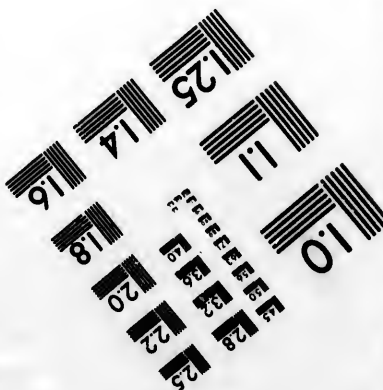
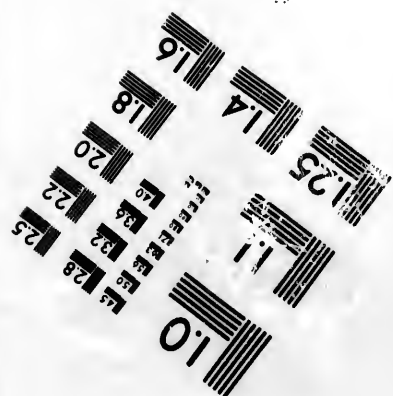


6"



Photographic Sciences Corporation

**23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503**

**CIHM/ICMH
Microfiche
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH
Collection de
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

© 1985

Technical and Bibliographic Notes/Notes techniques et bibliographiques

The Institute has attempted to obtain the best original copy available for filming. Features of this copy which may be bibliographically unique, which may alter any of the images in the reproduction, or which may significantly change the usual method of filming, are checked below.

L'Institut a microfilmé le meilleur exemplaire qu'il lui a été possible de se procurer. Les détails de cet exemplaire qui sont peut-être uniques du point de vue bibliographique, qui peuvent modifier une image reproduite, ou qui peuvent exiger une modification dans la méthode normale de filmage sont indiqués ci-dessous.

☐ Coloured covers/
Couverture de couleur

☐ Coloured pages/
Pages de couleur

☐ Covers damaged/
Couverture endommagée

☒ Pages damaged/
Pages endommagées

☐ Covers restored and/or laminated/
Couverture restaurée et/ou pelliculée

☐ Pages restored and/or laminated/
Pages restaurées et/ou pelliculées

☒ Cover title missing/
Le titre de couverture manque

☒ Pages discoloured, stained or foxed/
Pages décolorées, tachetées ou piquées

☐ Coloured maps/
Cartes géographiques en couleur

☐ Pages detached/
Pages détachées

☐ Coloured ink (i.e. other than blue or black)/
Encre de couleur (i.e. autre que bleue ou noire)

☐ Showthrough/
Transparence

☐ Coloured plates and/or illustrations/
Planches et/ou illustrations en couleur

☐ Quality of print varies/
Qualité inégale de l'impression

☐ Bound with other material/
Relié avec d'autres documents

☐ Includes supplementary material/
Comprend du matériel supplémentaire

☐ Tight binding may cause shadows or distortion along interior margin/
Le reliure serrée peut causer de l'ombre ou de la distorsion le long de la marge intérieure

☐ Only edition available/
Seule édition disponible

☐ Blank leaves added during restoration may appear within the text. Whenever possible, these have been omitted from filming/
Il se peut que certaines pages blanches ajoutées lors d'une restauration apparaissent dans le texte, mais, lorsque cela était possible, ces pages n'ont pas été filmées.

☐ Pages wholly or partially obscured by errata slips, tissues, etc., have been refilmed to ensure the best possible image/
Les pages totalement ou partiellement obscurcies par un feuillet d'errata, une pelure, etc., ont été filmées à nouveau de façon à obtenir la meilleure image possible.

☐ Additional comments:/
Commentaires supplémentaires:

This item is filmed at the reduction ratio checked below/
Ce document est filmé au taux de réduction indiqué ci-dessous.

10X	14X	18X	22X	26X	30X
<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
12X	16X	20X	24X	28X	32X

The copy filmed here has been reproduced thanks to the generosity of:

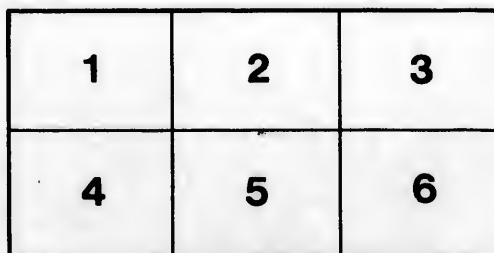
Library of Congress
Photoduplication Service

The images appearing here are the best quality possible considering the condition and legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specifications.

Original copies in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original copies are filmed beginning on the first page with a printed or illustrated impression, and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shall contain the symbol → (meaning "CONTINUED"), or the symbol ▼ (meaning "END"), whichever applies.

Maps, plates, charts, etc., may be filmed at different reduction ratios. Those too large to be entirely included in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper left hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the method:



L'exemplaire filmé fut reproduit grâce à la générosité de:

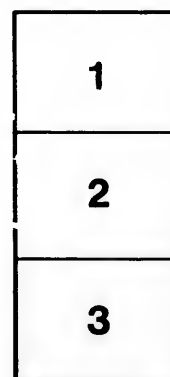
Library of Congress
Photoduplication Service

Les images suivantes ont été reproduites avec le plus grand soin, compte tenu de la condition et de la netteté de l'exemplaire filmé, et en conformité avec les conditions du contrat de filmage.

Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papier est imprimée sont filmés en commençant par le premier plat et en terminant soit par la dernière page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, soit par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres exemplaires originaux sont filmés en commençant par la première page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration et en terminant par la dernière page qui comporte une telle empreinte.

Un des symboles suivants apparaîtra sur la dernière image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole → signifie "A SUIVRE", le symbole ▼ signifie "FIN".

Les cartes, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent être filmés à des taux de réduction différents. Lorsque le document est trop grand pour être reproduit en un seul cliché, il est filmé à partir de l'angle supérieur gauche, de gauche à droite, et de haut en bas, en prenant le nombre d'images nécessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent la méthode.



THE BEE,

OR

LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,

CONSISTING OF

ORIGINAL PIECES AND SELECTIONS FROM PERFORMANCES
OF MERIT, FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC.

A WORK CALCULATED TO DISSEMINATE USEFUL KNOWLEDGE
AMONG ALL RANKS OF PEOPLE AT A SMALL EXPENCE,

BY

JAMES ANDERSON, LL.D.

F.R.S. F.A.S. S.

Honorary Member of the Society of Arts, Agriculture, &c. at BATH; of the Philosophical, and of the Agricultural Societies in MANCHESTER; of the Society for promoting Natural History, LONDON; of the Academy of Arts, Sciences, and Belles Lettres, DIJON; of the Royal Society of Agriculture and Rural Economy, ST PETERSBURGH; and correspondent Member of the Royal Society of Agriculture, PARIS; Author of several Performances.

VOLUME FOURTEENTH.

APIS MATINÆ MORE MODOQUE.

HORACE.



EDINBURGH:
PRINTED FOR THE EDITOR.

M,DCC,XCIII.—VOL. II.

COMMON PAPER.



1941 3111

AP3

B5

CONTENTS OF VOLUME FOURTEENTH.

PAGE	PAGE
Sketch of the life of W. Berry, seal engraver, with a portrait, - - - - -	On the revenue laws, - - - 91
Anecdote of Augustus king of Poland, - - - - - 9	The traveller, No. vi. observations and opinions of J. W. Spencer, - - - - - 94
Manner of hunting the bear in Russia, - - - - - 10	Critical remarks on some celebrated English authors, letter second, - - - - - 99
Manner of hunting the bear in Finland, - - - - - 16	Northern fisherman, a tale, concluded, - - - - - 107
Extracts from Campbell's travels in America concerning dirt, - - - - - 17	Remarkable instances of bodily strength, - - - - - 112
Introductory letter to the Editor, 18	On the benefits to be derived from foreign travels, - - - 113
Fragments by lord Bacon, - 23	Fragments by lord Bacon, - 117
Detached remark, - - - - 25	On popular superstitions in Russia, - - - - - 122
Divine intelligence exemplified in the situation, dissemination, and properties of vegetables, - - - - - 28	Account of the plaster called chinam in India, - - - - - 128
Sketch of the present seat of war in the Netherlands, with a map, - - - - - 32	On the generation of insects, 131
Continuation of the correspondence of Dr Anderson of Madras, respecting the bread fruit tree, - - - - - 36	Anecdotes of hunting.—Method of killing Branta on the Merimahee river in America, 133
To correspondents, - - - - 40	Mode of hunting the Moose deer, in ditto, - - - - - 135
Essay on the poison of serpents, 41	Reading memorandums, - - - 136
Additional observations on the poison of serpents, - - - - 47	Biographical catalogue of eminent Scottish artists, - - - 141
Hints for a political bible, - ib.	Literary olla. No. v., - - - 143
Thoughts suggested by the above hints, - - - - - 52	On preserving curiosities in natural history, - - - - - 147
Disquisitions on the mode of making bricks among the Romans, - - - - - 60	To correspondents, - - - - 151
Detached remark, - - - - - 66	Index indicatorius, - - - - - ib.
Northern fisherman, a tale, - 69	Critical remarks on some celebrated authors, - - - - - 153
Notices of a famine in India, and remarks suggested by that event, - - - - - 74	On the rapid progress of improvements in Scotland, - 169
Sketch of the present seat of war in the Netherlands, - - 79	On ancient assassins, - - - 170
Account of the ocelot, with a cut, - - - - - 81	Turkish manner of setting jewels on sword hilts, watches, &c. - - - - - 173
Disquisitions concerning the mode of making bricks among the Romans, - - - 83	Anecdotes of hunting.—Manner of shooting the great grouse, and the black cock in Russia, - - - - - 174
	Reading memorandums, - - - 176
	Concerning the road towards perfection, - - - - - 179

	PAGE
A new invented improvement on cotton mills, - - -	181
Literary olla. No. vi. - - -	184
Index indicatarius, - - -	187
To correspondents, - - -	191
Account of the elephant, with a cut, - - -	193
Fragments of lord Bacon, con- tinued, - - -	205
Advice of a father to his son, -	209
On revenue laws, - - -	211
The misanthrope, - - -	216
Reading memorandums, - - -	ib.
Origin of the priory of the two lovers, a tale, - - -	219
Anecdotes, - - -	223
A correction on the account of the elephant, - - -	224
Lucubrations of Timothy Hal- brain, - - -	225
To the daughters of Sophia on the dawning of the spring, -	236
The traveller, No. vii. observa- tions and opinions of J. W. Spencer, - - -	247
The self rival, a nouvellette from the French, - - -	254
Index indicatarius, - - -	258
To correspondents, - - -	260
Memoirs of Jane d'Arc, surna- med the Maid of Orleans, -	261
Fragments by lord Bacon, -	271
On the fine arts, - - -	275
Extracts from the Dictionnaire des Arts de Peinture, &c. -	277
Anecdotes of distinguished Bri- tish officers who fell in the Russian service last war— Admiral Greig, - - -	280
On the privilege and power of juries, - - -	285
The self rival, a nouvellette from the French, concluded Thoughts on the present bank-	296

	PAGE
ruptures with hints of a plan for affording relief to manufacturers and others, -	299
Critical remarks on some celebrated authors, continued, -	308
Account of a school, instituted by subscription at Madras, -	310
Notices of Tipoo Sultan and his sons, -	313
Memoire of the Maid of Orleans, concluded, -	316
Reading memorandums, -	324
Letter from a gentleman of high military rank on India affairs, -	327
Farther remarks on the present bankruptcies, -	332
On minute and rare shells, -	337
To correspondents, -	340

Розтау.

The contented cottager, - -	26
A translation from the Persian, -	27
The plaid, - - - - -	67
A song, - - - - -	68
To the spring, by William Drummond of Hawthornden, ib.	
Extracts from Sir Thomas More, a tragedy - - -	305
Verses on education, addressed to a young nobleman, - -	137
A fable, - - - - -	140
The blind boy, - - - - -	177
To the poppy by Mrs C. Smith, Extract from the Tomb of Charlotte, - - - - -	178 ib.
April, - - - - -	217
Anacreontic, - - - - -	218
Sonnet, - - - - -	ib.
Verses to the Editor, - - -	232
A caution for courtly damsels, -	353
On friendship, - - - - -	ib.
The poet and Cupid - - -	283
The modern helic's confession, -	284

	PAGE
th hints of a plan	
g relief to manu-	
ed others, - -	299
ks on some cele-	
hors, continued,	301
school, instituted	
tion at Madras,	310
ppoo Sultan and	
- - - - -	313
he Maid of Or-	
cluded, - - -	314
urandums, - -	326
gentleman of high	
ik on India affairs,	327
rks on the pre-	
aptics, - - -	332
nd rare shells, -	337
lents, - - -	340

POETRY.	
d cottager, - -	26
from the Persian,	27
- - - - -	67
- - - - -	68
g, by William	
of Hawthornden, ib.	
m Sir Thomas	
agedy - - -	105
education, addref-	
ang noblemen,	137
- - - - -	140
- - - - -	177
by Mrs C. Smith,	178
the Tomb of	
- - - - -	ib.
- - - - -	217
- - - - -	218
- - - - -	ib.
Editor, - - -	252
courtly damsels,	253
- - - - -	ib.
Cupid - - -	283
cicle's confession,	284

ENGRAVED FOR THE RES.



MR WILLM BERRY.

Seal Engraver.

Published by J. Anderson March 13th 1792.



605
2471
Plat 24

WEDNESDAY, MARCH 6. 1793.

HINTS RESPECTING MR WILLIAM BERRY,
SEAL ENGRAVER IN EDINBURGH.

With a portrait.

WILLIAM BERRY was one of those artists who owed more to nature than instruction. Like Raphael, Guido, and some others, his mind opened for himself a route; that made him attain to a perfection far beyond the views of his preceptor. He was bred to the business of a seal engraver by Mr Proctor, of Edinburgh, whose sole employment was cutting coats of arms for the nobility and gentry in Scotland; and who, though respectable in his moral character, never attained to such eminence

2 *Sketch of the life of W. Berry.* March 6.
in his profession, as to make his name be known as
an artist out of his own country.

For some years after Mr Berry began business on
his own account, he pursued the same line with his
teacher; but his designs were so elegant, and his mode
of cutting so clean and sharp, as soon to make him
be taken notice of as a superior artist. He did not,
however, venture to do any *heads* in the stile of the
antique entaglio's for several years; but by constant-
ly studying and admiring these, he at last resolved to
attempt something of that sort himself; and the sub-
ject he chose for this essay was a head of Sir Isaac
Newton, which he executed in a stile of such super-
ior excellence, as astonished all who had an oppor-
tunity of observing it. But as Mr Berry was him-
self a man of the most unaffected modesty, and as
this head was given to a friend in a retired situa-
tion in life, it was only known to a few in the pri-
vate circle of his acquaintance; and for many years
was scarcely ever seen by any one who could justly
appreciate its merit; and was totally unknown in
that circle of the great, which alone can afford to
grant a proper reward for works of superior excel-
lence. Owing to these circumstances, Mr Berry
was permitted to waste his time, during the best part
of his life, in cutting heraldic seals, for which he
found a much greater demand than for fine heads,
at such a price as could indemnify him for the time
that was necessarily spent in bringing works of
such superior excellence to perfection. He often told
the writer of this paper, that though some gentlemen
pressed him very much to make fine heads for them,

March 6.
known as

business on
with his
his mode
make him
he did not,
tile of the
constant-
resolved to
d the sub-
Sir Isaac
uch supe-
an oppor-
was him-
, and as
ed situa-
the pri-
ny years
ld justly
known in
afford to
or excel-
r Berry
best part
which he
e heads,
the time
works of
often told
gentlemen
or them,

Mon Apr. 9, 1793

1793. *Sketch of the life of W. Berry.*

yet he always found when he did a thing of that sort, that when he gave in his bill, though he had charged perhaps not more than half the money for it, that he could have earned in the same time at his ordinary work, they always seemed to think the price too high; which made him exceedingly averse to engage in any thing of that sort.

Yet notwithstanding these considerations, the impulse of genius got so much the better of prudential considerations, that he executed, during the course of his life, perhaps ten or a dozen of heads, any one of which would have been sufficient to insure him immortal fame among judges of excellence in this department. Among these were heads of Thomson the author of the Seasons, Mary queen of Scots, Oliver Cromwell, Julius Cæsar, a young Hercules, and Mr Hamilton of Bangour, a gentleman of Scotland, well known there, on account of some beautiful poetical effusions. Of these only two were copies from the antique; and they were executed in the finest stile of these celebrated entaglio's. The young Hercules, in particular, which, if I mistake not, belongs to the earl of Findlater, possessed that unaffected plain simplicity, and natural concurrence in the same expression of youthful innocence through all the features, conjoined with strength and dignity, which is, perhaps, the most difficult of all expressions to be hit off by the faithful imitator of nature. Like as a player finds it much less difficult to imitate any extravagant violence of character, than to represent with truth and perspicuity, the elegant ease of the gentleman; so the painter can much more easily de-

lineate the most violent contortions of countenance, than that placid serenity, to express which requires a nice discrimination of such infinitely small degrees of variation in certain lineaments, as totally elude the observation of men, on whose mind nature has not impressed, with an irresistible hand, that infinitely nice perceptive faculty, which constitutes the essence of genius in the fine arts.

Berry possessed this faculty in such a high degree, as to prove even a bar to his attaining that super-eminent excellence in this department, which nature had evidently qualified him for. Even in his best performances, *he*, himself, thought he perceived defects, which no one else remarked; and which the circumstances above alluded to, prevented him from correcting. While others admired with unbounded applause, *he* looked upon his own performances with a kind of vexation, at finding the execution not to have attained the high perfection he conceived to be attainable. And not being able to afford the time to perfect himself in that nice department of his art, this made him extremely averse to attempt it.

Yet in spite of this aversion, the few pieces above named, and some others, were extorted from him by degrees, and they came gradually to be known; and wherever they were known, they were admired, as superior to every thing produced in modern times, unless it was by Picclet alone at Rome; who in the same line, but with much greater practice in it, had justly attained a high degree of celebrity. Between the excellence of these two artists, connoisseurs dif-

March 6.
countenance,
ch requires
small degrees
totally elude
nature has
d, that infi-
stitutes the
high degree,
that super-
which na-
Even in his
e perceived
and which
vented him
d with un-
own perfor-
g the exe-
rfection he
ng able to
at nice de-
nely averse
pieces above
om him by
own; and
admired, as
lern times,
who in the
e in it, had
Between
seurs dif-
1793. *Sketch of the life of W. Berry.* 5
ferred in opinion; some being inclined to give the
palm to Berry, while others preferred Picler.
The works of these two artists were well known
to each other; and each declared, with that manly
kind of ingenuousness, which superior genius alone
can confer on the human mind, that the other was
greatly his superior. Berry admired the works
of Picler with the most unqualified approbation;
and the writer of this article, thinks he never gave
such high satisfaction, by a small mark of atten-
tion, as he gave to Mr Berry, by giving him an
impression of the head of the present pope Braschi,
done by Picler, which he had got from Mr Byres,
the gentleman whose animated vindication of the
Scotch, makes such a conspicuous figure in Moore's
travels in Italy.

Mr Berry possessed not merely the art of imita-
ting busts, or figures set before him, in which he
could observe and copy the prominence, or the de-
pression of the parts; but he possessed a faculty
which presupposes a much nicer discrimination,
viz. that of being able to execute a figure in *relievo*,
with perfect justness in all its parts, which was co-
pied from a drawing or painting upon a flat sur-
face. This was fairly put to the test in the head
he executed of Hamilton of Bangour. That gentle-
man had been dead some years, when his relations
wished to have a head of him executed by Berry.
Mr Berry had never himself seen Mr Hamilton, and
there remained no picture of him but an imperfect
sketch, which was by no means a striking likeness.
This was put into the hands of Mr Berry, to serve

as a model for him to work upon, by a person who had known Mr Hamilton very well, and who pointed out the defects of the painting in the best way that words can be made to correct things of this nature; and from this picture, with the ideas that Mr Berry had imbibed from the corrections, he made a head, which every one who knew Mr Hamilton, allowed to be one of the most perfect likenesses that could be wished for. In this, as in all his works, there was a correctness in the outline, and a truth and delicacy in the expression of the features, highly emulous of the best antiques; which were indeed the models on which he formed his taste.

Besides the heads above named, he also executed some full length figures, both of men and other animals, in a style of superior elegance. But that attention to the interests of a numerous family, which a man of sound principles, as Mr Berry was, could never allow him to lose sight of, made him forego these amusing exertions, for the more lucrative, though less pleasing employment, of cutting heraldic seals, which may be said to have been his constant employment from morning to night, for forty years together, with an assiduity that has few examples in modern times. In this department he was without dispute the first artist of his time; but even here, that modesty, which was so peculiarly his own, and that invariable desire to give full perfection to every thing he put out of his hands, prevented him from drawing such emolument from his labours as he might, and ought to have done. Of this the following anecdote, which consists with the perfect

ry. March 6.
a person who
nd who pointed
best way that
f this nature ;
that Mr Berry
e made a head,
ton, allowed to
that could be
ks, there was
th and delica-
highly emu-
e indeed the

also executed
and other a-
But that at-
family, which
y was, could
le him forego
re lucrative,
ting heraldic
his constant
r forty years
v examples in
was without
t even here,
his own, and
ction to ever
vented him
s labours as
this the fol-
the perfect

1793. *Sketch of the life of W. Berry.* 7
knowledge of the writer, will serve as an example
and illustration.

The duke of B———h, when he succeeded
to his estate, was desirous of having a seal cut
with his arms, &c. properly blazoned upon it.
But as there were no less than thirty-two compart-
ments in the shield, which was of necessity confined
to a very small space, so as to leave room for the
supporters, and other ornaments, within the com-
pafs of a seal of an ordinary size, he found it a mat-
ter of great difficulty to get it executed. Though a
native of Scotland himself, the duke never expect-
ed to find a man of the first rate eminence in Edin-
burgh ; but applied to the most eminent seal engra-
vers in London and in Paris, all of whom declined
to do it, as a thing that exceeded their power to ex-
ecute. At this his grace was highly disappointed ;
and having expressed to a gentleman, who was on a
visit to him, the vexation he felt on this occasion,
the gentleman, who knew Mr Berry, asked if he
had applied to Mr Berry. "No, (said the duke;) I
did not think of finding any one in Edinburgh, who
could execute a task that exceeded the powers of the
first artists in London and Paris." The gentleman said
he was in a mistake ; and that he would undertake
that Berry could execute it. The duke, impatient to
try, went to Edinburgh with the gentleman next
morning, who called upon Mr Berry, whom he
found, as usual, sitting at his wheel. Without in-
troducing the duke, or saying any thing particular
to Mr Berry, he just showed him an impression of a
seal that the duchess dowager had got cut a good

8 *Sketch of the life of W. Berry. March 6.*
 many years before, by a Jew in London, who was dead before the duke thought of his seal, and which had been shown to the others as a pattern, asking him if he would cut a seal the same with that. After examining it a little, Mr Berry answered readily that he would. The duke, pleased and astonished at the same time, cried out, "Will you by G—d!" Mr Berry, who thought this implied some sort of doubt of his abilities, was a little piqued at it; and turning round to the duke, whom he had never seen before, nor knew; 'Yes (said he,) Sir; if I do not make a better seal than this, I shall take no payment for it.' The duke, highly pleased, left the pattern with Mr Berry, and went away. The pattern seal contained, indeed, the various devices on the thirty-two compartments, distinctly enough to be seen, but none of the colours were expressed. Mr Berry, in a proper time, finished the seal; on which the figures were not only done with superior elegance, but the colours on every part so distinctly marked, that a painter could delineate the whole, or a herald blazon it, with the most perfect accuracy. For this extraordinary exertion of talents, he charged no more than *thirty-two* guineas; though the pattern seal had cost *seventy-five*. Thus it was, that, notwithstanding he possessed talents of the most superior kind, and assiduity almost unequalled, observing at all times a strict economy in his family. Mr Berry died at last, in circumstances that were not affluent; which adds one more to the numerous list of examples, that genius seldom tends to augment the domestic prosperity of man. And that

erry. *March 6.*
London, who was
his seal, and which
pattern, asking him
with that. After
answered readily
and astonished at
you by G—d !"
plied some sort of
piqued at it; and
he had never seen
) Sir; if I do not
shall take no pay-
y pleased, left the
away. The pat-
various devices on
nctly enough to be
re exprest. Mr
he seal; on which
with superior ele-
part so distinctly
teate the whole, or
t perfect accuracy.
f talents, he char-
neas; though the
Thus it was, that,
ents of the most su-
unequalled, obser-
omy in his family;
mstances that were
re to the numerous
dom tends to aug-
of man. And that

anecdote.

9

1793.

unless a man of eminence in arts appreciates his own works properly, and is so fortunately situated as to be brought forward to public view, during his own life time, he may be suffered to live neglected, and die without having tasted of the fruits of that genius.

Besides eminence as an artist, Mr Berry occupied a high degree of respect among the circle of his acquaintance, on account of the integrity of his moral character, and the strict principles of honour which on all occasions influenced his conduct. He married a daughter of Mr Andrew Anderson of Drefsalrig, a man of the strictest probity, with whom he lived in habits of the most cordial intimacy. By her he left a numerous family of children, who now promise to become distinguished members of the community to which they belong.

Mr Berry died on the third of June 1783, in the fifty-third year of his age.

The portrait from which this engraving is taken, is a very striking likeness, which the engraver, with his usual ability, has happily caught in the figure that accompanies this number.

ANECDOTE.

AUGUSTUS, king of Poland, had passed for a prodigy of strength. At the table of the emperor, he took a silver dish, in which there was wine, and having made a globe of it, confined the wine in it close every way; then squeezing it with his fingers, made the wine play to the very roof of the apartment.

VOL. XIV.

B

↑

ORIGINAL ANECDOTES OF HUNTING.

For the Bee.

Hunting, to those who derive the ideas on that subject from what they observe in highly civilized countries, can only be considered as a frivolous amusement; but if they extend their views to an early state of society, where man is forced to contend for dominion with the ferocious beasts of the desert, or to find a subsistence from the animals he can subdue, it becomes a subject highly interesting. An eastern prince, at a very early period, was celebrated as "a mighty hunter before the Lord;" and the names of Hercules and Theseus have become immortal because of their peculiar eminence in this art. Indeed nothing so much discovers the vast pre-eminence that man enjoys above all other parts of the animate creation as the history of hunting. Ransack every corner of the globe, in every state of society you find man possess a decided dominion over all other animals. By observing their faculties, their habits, and propensities, he learns equally to subdue the strongest, and to overtake the swiftest of the animate creation. Nothing eludes his grasp; and the ingenuity that the most savage tribes discover, in the art of overcoming the animals that molest them, or those that minister to their subsistence, will often fill with astonishment the minds of the most civilized people. It is these uncultivated people alone, who from necessity are obliged to study the manners of the brute creation with attention, that civilized nations can acquire a proper knowledge of these creatures. To the naturalist, therefore, the history of hunting must prove extremely interesting, and to no man can they prove indifferent.

For the anecdotes respecting hunting in Russia, that shall occur under this head, the Editor is obliged to his respectable correspondent *Arcticus*. For those respecting the American Indians, he is indebted to Mr Patrick Campbell, who has been so obliging as to allow him to extract with freedom, from his "Travels in North America," now in the press, many very curious articles of this kind, which will be marked as they occur.

Mode of hunting the bear in Russia.

To encourage the peasants not to destroy the bear clandestinely amongst themselves, for the skin, hams, grease, &c. (all profitable articles;) at least not to destroy them in a certain district round Pe-

March 6,

TING.

subject from what
y be considered as a
ws to an early state
ion with the fero-
from the animals he
ting. An eastern
mighty hunter be-
Theseus have be-
e in this art. In-
uce that man enjoys
the history of hun-
state of society you
nima s. By obser-
e learns equally to
of the animate crea-
y that the most
animals that mo-
ce, will often fill
eople. It is these
e obliged to study
that civilised na-
ures. To the na-
extremely interes-

shall occur under
correspondent Arc-
s, he is indebted to
o allow him to ex-
America," now in
hich will be mar-

ussia.

roy the bear
r the skin,
es;) at least
t round Pe-

1793.

anecdotes of hunting.

22

terburgh, within the range of the imperial hunt, an edict offers, for every bear pointed out by a peasant, a sack or cool of corn for seed, with ten rubles in money, which he receives at the grand huntsman's office in St Petersburg; and when it is considered what they lose by not killing it themselves, by the destruction of their corn, and by the time employed in coming to town, and attending the chace, the reward is not too great.

First bear chace.

Four winters ago, a peasant having given information at the grand Veneur's office, prince Galitzen, of a bear having been found in a wood about twenty versts beyond her majesty's country palace of Rannenbome, the Veneur Potemkin, the second in the department of the imperial hunt, set out in pursuit of it, with a number of huntsmen, armed, as is usual on these occasions, with guns, spears, and cutlasses, or *des couteaux de chace*. The Veneur was accompanied on this occasion, by the two senators count Alexy Rosomofsky, and Mr de Sadouoffsky, with the master of the horse, general Ribender, and Mr John Farquharson, a British gentleman, and a keen sportsman*. On the arrival of the party in the indicated wood, the peasant pointed out the winter habitation of the bear, who at that season is remarkably lazy; the hunters immediately took two pieces of thread net, such as is used to catch partridges, and after cutting a little avenue through the brush wood with their cutlasses, for some way behind and before the bear, lined the walk they had thus cut out for the animal,

* I mention these names on this occasion, as some of the facts may appear too wonderful to be believed without this precaution.

with the two long pieces of net, a fence, weak as it may appear, which that strong and furious animal never ventures to break ; so that they are sure he will endeavour to escape in the direction of the avenue, at each end of which, certain death awaits him, from the gentlemen hunters at one, and the huntsmen at the other. This preliminary arrangement being made, the huntsmen began to make as much noise behind him as possible, to drive him in the opposite direction, where the gentlemen were waiting in silence to shoot at him on his approach, supported by a rank of spearsmen, who advance in case of the hunters missing their aim, and being assailed by the furious animal, rendered always so by the discharge of a gun, especially if he is wounded.

There happened nothing worth mentioning in this first chase, except that the bear, instead of running in the expected direction, from the noise, towards the noble sportsmen, turned suddenly on the hallooing huntsmen, and overtook one of them (though without injury,) before he was dispatched by the rest.

It is curious, however, to observe, in the above simple arrangement, the wonderful effect of the thread net, which sets as effectual bounds to the liberty and course of such a vigorous animal, as if made of bars of iron ; such is his instinctive aversion to what has the appearance of a toil ; and it is likewise singular that the Russians should have discovered this trait in bruin's character, which I presume is new even to your able writer on the philosophy of natural history ; as may possibly be another in the character of the black game to be mentioned farther on.

March 6.

1793.

anecdotes of hunting.

13

Second bear chase.

Another monstrous bear, whom a single huntsman met within about an hour after, whilst at a distance from his companions, beating about for game, afforded an uncommon instance of strength, and courage alluded to in the note. The noise the two made, drew the party of gentlemen to the spot, who happened to be nearer it than the professional huntsmen; and they were astonished to find a large bear on his hind legs, fighting with a man, who happened to be without his *couteau de chasse*, the useful and usual weapon on such occasions. The bold fellow held the bear, taller than himself, by the ear, at arm's length, with his right hand, and with the left was striking him on the opposite side of the head, every time he offered to bite or claw the extended arm, which kept him from being hugged. Count Alexy Rosomoffky, much alarmed for the safety of the huntsman, with the rest of the company, called him to let go the animal that they might shoot him, or he certainly would be destroyed; but the hardy Russian replied, that the bear *was only in joke*, although he had already clawed his face in such a manner, that no one knew which of the men it was, thus engaged in single combat. At this moment a number of his companions came running up, and instead of attempting to kill the bear, instantly took off their belts; and coming behind the animal, still struggling with their comrade, and growling as they do when attacked, slipped one belt into his mouth, a couple more round his body, and carried him off alive.

Third bear chase.

Since the above mentioned hunt, an old superannuated huntsman, retired on a pension, and living in a hut not far from Paulofsky, the summer palace of the great duke, killed another large bear when quite alone, with his *conteau de chafse*.

The old sportsman had fallen unexpectedly on a bear, whilst sauntering in the woods in search of other game. The noise of his gun, probably fired close to the animal without knowing it, brought him upon the old man, unable to save himself by flight; he therefore drew his side arm, and as the bear rose to hug him, plunged it so fortunately into its belly, as to lay it dead at his feet. He then went home, and having procured a boor's cart, conveyed his prey to his imperial highness, who was so charmed with the bold veteran, that he gave him an hundred rubles for his aged prowess, and ordered him to keep the skin as a trophy of it, which he did, and shows to this day with much pride.

Fourth bear chase.

When upon this subject it is worth while to mention the manner in which the hunters attack the bear, when only three in number, the least that venture on that dangerous business, with a premeditated design.

When one is found, the three sportsmen take their station at a certain distance and direction from one another; one of them fires at the animal, on which he immediately makes towards him; the second then fires to draw him to the other side, and the third does the same, to give him a third direction. By the time these manœuvres are executed, the

March 6.

1793. *anecdotes of hunting.* 15
first sportsman has time to load again, and in this manner they fire and load alternately, till they have dispatched their game.

Mode of tracing the bear in summer.

There is still another curious circumstance attending the Russian bear hunt, and that is the manner the peasants trace them out in summer, by what may be called, in sporting language, *their form*, with the method they have of judging of his size by it, although, properly speaking, it is only the form of his hinder parts, and not of his whole body.

The bear is fond of corn, and makes a great havoc among it by the quantity he consumes, and the quantity he treads under foot; but the manner of his feeding on it is very remarkable, especially as it is in that act, he leaves what the peasants call his *form*, in the earth, and by which they trace him from one part to another during his feeding season.

On this animals finding a field of corn to his taste, either in the milky or ripe state of the grain, he chooses out a soft spot amongst it, free from stones, where he sits down on his buttocks, and eats all round him as far as he can reach, turning on his buttocks as a center; so as to make a hole or print in the ground, round and smooth like a large bason. This ascertains to the peasant the size of his hind quarters, and measuring from that to the cropped circle in the corn all around, they judge of his length; as the lazy animal never quits his seat to eat further than the utmost reach of his muzzle and paws, but removes to a fresh spot, when all is consumed near him, and begins the same business over again. These prints or forms, then, by their comparative fresh-

ness, apprize the peasants of their approach to the enemy they are tracing. So that the discovery of the bear in summer, depends on this second remarkable trait in bruin's character, which I must own was new to me, as it may probably be to some more of your readers.

Mode of hunting the bear in Finland.

The Finnish peasants, a very different race from the Russians, mark the difference of their characters, by the less dangerous and active mode they hunt the bear; and although I believe their stratagems are better known to Europe, than those I have given above, I shall however relate them likewise as practised in Russia.

The Fin erects, about the middle of a tree, in the bears favourite haunts, a species of small round scaffold, much in the stile, whether for form or position, of one of the *tops* of a ship; on this he sits secure, and waits with patience the arrival of the animal at the foot of the tree, attracted by honey, or some other favourite food, placed there as a bait, and shoots at him through holes made in his stage. But should he only wound, instead of killing the bear, the animal is stopped in its furious course up the tree, which he climbs like a cat, by the round top, which sets bound to his pursuit, and gives the secure hunter still a more favourable opportunity of dispatching him. He is likewise always armed with an ax, to chop off his paws, should they appear above the stage, in attempting to mount it; so that this species of hunting, in use amongst the Fins subject to Russia, (much inferior to their Swedish brethren) may be almost said to be unattended with danger.

March 6.

approach to the
e discovery of
econd remark-
ch I must own
t to some more

Finland.

t race from the
characters, by
they hunt the
stratagems are
I have given
ewise as prac-

of a tree, in the
small round scaf-
form or positi-
he sits secure,
f the animal at
oney, or some
as a bait, and
his stage. But
ng the bear, the
se up the tree,
ound top, which
he secure hun-
ty of dispatch-
ned with an ax,
appear above the
hat this species
subject to Rus-
brethren) may
danger.

1793.

anecdotes of hunting.

17

Account of a bear chase extracted from Mr Campbell's Travels in North America.

In one of these excursions, many stories were told me of the bears in this country; one of which, as being somewhat curious, I shall relate.

On an island, called *Spoon island*, which I had passed a day or two before, there were seven bears killed in one day. A gentleman and his son, near a house in which I then lodged, had been out working at hay, having pitch forks and rakes; and seeing a monstrous bear, quite close to the river, they pressed so hard upon him as to drive him into the water. They then thought they had him secure, as there was a boat near them, to which they immediately ran; and having pursued and come up with him, they struck and pelted him with the pitch forks and shafts till they broke them to pieces. The exasperated monster now, as they had no weapon to annoy him, turned the chase on his adversaries; and fixing his fore paws upon the gunnells of the boat, attempted to get in. They did all they could to keep him out, but their efforts were in vain;—he got in. So that at last they had nothing else for it, but either to jump out into the water, or stay in the boat and be torn to pieces. They chose the former, and swam ashore. The bear, now master of the boat, whence the enemy battered him, was so severely galled with the strokes and wounds he had received, that he made no attempt to follow, but continued in the boat, otherwise he might

vol. xiv.

c

†

have soon overtaken them, and have had ample revenge, as he could swim three times faster than they.

They immediately ran to the house for guns, and when they came back, saw him sitting in the boat, and dipping one of his paws now and then in the water, and washing his wounds; on which, levelling their pieces, they shot him dead.

The landlord of the house I put up at, when this story was told, shewed me one of the paws of this bear, which, on account of its great size, he kept as a show; and added, that he was as big as any yearling calf. So that one may easily conceive the havock and destruction committed in a country so much infested with such monstrous and ravenous animals, especially on sheep, the simplest and silliest of all creatures, who fall an easy prey to beasts of far less strength and size. Many of these harmless, yet useful animals, were destroyed by bears in this very neighbourhood; where one man sustained the loss of thirty of his sheep within a short space; and even young cattle often were devoured, and carried off by them; yet they prefer swine, when they can get them, to any other meat.

FRAGMENTS OF LORD BACON.

INTRODUCTORY LETTER.

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

DURING one of my late pedestrian journeys, to examine and glean the beauties and curiosities of this interesting island of Britain, I happened to be enter-

March 6.

1793.

fragments by Bacon.

19

tained at the house of a venerable old widow lady, in the county of Brecknock, the heiress of a small Highland estate, to which she had unluckily failed in bringing an heir.

In her hospitable, but decaying mansion, there was a portrait upon board, of no great excellence, save for its being an original of the great lord Bacon.

As I was gazing with great eagerness on this portrait, the good lady said to me, "You seem Sir to be a great admirer of lord Bacon, when you can fix so ravenously upon that poor picture of his person."

"Madam, (replied I,) how can I but doat upon the shell that contained such a wonderful kernel!"

"My grandfather (rejoined the lady,) by my mother's side of the house, was a Rawley; and from him this picture came down to me, with a box of old papers, most of which have been used in the family for domestic purposes, as they lay all higgledy piggledy, and seemed to be nothing but jottings, and in a hand quite illegible. However, I gathered from these papers, that they were gotten at the same time with the picture, as the parson could here and there decypher, in the antick writing, the names of Bacon and Rawley; so I used no more of these papers, but made the parson look more attentively at them, who advised me to keep them, as they might contain some hints about my estate; and that he could trace out somewhat that seemed to relate to the good estate of the church."

Upon this, I asked the lady's permission to examine the box, which she very frankly granted.

I had no sooner examined a few of the loose papers, which lay in chaotic confusion, than, to my great joy, I found severals, that, from their texture, appeared to be parts of an essay on the art of life, and that they bore the strongest marks of the stile of the illustrious lord Bacon.

Stung with the most violent curiosity, and animated in my research by what I had seen, I intreated my kind hostess, to allow me, in her presence, or in the presence of the parson, to examine the whole mass, to which she readily consented; and the worthy clergyman waved his presence, on my promising him, upon my honour, if I found any thing relating to ecclesiastical affairs, in respect of tythes, that I would lay them aside, and transcribe them from the manuscripts.

Having seen much of the hand writing of Sir Francis Bacon, in the British museum, among Dr Birch's manuscripts, and in the Lambeth library, I looked all over the papers for the hand writing or signature of the philosopher, but found none, save two or three times on the margin, and in the interlineations.

As I observed morsels relating to a variety of subjects, I took one at a venture, with a view to find whether it might belong to any of the published essays of lord Bacon, and I chanced to light upon this, which with some slight differences, is in his fifteenth of the edited essays.

“ The part of *Epimetheus* mought well become Prometheus in the cases of discontentments; for there is not a better provision or antidote against them,

March 6.

of the loose pa-
than, to my
in their contex-
on the art of
marks of the

ty, and anima-
en, I intreated
presence, or in
ine the whole
and the, worthy
my promising
thing relating
tythes, that I
ibe them from

ng of Sir Fran-
ong Dr Birch's
ry, I looked all
or signature of
e two or three
ineations.

a variety of
a view to find
published ef-
ight upon this,
in his fifteenth

t well become
ents; for there
against them,

1793.

fragments by Bacon.

21

" Epimetheus, when griefs and querulous evils
were flying abroad, gave them free issue from the
vessel, and then hee shut the lid and kept hope at the
bottom."

Delighted with this coincidence, I earnestly
sought for something of complete contenture, or
at least sufficient to indicate the title and nature
of the subject, that I might follow it out; for
I observed that there were no running titles, or
catch words on the margin, to facilitate the reco-
very of the tissue. After nine or ten hours inde-
fatigable work, in turning over and over all the
scraps, I got at last together the fragments of the
essay on the Art of Life, which, from its stile, I
suppose to have been intended for one of "*The
Essays and Counsels, Civil and Moral*;" and that
it had been intended to be greatly enlarged, there
being the following note, in the hand of the writer
of the manuscript, on the margin of the piece
upon Economy: "*This my lord intendeth to dilate
and elucidate with tabills, pourtraying various mo-
difications of expence.*"

Now for the fragments, which I class under the
various subjects of them in their order, viz.

1st, Art of preserving and improving bodily
health and strength.

2dly, Art of obtaining and preserving the habits
of industry.

3dly, Art of acquiring and preserving a perma-
nent reputation in domestic and social inter-
course.

4thly, Art of regulating expences, with due but
splendid economy.

22 *Fragments of Bacon.* March 6.

5thly, In the rational, useful, and amusing employment of leisure.

6thly, In urbanity and politeness of manners, with due regard to our own interests.

7thly, In the habit of attention and observation, with respect to the operations of nature, and of society.

8thly, In the cultivation of such habits as terminate in an amiable, tranquil, and respectable old age.

9thly, And lastly, in a philosophical and religious preparation for death.

FRAGMENTS OF LORD BACON.

Art of Life.

* * * * It was a wise saying of the prince of physicians, and worthy of especial note, that errors, in the first concoction, are seldom to be removed by a second; and soe it is in the regiment of health.

Habits of eating, drinking, and other corporeal pleasures, being once established by frequent usage, are with great difficulty superseded by others that are more salutiferous; which difficulty is exaggerated by the well known propenseness of youthful natures to food of a sapid or high flavoured quality, to liquors that are potent or saccharine, and to pleasures of all kinds that are violent.

The foundation, or platform, therefore, of the art of life, must have been laid, I will not saye in the cradle, but certainly in the nursery of children, by judicious parents, and wise preceptors; who, by inclining their pupills to the uncontaminated use of

March 6.

1793.

Fragments of Bacon.

23

what our physcians verie strangely call the *non naturals*, doe fortify and secure that *Magna Charta* of human happinefs, so pithily abridged by the poet, "*Mens sana in corpore san..*"

"Butter and honey shall hee eat, (sayeth the prophet of the Mesiah,) that hee may know to distinguish the good from the evill;" and certain it is, that as in the stomach are placed, and still more adjoining unto it, so many nerves of exquisite sensibility and sympathy, with the whole frame of man, soe every cause of ill coction or indigestion, must therein disturb the intellectual functions, and produce moral pravities never to be removed afterward by the power of humane reason.

Now in this, (not to speak of the grand reward that is to be looked for from the virtue of temperance,) wee may observe true Epicurism; since, even in our sensual dayes, the strength of delight is in its seldomness, and its abasement and destruction in its frequency and satiety.

Healthful and temperate poverty, hath the start of nauseating luxury; and the honest well earned appetite of exercise finds in one wholesome dish, the sum of the far fetched dainties of Lucullus. Is it not also to be credited, that by due observance of the rules of temperance, and the regiment of our passions, humane life may not only be rendered much more rationall and delightfull, but moreover greatly prolonged, to a term (perhaps) of which at present wee have no conception?

From Hippocrates, Galen, Celsus, Avicenna, and all who have written most sagaciously and experi-

mentally upon the diseases of the human body, wee learn, that ill congested food, in the stomach and viscera, are the predisposing causes of disease, and of death itself as the consequence of the former.

And may wee not humbly conjecture that the impetus of the blood, and other humours, especially of the former, (as at this time most curiously set forth by that most acute and indefatigable physician, William Harvey,) may bee greatly increased by the frequent and violent affections of ungoverned passions, which are notoriously produced by excess, both in eating and in drinking?

And may wee not asert, with a great degree of confidence, drawn from general observation, and from the annals of the world, that continued temperance, wholesome exercitation of body, and pleasing equable occupation of the understanding; or an absence of disagreeable emotions, when the faculties of the soul are not employed, doe verily prolong humane life to an extraordinary extent? And I think it worthy to bee noted, that the greatest part of men, who have attained to an extraordinary age, have been in their youth temperate, and in their manhood and old age delightfully and uniformly employed; so as to obviate or prevent this desultory impetus of the blood and humours, whereupon wee humbly establish our conjecture.

Hippocrates, the observer of his own wise apothegms, attained the age of 104, though exposed to the continual hazards of attending the infectious diseases. Galen equalled Hippocrates in this goodly senectude. By Pliny wee are told that Asclepiades a

March 6.

man body, we
omach and vis-
disease, and of
former.

re that the im-
s, especially of
iously set forth
able physician,
increased by the
ngoverned passi-
by excess, both

great degree of
vation, and from
ued temperance,
pleasing equable
or an absence of
ulties of the soul
g humane life to
nk it worthy to
men, who have
have been in
r manhood and
y employed; so
ory impetus of
wee humbly es-

s own wise apo-
ough exposed to
the infectious dis-
es in this goodly
hat Asclepiades a

1793.

detached remark.

25

physician of Persia, reached the wonderfull age of an hundred and fifty. In the chronicle of Eusebius we find the age of Sophocles the tragædian, to have been one hundred and thirty; Democritus the philosopher, lived to an age equal to that of Hipocrates and Galen; and yet, what are these to Epimenides of Crete? who, according to Theopompus, a historian of unblemished reputation, lived to be upwards of one hundred and fifty-seven.

Wee know also from Pliny, that Euphranor gave lectures to his scholars after he was an hundred years old; and to come to our own times, and conclude this enumeration, the truly learned George Buchanan informs us, of a poor man, whose name was Laurence Hutland, in the Orkney isles of Scotland, who reached the age of an hundred and seventy.

Curiosity hath given occasion to sundry enumerations of the most aged persons, who have lived in various countries and periods of history; by examining which, it will evidently appear, that there is reason to be convinced of the principles whereupon wee conceive longevity and happiness to depend.

To be continued.

=====

DETACHED REMARK.

THERE are some actions, which, however just, are disreputable, and can only be occasioned by rigid necessity, which ought not to be condemned, but lamented.

VOL. xiv.

B

t

POETRY.

THE CONTENTED COTTAGER. A SCOTS SONG.

For the Bur.

For a mony a year my dad he dwelt
Upon this little spot ;
My master lik'd him, and likes me,
Why wist to change my lot ?
Blessings on the laird's fouk,
And weel mat they be ;
For O but they've been unco kind,
To father and to me.

II.

We've never wanted meal to bake,
Nor yet to mak the brot ;
A gude grey coat upon our back,
And a warm pair of hose.
Blessings on the laird's fouk, &c.

III.

When Madge was sick, and like to die,
And heavy was my heart,
Madam cam' o'er the gate herself,
And show'd the couthy part.
Blessings on the laird's fouk, &c.

IV.

Lang did she sit beside the bed,
And bade the bairns nae greet ;
For mammy would be weel again,
And soon upon her feet.
Blessings on the laird's fouk, &c.

V.

She gave her wine and cordials,
And Madge began to merr ;
O what a joy was this to me !
The best that heav'n could send.
Blessings on the laird's fouk, &c.

VI.

They took our dochter to their house,
Learn'd her to work and sew ;
The laird's man, Johnny, fancies her,—
Nae fear but he'll be true.
Blessings on the laird's fouk, &c.

VII.

They put my eldest to the school,
It cost me not a doit ;
He's clever, tho' I sai't mysel',
And weel can read and write.
Blessings on the laird's fouk, &c.

There lives upon yon sunny brae,
A brisk young maiden fair;
And when at e'en his wark is done,
Rob rins right aften there.
Blessings on the laird's fowl, &c.

IX.

But yet he says he will awa,
To serve his country's cause;
Nae ill come o'er him, or the king,
The nation, or the laws.
I love my king, and with him free
Frae a' that would distress him;
And I do love my master dear,
Wi' a' my heart I'll bless him.

TRANSLATION BY CAPT. FORD, BELIEVED TO BE FROM THE PERSIAN.

[From the Asiatic Miscellany, a Collection of pieces in prose and verse,
published in India.]

DIGUI'S last night, I rush'd from home,
To seek the palace of my soul
I reach'd by silent steps the dome,
And to her chamber softly stole.

On a gay various couch reclin'd,
In sweet repose I saw the maid;
My breast, like aspens to the wind,
To love's alarm softly play'd.

My fingers, then, to half expanse
I trembling op'd, with fear oppress'd;
With these I pull'd her veil aslant,
Then softly drew her to my breast.

"Who art thou, wretch!" my angel cried;
Whispering I said, "Thy slave! thy swain!"
"But hush, my love! forbear to chide;
Speak softly, lest some hear the strain."

Trembling with love, with hope, and fear
At length her ruby lips I press'd;
Sweet kisses oft, — mellifluous! — dear!
Softly I snatch'd, — was softly blest.

"O let me," now inflam'd I said,
"My idol clasp thee to these arms;"
"Remove the light," deep sigh'd the maid,
"Come softly! — Come! — prevent alarms."

DIVINE INTELLIGENCE EXEMPLIFIED IN THE SITUATION, DISSEMINATION, AND PROPERTIES OF VEGETABLES.

For the Bee.

"Roll up your incense, herbs, and fruits, and flow'rs,
"In mingled clouds, to him whose sun elates,
"Whose hand perfumes you, and whose pencil paints.

THOMSON."

I HAVE been frequently surprised, (says the elegant and fanciful Rousseau in his *Emilius*;) and sometimes shocked, in the reading of Nieuwenthiel.—What a presumption was it to sit down to make a book of those wonders of nature that display the wisdom of their author? Had his book been as big as the whole world, he would not have exhausted his subject; and no sooner do we enter into the *minutiae* of things, than the greatest wonder of all escapes us:—that is, *the harmony and connection of the whole*.

This objection to the religious philosophy of natural history, I have often considered, without thinking it applicable to a judicious inquiry into the manifestation of divine intelligence and goodness in the works of nature. Rashly to determine the finality of causes, is to be rebuked, as inconsistent with that humility, which ought to check a weak and ignorant creature, in exploring the administration of his Creator; but when the harmony and connection, and benefit, of all that we can see, is considered, and that the result is found to increase our confidence in the wisdom and goodness of providence, to tranquilize our hearts, and to enlighten our understandings, I can conceive no study more suitable to a rational and virtuous being, wishing to be assimilated to the supreme Pattern of wisdom and benevolence.

March 6i

SITUATION, DIS-
ES.

d flow'rs,
ill paints.
THOMSON."

e elegant and
ometimes shock-
at a presump-
those wonders
their author?
rld, he would
ooner do we
the greatest
harmony and

hy of natural
hinking it ap-
nifestation of
rks of nature.
is to be repro-
hich ought to
oring the ad-
harmony and
is considered,
ur confidence
to tranquilize
ndings, I can
l and virtuous
reme Pattern

1793.

philosophy of natural history.

29

I have no occasion for any longer introduction, or more laboured apology; for I declare, what I am now about to write, is intended for ingenious young men, incorrupted by false gloomy philosophy, and for that charming sex, whose interests, reputation, and happiness, has so often employed my pen in this chaste and instructive Miscellany.

I seek not to surprise with paradoxes, to perplex with enigmas, or to dazzle with eloquence and wit.

I seek rather to fortify the citadels of the unfortunate, to adorn the asylums of the feeling heart, and to administer comforts that are fit to gild the dark mansions of adversity, and to prune the soaring wings of petulant prosperity.

These are objects worthy of the true philosopher, the good citizen, and, *what is best of all*, of the Christian philanthropist; and I expect to be uninterrupted.

All nature is full of order, and of adaption, of animation and motion. It is continually changing, and yet ever true to its original forms. This is the will of the Creator and governor, and it is full of wisdom and benevolence.

Whenever we explore the surface of this planet, we find it teeming with productions in infinite plenty and unknown variety.

To human ingenuity these productions are increased beyond all temporary estimate.

The heavens, the earth, and the waters, are rendered subservient to man's welfare, and to his power, by the pre-eminency of his rational endowments, and by their cultivation.

By the action of light, and the acid of the air, on the absorbent and predominant parts of vegetables, the livery of nature below, is rendered mild, bland, and beau-

tiful, green, and refreshing to the eye. Above, gay, bright, and exhilarating.

Plants that are esculent and wholesome, are pre-eminently abundant, grateful to smell, and pleasing to the sight.

The deleterious and poisonous, are in their aspect lurid, in their smell heavy and nauseous, as well as in their taste; as the hemlocks, the henbanes, and the whole family of noxious vegetables.

On the coasts of the sea, when the fogs, and salt air, and salt food, produce scurvy, we find the kail and the scurvy grass, with every natural antiseptic, suited to the climate.

In the torrid regions of the earth, where the violence of heat relaxes the stomach, and superinduces bilious disorders, nature has placed a redundancy of strong aromatics and styptics. Spices abound, and are greedily devoured, from a concomitant instinct of the inhabitants.

Atmospherical air is spoilt by frequent inhalation, and nature has made growing vegetables restorers of its salutiferous qualities.

The great Franklin told me, that no places of residence, where mephitic air was bred by stagnant circumstances, could be comfortably inhabitable without the neighbourhood of forests; and that no where in America were the people found to be more healthful, than in such vicinities.

Vulneraries and medicaments are provided every where among growing vegetables, for every tribe of animals; and they are sought for instinctively by the various species. Man, by his domestication, loses his instincts, in this respect, and requires the direction of physiological investigation to remedy the defect.

March 6.

move, gay, bright,

ne, are pre-emi-
pleasing to the

their aspect lurid,
well as in their
the whole fami-

fogs, and salt air,
the kail and the
tic, suited to the

here the violence
erinduces bilious
y of strong aro-
and are greedily
of the inhabi-

at inhalation, and
rers of its saluti-

aces of residence,
nt circumstances,
t the neighbour-
America were the
, than in such

ided every where
tribe of animals;
ne various species.
incts, in this re-
siological investi-

1793.

philosophy of natural history.

31

While I am engaged in these agreeable reflections, I stumble on a beautiful original letter, from Foliaceus Probus, to Ascanius Agricola, with which I shall conclude this short essay.

"FOLIACEUS TO ASCANIUS ENDS HEALTH,

"This is accompanied with a parcel of seeds of true rhubarb, as *rheum palmatum*, that you formerly requested.

"I wish they may produce a rich crop, attended with every salutary effect; and that every one who is worked upon by their beneficial influence, may, at the very instant of their operation, pray a thousand blessings on my friend Ascanius, for having liberally, and largely, cultivated so useful a plant.

"People, blest with piety and ingenuity, have observed, that every country produces such herbs as are proper remedies for the distempers arising from the climate.

"There is here a new reason for admiring the dispensations of providence; that when new vices have produced new disorders in the human frame, human industry can also rear new plants for their cure.

"While the inhabitants of Albion lived on haggies*, and singed sheep heads, rhubarb grew only in the country where men fed on horse flesh. But since we have learnt from S. Britain, to use gravy, and butter sauces with every thing we eat, and that we feed much on the two French dishes, *Je ne sçai quoi*, and *Qu'est ce que c'est*, indulgent heaven has blest us with the growth of rhubarb.

"I have long had a malicious design upon your mutton; and in four weeks, or in eight weeks hence, I may put

* Fried meat, made of the entrails of a sheep, with meal inclosed in the bag, and boiled in a pot. An old Scotch standard dill.

my intentions in execution. I mention these times, because then will be the full of the moon, by which I am much regulated in my motions during winter; so that though I have no occasion for rhubarb, I may need a little hellebore.

"Writing on this commencement of another year, it would be unpardonable to forget the wishes of the season to Ascanius and his Aurelia; and that the *irrupta copula* may continue as long as they can enjoy human life, is the sincere wish of

*On the Kalends of January, }
from my seat at Tubersbine. }*

FOLIACEUS."

SLIGHT SKETCH OF THE SEAT OF THE PRESENT WAR IN THE
NETHERLANDS.

As the French may be expected to make their principal exertions during the present campaign, on the United Provinces, it will be agreeable to most of our readers to be made acquainted with the state and circumstances of them. With that view, a map is now preparing, and will be given as soon as it can be engraved. In the mean time the following slight notices of the southern parts of the United Provinces may prove acceptable.

Antwerp will probably be employed by Dumourier, as a place of arms during his operations in Holland. This city was for many centuries the capital of the whole Low Countries, while that was the most wealthy and the most powerful state in Europe. It was at that time the most opulent city in Europe, and the most noted emporium of the universe; its merchants were wealthy; its buildings magnificent; its manufactures flourishing; its trade unbounded. Lowes Guicciardin, who described it about the year 1425, and who had seen all the other most cele-

March 6.

these times, be-
by which I am
winter ; so that
b, I may need a

another year, it
hes of the season
he *irrapta copula*
y human life, is

FOLIACEUS."

ENT WAR IN THE

e their principal
on the United
if our readers to
circumstances of
paring, and will
t. In the mean
southern parts
table.

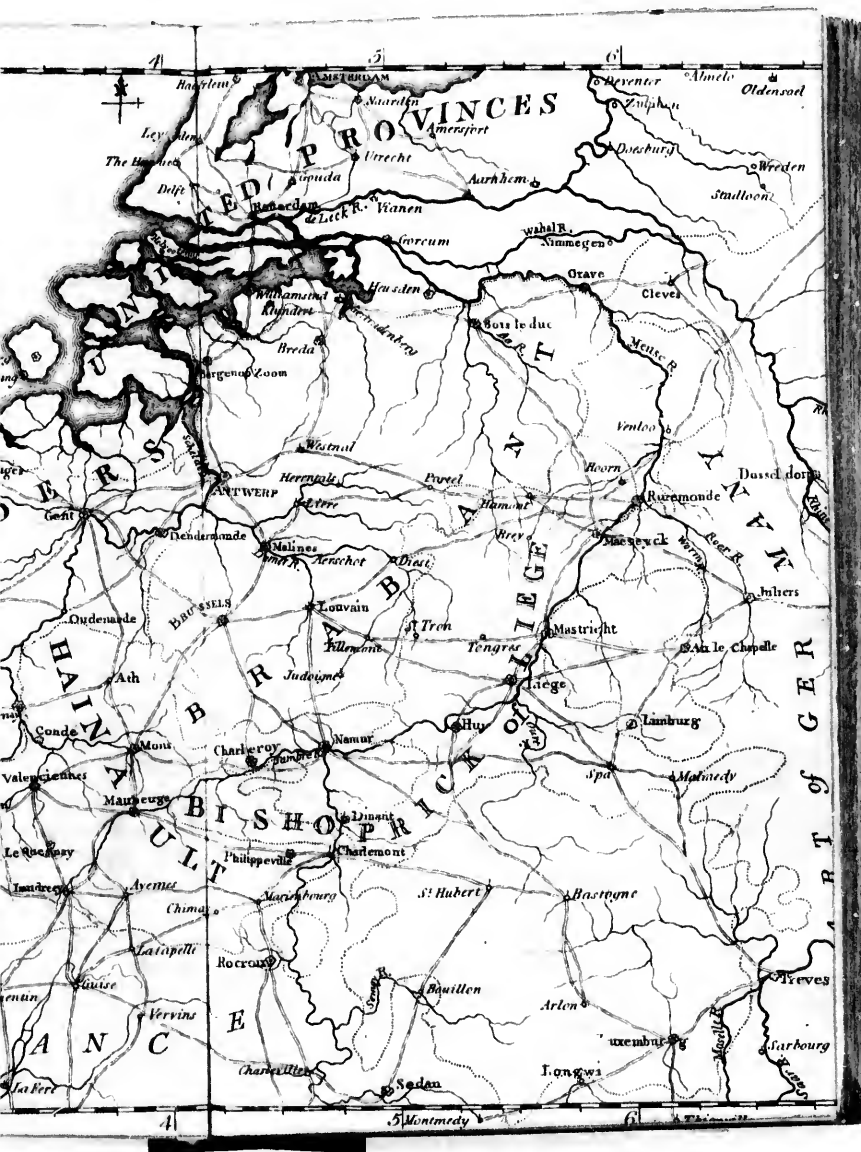
y Dumourier, as
Holland. This
the whole Low
ny and the most
time the most
ed emporium of
y ; its buildings
; its trade un-
cribed it about
other most cele-

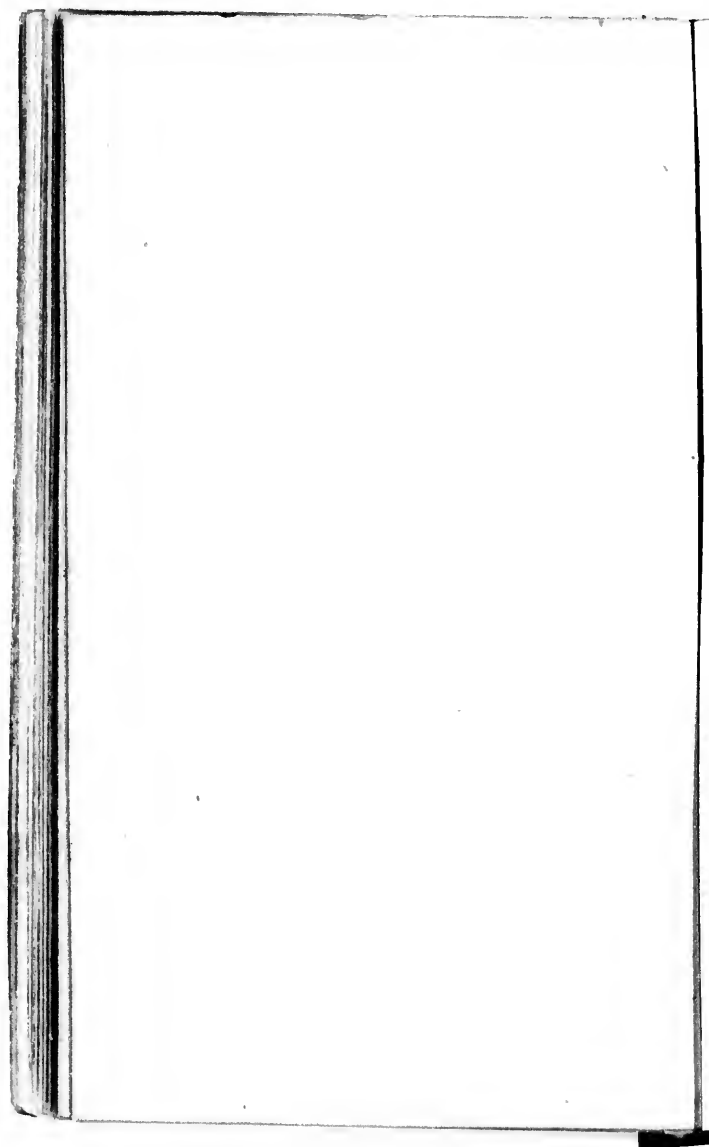
A MAP
of the Present Seat of the War
in the
LOW COUNTRIES.

March 1793

Scale of English Miles
 10 20 30







brated cities in Europe, speaks of the splendour of this city, in terms of the highest admiration. But after these dominions became an apanage of the king of Spain, the bigotted Philip II. by endeavouring to subject these free states to the jurisdiction of the Court of Inquisition, excited such a spirit of disaffection, as produced a revolt, which, after a war of thirty years, terminated in the dismemberment of that fine kingdom, seven of the seventeen provinces having established their independence, under the name of the *United Provinces*, by the treaty of Utrecht in 1581.

During the course of that long and ruinous war, no city suffered such a reverse of fortune as Antwerp. It was besieged, and at last taken and sacked by the duke of Alva. Its principal merchants retired then to Amsterdam, situated in the northern part of Holland, which is strongly secured against the attacks of enemies, by means of the marshes and shallow seas which surround it; and by the exertions of these industrious men, it has been raised to an exaltation that is in some small degree emulous of the state of what Antwerp had been. When Philip was at length constrained to grant independence to the *United Provinces*, Antwerp was the most northern town of note he retained; and the very men who had been driven from it, conscious of its natural advantages for trade, and afraid that it might become again their rival, and of the uses that might be made of it to their annoyance, took care to stipulate by treaty, that the Dutch alone should have the free navigation of the Scheldt, as the mouth of that celebrated river lies entirely within their territories; and since every change that has since taken place respecting those countries, they have maintained possession of it until the present time.

Antwerp is situated upon the N. E. side of the Scheldt, where the river takes a bend about sixty miles from the sea. It is a spacious place, but now much declined from its original splendour. The walls are reckoned no less than eight or nine miles in circumference; but within these are included many gardens. Its citadel has never been put into a thorough repair, since it was taken by the duke of / so that it cannot be accounted at present a place of great strength; but on account of the river, which is here upwards of twenty feet deep, and 400 yards broad, flowing through a fertile country, no place could be better calculated for a store room than this, if the communication with the sea were open. It is twenty-five miles north of Brussels, to which it has ready access by a navigable canal.

Breda is situated about thirty miles north and a little east of Antwerp. It is the first fortified town of any note on that side, in the territories of the United States. Busching thus describes it: "It lies upon the river Merk, which at this place receives the Aa. The latter of these streams, being a little before increased by the Byloofs, is here rendered navigable, and thus gives it a communication with the German ocean. Its fortifications, without very great improvements, are unable to stand a seige; though the town itself is partly covered by a morass, and by means of the Merk and Aa, is able to lay a part of the country under water." It is about ten miles south of the arm of the sea through which the Maese falls into the ocean.

WILLIAMSTADT is a small fort about 16 miles W. of Breda, upon the point of the isle of Rugenhil; having a good harbour on the narrow sea called *Holland diep*, about fourteen miles from Rotterdam, on the opposite side of the same narrow sea.

March 6.

side of the Scheldt, sixty miles from the much declined from reckoned no less difference; but within citadel has never it was taken by be accounted at on account of the y feet deep, and fertile country, a store room than a were open. It to which it has

h and a little east wn of any note on States. Busching ver Merk, which of these streams, oofs, is here ren- munication with hout very great ge; though the , and by means of the country th of the arm of to the ocean. 5 miles W. of enhil; having a t *Holand diep*, on the opposite

1793.

on the present seat of war.

35

BERGENOPZOOM is the strongest fortified town in this quarter. It is situated near the mouth of the Scheldt, about twenty miles S. W. from Breda, and about the same distance N. W. from Antwerp. Busching thus describes it.

"The south side of the town stands on a small eminence. It has long been celebrated as a strong fortress. Its wall, which is about an hour in circuit, is defended by five bastions, and ten horn works. Exclusive of the other fortifications on the north side, a strong line was drawn there in the year 1727, communicating with *Moermont*, *Pensen*, and *Rover* forts; and the south, or water fort, of five bastions, command the entrances of the old and new harbour. The adjacent country can also be laid under water; and as long as *Zeeland* continues clear of enemies, any supply, or reinforcements, can be thrown into it by means of the *Scheldt*. The States keep a good garrison here, and it is always commanded by a person of distinguished reputation. It was first walled in 1287. In 1588 and 1622, it held out against two powerful armies of Spaniards; but in 1747, after a siege of ten weeks, the French made themselves masters of it by surprise. In 1749, however, it was restored, though in a very ruinous condition."

All these places are situated to the south of the *Maese*, which may be said to be the natural bounding of the fortified Netherlands; as, to the north of that river, the country being very low, it is almost every where liable to be laid under water at pleasure. If the Dutch be serious in the defence of their country, they will, therefore, dispute the passage of that river, with all their power; and if they shall have provided themselves with a sufficient number of gun boats, it will probably be found a matter of great difficulty to force a passage on that quarter. To open

a way towards the eastern passage by Venloo, general Miranda will, therefore, no doubt push the siege of Maestricht as vigorously as possible. Of this part of the country, some slight notices shall be given in our next.

CONTINUATION OF THE CORRESPONDENCE OF DR ANDERSON OF
MADRAS, RESPECTING THE BREAD FRUIT TREE, &c.

Continued from vol. xi. p. 297.

Letter from captain C. Dighton, to Dr James Anderson.

DEAR SIR, *Shevellingapore, March 13. 1792.*

I HAVE been favoured with your letter of the 6th instant, desiring information concerning the bread fruit tree.

It is not common about this place; but there are a few trees in a large garden called the Jumbo Tope.

The fruit is not much valued by the natives; however, they do make curries of it.

The tree large and extremely beautiful.

The leaf resembles, in some degree, the fig leaf.

The fruit has exactly the appearance of a small Jack.

By the people here it is called *Etapala-kay*.

It is propagated with much ease from the seed, and some trees are now thriving at the paymaster's garden at Palamcotta, from seeds I sent Mr Torin between two and three years ago.

Mr Torin transplanted some trees to the garden he now lives at, near Tinnevely; and as they are doing vastly well, I should imagine it may be cultivated in almost any soil.

The fruit will be ripe the end of this month, or the beginning of next, and with your permission, I will then forward some to you. I remain, &c.

March 6.
Venloo, general
the seige of Mae-
f this part of the
en in our next.

DR ANDERSON ON
TREE, &c.

297.
James Anderson.
March 13. 1792.
of the 6th instant,
read fruit tree.
but there are a few
oo Tope.
natives; however,

ful.
he fig leaf.
of a small Jack.
ala-kay.

from the seed, and
master's garden at
n between two and

to the garden he
ey are doing vastly
vated in almost any

this month, or the
permission, I will
&c.

1793

improvements in India.

37

Letter from Mr T. Bowser, to Dr James Anderson.

DEAR SIR,

Dindigul, March 13. 1792.

I HAVE seen a specimen of the bread fruit tree, the same
as that at Tritchinopoly; and having a promise of some
young trees, in order to transplant, as also seed, I make
no doubt by the information received from the country
people, of bringing it to perfection at this place.

What was brought here, came from the valley of Din-
d'gul, forty-eight miles off; and although I have been si-
lent, I have not been inattentive; for I have now in my
garden many thousand mulberry cuttings, in a most thri-
ving condition, which have been taken from my own mul-
berry trees.

What I have done hitherto, has been for my own am-
usement, and managed by my gardener; however, should
you think that I could give the smallest aid to your lau-
dable plans, command me without ceremony. And be-
lieve me always yours, &c.

Letter from Dr James Anderson, to captain C. Dighton.

DEAR SIR,

Fort St George, March 21. 1792.

I AM very much obliged by the distinct and full account
of the bread fruit tree at Shevellapatore, and will be glad
of some of the seed, as my trees are yet so young that there
is fruit only on one of them.

You will see by the publication I have made, of which
I have the pleasure to inclose you a copy, that go-
vernment have promised to write to Sumatra, for two
different kinds of this tree which are known there.

I have, in consequence of Mr Andrew's letter, taken
the liberty to send you nopal plants, in the same manner as
to our mulberry plantations, for which you will be so good

as to accept of the best apology I can make, that I am happy to place them out in such an able hand. I am, &c.

Letter from Mr George Powney, to Dr Berry at Madras.

DEAR SIR,

Cochin, March 4. 1792.

Excuse me for not having replied to your letter of the 27th of January, before now, which requests information of the bread fruit tree;—my public avocations have prevented me from paying that attention to this object which I wished to do.

The bread fruit tree appears to thrive very well both at Cochin and Ayacotta. At the former place, there are several of them; but paid little attention to either by the Dutch, or the natives. Indeed there is a ridiculous prejudice prevails amongst the former, that the fruit is unwholesome, and that the tree, planted near a house, gives diseases to the inhabitants of it.

It is called the *Maldivé jack*, both at this place and Ceylon, where I understand there are a great number of the trees.

From every information I have been able to obtain, I conceive it is indigenous to the Maldives, from whence it was brought to Ceylon about thirteen or fourteen years ago, and from that place to this.

I was told by a Dutch gentleman, that the bread fruit is very common at Batavia, and has been for many years past, used as food by the Malays.—I ate of it myself some time ago, and thought it resembled a yam; but of a very superior flavour.

There are no kernels or seeds in it; and it must be multiplied in the manner described by Dr Anderson, in his letter to Dr Mein, of the 29th of January 1792. Such is exactly the manner practised here; but it is not planted in the red volcanic earth mentioned by Dr An-

March 6.
make, that I am
hand. I am, &c.

Berry at Madras.

March 4. 1792.
your letter of the
requests informa-
tic avocations have
tion to this object

ive very well both
ner place, there are
ention to either by
is a ridiculous pre-
at the fruit is un-
near a house, gives

at this place and
a great number of

een able to obtain,
ives, from whence it
a or fourteen years

that the bread fruit
een for many years
te of it myself some
yam; but of a very

it; and it must be
y Dr Anderson, in
of January 1792.
here; but it is not
ationed by Dr An-

1793.

improvements in India.

35

derson, but in common black mould; and this cannot be done for want of the former, as the soil here abounds with it. I have for Dr Anderson two very fine plants of it, one three feet high, a leaf of which I have now cut off, and send in this letter. I have likewise several cuttings from the root; they are all in boxes, and ready to be sent by the first opportunity. I have incruusted with wax, two of the fruit, which shall be sent at the same time.

I have received by three or four of the last tappals, some of the nopals, I take them to be? They are from Dr Anderson; but he has given me no instructions about them; and I was not so fortunate as to meet with his former publications which made mention of them. I have, however, planted them; my dubah knew them, and called them Ella Kalli.—The people here say that the Travancore country abounds with it.

Mr Martin has not yet sent me the silk worm eggs, and I imagine that his breed must have failed. Yours very faithfully, &c.

Letter from Dr James Anderson, to captain T. Bowser.

DEAR SIR,

Fort St George, March 24. 1792.

I HAVE received your obliging favour of the 13th instant, and am very sensible of the value of its contents. As before this reaches you, your garden will be stocked with nopal plants, which, on the permission you have granted, I must request you will take the trouble to distribute slips from, to every village in your neighbourhood, abundance of which they will afford in the course of three or four months; and independent of their use in the expected cochineal business, these plants will prove a nourishing and wholesome vegetable to the natives of the country.

By a letter just received from Mr Powney at Cochin, it appears there are plenty of bread fruit trees there, and at Ayacotta, he is sending me two, which by all accounts are the Sookaon, as yours is the Calawee of Sumatra;—it is therefore likely we shall be able to procure enough of both kinds without crossing the seas.

Mr Powney can send you the sago, and many other valuable trees, which are mentioned in the Hortus Malabaricus, not known to exist at present on this side of the hills; and in case you have any vacant choultries, or spare houses, at Dindigul, I will send you some of the silk worm eggs, as they require good shelter against the monsoon, although the worms are spinning upon the trees in my garden at this season. I am, &c.

To be continued.

TO CORRESPONDENTS.

ANOTHER packet of the *Traveller* is received, and seems to improve. The continuation will be looked for at the time promised.

A second letter on popular writers is also received, containing Gibbon, Stewart and Gregory, for which the Editor returns thanks to the obliging communicator;—the remainder will be very acceptable.

The Editor is much obliged to *Toric*, for his very ingenious observations on the book of Job. They deserve to be preserved; but they would not altogether suit; he fears the taste of a majority of his readers; for which reason he must reluctantly decline to insert them. They shall be carefully preserved in case the writer should call for them. Owing to misdirecting postage was charged. Nothing but newspapers pass at the Post Office under similar address.

Thanks to *I. T. P.* for his very ingenious communication, the conclusion of which is requested before this can be inserted. The paper to which he alludes is not yet returned, but shall be called for soon. If he formerly gave his private address, it has escaped the Editor's recollection; and begs the favour when he next writes, he will have the good-
to mention it.

The Editor is much obliged to an old correspondent for the very ingenious hints on what he styles the *Political Bible*, which though on a subject he wishes seldom to touch upon, is written in such a pleasing manner, and contains observations which he thinks so just, that he is persuaded, his readers will much approve of. These shall appear as soon as possible.

March 6.
r Powney at Co-
d fruit trees there,
, which by all ac-
Calawee of Suma-
be able to procure
the seas.
o, and many other
n the Hortus Ma-
ent on this side of
acant choultries, or
nd you some of the
shelter against the
spinning upon the
um, &c.

ts, and seems to improve.
promised.
ived, containing Gibbon,
na thanks to the obliging
reputable.
very ingenious observa-
reserved; but they would
majority of his readers;
to insert them. They
er should call for them.
Nothing but newspapers

communication, the con-
be inserted. The paper
shall be called for soon.
escaped the Editor's recol-
lects, he will have the good-

spendent for the very in-
le, which though on a sub-
in such a pleasing manner,
is just, that he is persua-
se shall appear as soon as

119.

THE BEE,

OR

LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,

FOR

WEDNESDAY, MARCH 13. 1793.

ON THE POISON OF SERPENTS.

For the Bee.

No subject has engaged the attention of philosophers more than the poison of serpents, with regard to its nature, and method of operating. In this essay I will first treat of the weapons which the animals employ in communicating their poison; next with regard to the poison itself; and lastly, as to the method of cure.

Of the weapons which the animals employ in communicating their poison.

The ancient opinion was, that all the serpent race communicated their poison by means of a sting in their tail; and indeed some of the most early writers give figures of serpents with the sting in their tail; some have invented a similar fiction, that serpents stung by means of a forked tongue; while others, affecting superior discernment, have ascribed it to the teeth in general. These are all very erroneous opinions; for no serpent can poison either by the forked tongue or tail;

VOL. xiv.

F

‡

for there is no point in the one, nor sting in the other to poison other animals. In all poisonous serpents there is a small moveable bone adhering to each side of the upper jaw ; in these, there are two or three tubular fangs, which resemble the canine teeth. The fangs can be laid flat and erected at the pleasure of the animal ; and these fangs are the real stings of serpents, and the means by which they convey their poison. At the base of each fang is a small vesicle, which contains a little drop of a yellowish coloured liquor ; this vesicle, at the bottom of the tooth, being compressed when the animal bites, the liquor passes through the tube in the tooth into the wound. These facts were first mentioned by Rhedi, and afterwards confirmed by Dr Tyson in his account of the rattlesnake given in the Philosophical Transactions. The North American Indians, after carefully extracting these venomous fangs, suffer the rattlesnake to bite them till the blood flows, with total impunity.

Of the hundred and thirty-two species of serpents that have been mentioned by Linnæus, there have been only twenty-three marked by him as possessed of poisonous fangs. Dr Walker observes, that the *amphisbæna fuliginosa*, a serpent well known in the Brazils, has no fangs ; of course Linnæus has not marked it as poisonous, and yet its bite is well known by the Portuguese to be mortal ; we must therefore conclude, (says he,) that there is no security to be found in serpents being destitute of moveable fangs ; for in this instance, and I believe many others, they are capable of conveying a mortal

s. March 13.
nor sting in the
all poisonous
one adhering to
there are two
ble the canine
and erected at
se fangs are the
means by which
e base of each
ains a little drop
vesicle, at the
ed when the ani-
the tube in the
were first men-
confirmed by Dr
ke given in the
orth American
these venomous
te them till the

species of ser-
Linnaeus, there
d by him as pos-
Walker observes,
pent well known
rse Linnaeus has
t its bite is well
mortal; we must
here is no secu-
ing destitute of
ce, and I believe
veying a mortal

1793. *on the poison of serpents.* 43
poison, though not possessed of these fangs or canine
teeth, and of course their mouth is of different struc-
ture from other poisonous serpents.

Of the poison itself.

We must now turn our attention to the nature of
the poison injected into the wound. This subject
was first greatly elucidated by some experiments made
by Rhedi, under the auspices of Ferdinand II. great
duke of Tuscany. By these means a number of parti-
culars were made known, which before were entirely
unknown. The principal of these are the following :

When he either caused a living viper to bite a
dog, or wounded him with the teeth of one newly
dead, (the poisonous vesicle remaining unbroken,)
the event was the same. If the bite was repeated, its
effect became weaker, and at last was lost; the poison
contained in the vesicle being totally exhausted. That
the teeth of serpents when extended to bite, were
moistened over with a certain liquor; and when the
vesicle at the base was pressed, a drop of poison flow-
ed to the point of the fang. When the poison, thus flow-
ing from the vesicle, was received first in soft bread or a
sponge, an animal bitten by the serpent received no
more harm from the wound than being pricked by a
needle, till after a few days when the venom was
restored afresh; but when an animal was wounded
by the point of a needle dipped in the poison, it was
tormented with the same pains as if it had been bit-
ten by the viper itself. Preserving some of this poi-
son in a glass, and totally evaporating the moisture
in the sun, when the residuum was diluted with
water, and the point of a needle dipped in the solution,
Rhedi found, to his great surprise, that it had the same

effect as when recent. But the boldness of one Tozzi, threw all the learned men of the age into the greatest astonishment;—he drank a quantity of this poison without sustaining the least injury. This seems to have been known to the ancients; for Lucan, in the ninth book of his *Pharsalia*, speaking of the serpent, says,

Nox'a serpentum est aditus o sanguinea penis
 Morsu vir is habent, et satum dente minantur,
 Picula morte carent. PHARSAL. Lib. IX. v. 614.

Many barbarous nations are perfectly acquainted with this property of the poison of serpents; for they dip their arrows in that poison, and when once introduced into human blood it is productive of the most terrible consequences. But to return to our Florentines. That they might confirm this principle, they collected a quantity of poison, and gave it to different animals without producing the least inconvenience; but when applied to an external wound, every one of those horrid symptoms which accompany the real bite followed, *viz.* inflammatory and malignant fevers, ending in death, unless nature, by a spontaneous hemorrhage, or some other evacuation, discharged this poison. With respect to the experiments of Rhedi, every one of his observations prove, that the liquid pressed out of the vesicle which moistens the fangs of the serpents, is only noxious by being conveyed into the blood, by means of a puncture or wound; and the case of Tozzi, who drank a considerable quantity of this poison without suffering injury, proves that it hurts the blood, only when externally mixed with it.

March 13.

of one Tozzi,
into the greatest
y of this poison.

This seems to
or Lucan, in the
g of the serpent,

a penis
inatur,
AL. lib. ix. v. 614.

ectly acquainted
rpents; for they
and when once
s productive of
nt to return to
confirm this prin-
ison, and gave it
ing the least in-
external wound,
s which accom-
nflammatory and
nless nature, by a
ther evacuation,
ct to the experi-
ervations prove,
he vesicle which
s, is only noxious
d, by means of a
e of Tozzi, who
his poison with-
hurts the blood.

1793.

on the poison of serpents.
Symptoms of the bite.

45

The symptoms that attend the bite of the viper, are, a smarting in the part wounded; swelling, paleness, snapping of the eyes, tears; horror with coldness; a weak pulse, afterwards becoming unequal; thirst, cold sweat, pain in the reins; diarrhœa with griping and vomiting; difficulty of breathing, drowsiness, and convulsions, which terminate in death.

Coluber prestor, a native of Sweden. Symptoms attending the bite of it, are pain in the wound, tumour, thirst, asthma, anxieties, convulsions, and death.

There is a serpent still more dreadful than any of the former, found in Sweden, called *coluber carcia*. The bite of this is followed by immediate change of colour, coldness, stupor, palpitation of the heart, acute pain all over the body, and death. Linnæus tried oil in this case, but it proved ineffectual.

The *coluber aspis* of Linnæus, is an animal commonly called the Egyptian asp, and well known to the ancients. The bite is followed by lassitude, torpor, and death without pain. For these reasons, Cleopatra made use of this creature to put an end to her existence.

The *crataus horridus* of Linnæus, the rattlesnake, kills in a very sudden manner; his bite usually producing death within twelve hours.

But the most horrid of all the serpent tribe, is what is called the *coluber naga*, of Linnæus. This is the serpent called in the East Indies *cobra de capello*. Its bite kills within an hour, with the most excruciating pains, and is attended with instant putrefaction,

46 on the poison of serpents. March 13.
and the flesh separates from the bones immediately.
This is the serpent the ancients called *Sepe*.

Of the cure.

It would extend this paper to a prodigious length if I were to enumerate all the antidotes that have been employed against the bite of serpents. I shall confine myself to a few. About sixty years ago, an effectual remedy for the bite of a viper was discovered in England, by chaffing the part with warm Florentine oil. The viper catchers are so confident of this remedy, that, for a small trifle, they will let a viper bite their hand. Linnæus found that the same antidote answered against the bite of the *coluber prestor*. In the case of the rattlesnake we have a very powerful antidote in the *polygala senega*, or rattlesnake root, for which we are indebted to the North American Indians. Proof was made of it in Sweden by Linnæus. A maid servant at Upsal, was bitten by a serpent upon a very dangerous place. The most dreadful symptoms followed the bite, and such as demanded the application of the most decisive remedies. Linnæus was sent to, and he sent two doses of the powder of this root, by which she was almost entirely recovered in two days. Besides these, there are other remedies used by the Americans, as the *veratrum luteum*, *aletris furinosa*, *wularia perfoliata*, *sanicula Canadensis*, and others. The antidote against the *coluber naga*, or *cobra de capella*, is the *ophioriza mungos*, or Indian *ophioriza*, a description of which may be seen in an elegant dissertation on that subject by Darelius, in the *Amœnitates Academia*.

P. H. N.

March 13.
dies immediately.
ed Sepe.

prodigious"length
dotes that have
ents. I shall con-
ars ago, an effec-
was discovered in
warm Florentine
ent of this reme-
let a viper bite
ame antidote an-
restor. In the
ry powerful an-
lesnake root, for
American Indi-
by Linnæus. A
y a serpent upon
eadful symptoms
ded the applica-

Linnæus was
e powder of this
ely recovered in
other remedies
rum luteum, ale-
nicula Canaden-
at the coluber na-
a mungos, or In-
ich may be seen
subject by Dare-

P. II. N.

1793.

on the poison of serpents.

47

=====

ADDITIONS ON THE ABOVE.

THE ingenious writer of this paper does not seem to be acquainted with a late discovery made in India, by Mr John Williams there, and published in the Asiatic Researches; viz. that the caustic volatile alkali, administered in small doses, and repeated at short intervals, proved effectual in all the cases in which it had been properly administered; even after the symptoms were the most alarming. The following case will serve as an illustration.

"In July 1784, the wife of a servant of mine, was bitten by a *cobra de capello* on the outside of the little toe of her right foot. In a few minutes she became convulsed; particularly about the jaws and throat, with a continued gnashing of the teeth. She at first complained of a numbness extending from the wound upwards; but no ligature was applied to the limb. About sixty drops of the caustic volatile spirit were given to her in water, by forcing open her mouth, which was strongly convulsed; in about seven minutes the dose was repeated, when the convulsion left her; and in three more she became sensible, and spoke to those who attended her. A few drops of the spirit had also been applied to the wound. The snake was killed and brought to me, which proved a *cobra de capello*."

Mr W. concludes his paper in these words: "I have seen instances of persons bitten by snakes, who have been so long without assistance, that when they had been brought to me, they have not been able to swallow, from convulsions of the throat and

fauces, which is, I observe, a constant symptom of the bite of the *cobra de capello*; and indeed I have had many persons brought to me who had been dead sometime; but never knew an instance of the volatile caustic alkali failing in its effect, where the patient has been able to swallow it."

In the course of this dissertation he takes occasion to observe, that in one case, oil had been swallowed by the patient before his arrival; but that on administering the alkali, the patient vomited up the oil, which he considered as a fortunate circumstance; as he thinks oil tends to weaken the power of the alkali, which he believes acts entirely as a stimulant. *Eau de luce*, he says, may be successfully employed where the pure alkali cannot be had; but it is less efficacious. Fortunately for this country we have no dangers of this kind to guard against.

SIR,

To the Editor of the Bee.

IF you think as well as I do of the following extract of a letter I lately received from a gentleman of eminence in the country, you will not hesitate to give it a place in your useful Miscellany; by doing which I imagine you will oblige many of your readers, and give pleasure to

AN OLD CORRESPONDENT.

HINTS FOR A POLITICAL BIBLE.

I AM duly favoured with yours of the first instant. The plan of the Committee for disseminating useful

March 13,
tant symptom of
d indeed I have
no had been dead
ce of the volatile
where the patient
on he takes oc-
se, oil had been
his arrival; but
e patient vomited
a fortunate cir-
to weaken the
ves acts entirely
ays, may be suc-
alkali cannot be
rtunately for this
is kind to guard

Bee.

e following ex-
om a gentleman
ill not hesitate to
ellany; by doing
e many of your

RESPONDENT.

L BIBLE.

t the first instant.
seminating useful

1793.

a political bible.

49

political knowledge among our lower classes of people, is most highly useful, and has my best wishes for its success. I like it because it is an institution quite the reverse of the Inquisition; and at least as well calculated for the support of a free government as the Inquisition is of a despotic one.

I wish some of your able pens would write a Political Bible, divided into short chapters, and adapted to our own constitution. It might begin by some preliminary observations on government in general, distinguishing the circumstances that constitute the essence of freedom and despotism; then give instructions to kings, princes, ministers, nobility, and gentry; and proceed to judges, and tax gatherers, not forgetting the clergy; and then, descending to the lower classes, a few well stated facts might be thrown in, to persuade them, though the lower, they are not therefore the less happy orders of the state. They begin already round me to feel they are the most useful. When a poor man told a rich one that he was very hungry, the rich man exclaimed, "How happy you are! I have not had the pleasure of being hungry these twenty years." Did they but reflect how invariably our Maker has attached bodily health, and peace of mind, to industrious occupations, they would view us idlers with less envy. Then show them how our excellent constitution secures to them these happy fruits of their own labour; and that the general protection of good laws, extended to us landed proprietors, extends their means of being employed,—that is of being happy. I should expect to see the people attached warmly to our constitu-

VOL. xiv.

G

†

tion in proportion to their poverty, and not, as is now the case, in proportion to their wealth. For I am convinced the discontent and uneasiness, which, I am sorry to say, I find pretty prevalent among the lower classes, all proceed from ignorance, worked upon by misrepresentation.

Our Political Bible, like our Sacred Bible, might consist partly of precepts, and partly of history. A short historical account of the progress of liberty, and of the successive improvements on our constitution, would have a great effect. Its present state, I would boldly assert, to be so near to perfection, that it ought only to be touched in future by the most skilful hand, and very gently. A contrast of the condition of the labourer in Spain, Italy, Turkey, and of the tradesman there, might be introduced. At present, the people round me are all getting rich; getting better houses, clothes, and food, by means of rights which they do not know they enjoy. This want of instruction your Committee is meant to supply. Judge then of the beneficial effects it may produce. I am particularly anxious to see William Playfair's book on the consequences of a parliamentary reform; because that is the most popular, and yet the most dangerous crotchet the people have got in their heads. What they aim at for the boroughs, would only extend drunkenness, idleness, and corruption. Our boroughs would be better if deacons of crafts were chosen for life, like the aldermen in London. The public accounts indeed should be very open to inspection, and subject to easy controul. But to return from this digression. As a slight sketch, to

March 13.
and not, as is now
th. For I am
fs, which, I am
amo : the low-
, worked upon
ed Bible, might
y of history. A
refs of liberty,
on our constitu-
present state, I
perfection, that
re by the most
contrast of the
Italy, Turkey,
be introduced.
all getting rich;
food, by means
they enjoy. This
is meant to sup-
jects it may pro-
to see William
of a parliamen-
most popular, and
people have got
the boroughs,
iefs, and corrup-
deacons of crafts
men in London.
be very open to
oul. But to re-
slight sketch, to

1793. *a political bible.* 51
convey something like an idea of what I mean, take
the following as an example.

SPECIMEN OF THE POLITICAL BIBLE.

Book first, Chapter first.

1. A king not controuled by his nobles and people, is a despot ; as witness Morocco.
2. Nobles not controuled by a king and people, are despots ; as witness Venice.
3. A people not controuled by nobles and a king, are despots ; as witness France.
4. A state in which king, nobles, and people, have each a share in the government, is free ; as witness Great Britain and Ireland.
5. The different ranks of life, like the different seasons of the year, have each their use. God made them both.
6. The hottest season is not always the healthiest ; no more is the richest man always the happiest.
7. The winter prepares the ground for ploughing in the spring ; the spring prepares it for bearing corn in summer ; the summer ripens the corn for reaping in autumn.
8. The rich man gives his money to reward the industrious poor man ; the poor man gives his industry to minister to the wants of the rich. Could they do without the assistance of each other ? God made them both.
9. Despotic governments are worse for the poor man than for the rich one ; as the poor man is sooner ruined than a rich one.

And so on to the end of the chapter.

If you can find a man of abilities who is above the influence of party, and free from prejudice, it might be made a valuable treatise indeed. Should that be once done, and were it revised by men of cool heads and sound judgement, so as to receive their approbation, I would, in that case, give the king's printer a little allowance to add one of them to every copy of the Bible, New Testament, and Prayer Book, under the title of the Political Bible of a free born Briton. The children should learn the use of king, lords, and commons, by heart; then a chapter of the king's duty; the duty of the nobility; the duty of the people; then of law, how it preserves life, character, property, and so on. But I have said enough to give you an idea of what I mean, and that is all I intend at present*.

THOUGHTS SUGGESTED BY THE ABOVE.

THE Editor would not presume to disfigure the above performance by any additions or interpolations of his own; but he could not resist the temptation of subjoining a few thoughts that the perusal of the above suggested to his mind;—not as a continuation of the chapter, though the verses are so numbered; but as an amplification of it in some degree, which he hopes will not be deemed misplaced at the present time; but which, being

* No person can be so well qualified to execute this task as the ingenious proposer himself; and if he will go on to complete it on the model here so happily begun, he will confer an important service on the community; and if he will favour the Editor with a chapter from time to time, as Mahomet did of the Koran, it shall be regularly inserted in the Bee, till the whole be completed; after which it might be transplanted into the place allotted for it by him, if judged expedient. *Edit.*

March 13.
ies who is a-
ree from pre-
treatise indeed.
it revised by
nt, so as to re-
that case, give
to add one of
ew Testament,
of the Political
children should
mons, by heart;
y; the duty of
e; then of law,
erty, and so on.
an idea of what
esent •.

ABOVE.
isfigure the above
rpolations of his
tation of subjoin-
ne above suggest-
n of the chapter,
e as an amplifica-
opes will not be
but which, being

this task as the inge-
plete it on the model
e service on the com-
chapter from time to
ularly inserted in the
might be transplanted
edient. Edit.

1793. *a political bible.* 53
carefully distinguished from the text, may be omitted
when the work is completed.

10. That government only is free, in which laws that
have been deliberately enacted, are so enforced, as that no
individual in the state can injure the person, or attach the
property of another, with impunity.

11. Freedom may be impaired by despotism on the one
hand, or anarchy on the other; but every germ of free-
dom is totally annihilated where both despotism and anar-
chy prevail at the same time.

12. A despotic government is that in which any single
undivided power is enabled to make, and to repeal laws,
at pleasure, and to cause them be enforced in the way it
chooses to dictate.

13. Despotic authority may be vested either in one per-
son, as in Turkey, Russia, and some other kingdoms; or
in an assembly consisting of many persons, as in France at
the present moment.

14. Anarchy prevails wherever the authority of go-
vernment is so feeble as that other powers arise within
the state which overawe it, and prevent the execution of
the laws; or where several powers contend for predomi-
nance, so as to render the peaceable subject unable to de-
termine clearly what he should do.

15. When despotic authority is vested in one single
person, the orders of that person will be prompt; and
the execution of these orders so vigorous, as to make them
be enforced without struggle or dispute. And although
neither industry can be here vigorously exerted, nor
wealth be accumulated to a high degree, nor the mental
faculties of man be carried to perfection; yet if human
beings are content to enjoy domestic tranquillity, without
aspiring at affluence or distinction, they may be there of-

ten suffered to vegetate at least, in quiet. In this situation *pure despotism* prevails.

16. But where the despotic authority is vested in many, no man can enjoy even this kind of quiet. The will of no individual of that body constitutes the executive power, so that transgressions of the despotic will cannot be punished with promptitude; - what was decreed to-day, by the prevalence of one party, may be annulled to-morrow by the prevalence of another. The decrees are thus not only more variable than they could be under any one man, but they are often altogether contradictory. From the general ignorance that must for ever in that state prevail, as to the knowledge of the decrees in force, the persons employed to enforce the law thus become a set of petty despots, who, from the unsteadiness of those above them, must be perpetually tempted to engage in acts of plunder and oppression: and as these petty despots must be at times discovered and punished by a party which is inimical to their friends, acquiring power for the day, the people will be always on the catch to dispute their authority; a constant succession of struggles for power must be the consequence through all the land; and the strongest for the time must ever predominate over the others; so that peace or quiet are altogether unattainable in any station of life. In this situation despotism and anarchy equally prevail, and freedom is entirely annihilated. This may be called *anarchical despotism*.

17. Of all the kinds of government that can be conceived, that of anarchical despotism must not only be the most unstable and oppressive, but also the least economical. In a pure despotism, the rapacity of one despot may be satiated; and there is at least a chance that generosity of sentiment may sometimes animate his bosom. But in a state of anarchical despotism, the rapacity of the

March 13.

t. In this situa-

s vested in many, quiet. The will of the executive power will cannot be decreed to-day, annulled to-morrow, decrees are thus be under any one contradictory. From in that state pre-in force, the persons become a set of of those above engage in acts of petty despots must a party which is for the day, the dispute their authority or power must be the strongest for the others; so that able in any station and anarchy equally related. This may

that can be concealed not only be the the least economy of one despot a chance that legitimate his bosom. the rapacity of the

1793.

a political bible.

55

many must be insatiable; and by throwing the load from each individual on the whole body, even shame is annihilated; and if these despots are to enjoy power but for a short time, their appetite for plunder will be whetted by the consideration that they ought to lose no time in acquiring it. From the dread of detection, each will be disposed to wave severe scrutinising. This will produce a general and tacit connivance at the enormities of each; so that all attempts at inquiry will be quashed by a vote of the majority, and the most shameful peculations must thus escape with impunity. Could it have been possible, under any other form of government, to have screened the robbers of the *Garde Meuble* in France from detection?

18. To insure freedom to a people, and to guard against despotism, it is necessary that no *single* undivided power whatever should be intrusted with the sole privilege of enacting laws; but that the concurrence of several distinct powers, which may have different views and inclinations, should be required, before any law can be binding on the nation: and the executive power ought ever to be separated from the deliberative voice.

19. To guard against anarchy, on the other hand, the arm that is intrusted with the execution of the law, ought to be strong and irresistible, so as to be able, without danger of successful resistance, to seize and bring to due punishment, by a clear and direct trial, every person, whoever he be, who shall dare to infringe the laws.

20. Whatever tends to weaken the executive arm, tends to remove the only shield that ever can be interposed to protect the weak, against the oppressive grasp of the powerful.

21. To prevent the laws from being oppressive, they ought to be enacted with a proper regard to the circumstances of the people; and care be taken, that no law can be

enacted, but with due deliberation in several sittings of each department of the legislative council, that time may be given for reflection, and opportunities afforded, before passing the law, for parties who may think they will be aggrieved by any proposed law, to state their objections to it before the legislative council, thus to prevent these legislators from being betrayed into the enacting iniquitous laws through ignorance.

22. When a law is once enacted, provision should be made against a possibility of repealing it on a sudden; that thus the many evils which must ever originate from a great mutation, and consequently a general ignorance of the existing laws, may be avoided.

23. The *legislative* department of government, should in no case have any share in the *executive* power; because this tends directly to establish an uncontrolled despotic authority: but it ought to possess a power of calling the tools of the executive power to account, wherever they had exceeded the powers intrusted to them by law; and of punishing them without appeal, where they should be fairly convicted of a crime.

24. The *judicial* power should be totally different from, and independent of both the *executive* and *legislative* departments of government, unless where the judges shall be convicted of having exceeded the powers intrusted to them by the law; that thus the persons who made the laws, may not have it in their power to stretch them, on particular occasions, beyond the limits for which they had been originally intended; and thus, by their pre-eminent power, be enabled to evade punishment when acting unjustly. It was by thus stretching the law at their pleasure, that the unfortunate Louis was condemned by the mere will of a junto, without a shadow of law.

March 13.

several sittings
council, that time
opportunities affor-
who may think
d law, to state
ve council, thus
betrayed into the
e.

ision should be
on a sudden;
r originate from
eral ignorance of

vernment, should
utive power; be-
uncontrouled des-
power of calling
ccount, wherever
ted to them by
eal, where they

totally different
utive and legisla-
where the judges
the powers intrus-
persons who made
r to stretch them,
its for which they
hus, by their pre-
ishment when act-
g the law at their
was condemned by
dow of law.

1793.

a political bible.

57

25. It is upon these rational principles that the goodly fabric of the British constitution, has, by slow degrees, been reared up, and upon this sure basis the freedom and prosperity of this country has been founded. The Commons and the Peers must each of them deliberate separately, during the course of *five* sittings at least, including the moving for, and obtaining leave to bring in the bill before it can be passed. Parties may be heard at the bar against it, during its progress through both the Houses, in all its stages. When it has even passed both Houses, it must also be sanctioned by the Royal authority, before it can obtain the force of a law. Besides all these precautions, it is also necessary, in regard to bills that tend to infringe upon private property, that public intimation be given of an intention to bring in such a bill, *six months* at least before it can be proposed in either House. Thus carefully are the rights of individuals guarded against infringement by surprise, in Britain; and thus attentive have we been to prevent improper laws being enacted, through blind prejudice or casual ignorance in the legislators.

26. And when a law has once been duly sanctioned by the *legislature*, the execution of it is then taken out of the hands of the legislative power, and entrusted to the king, who is armed with ample powers to compel ready obedience to these decrees, after it shall have been ascertained by the verdict of a jury of honest men, that any of them have been transgressed; and after the judges, who are endowed with ample salaries, and who are alike independent of the parties accused, and of those who are the accusers, shall have awarded the sentence that the law authorises. Nor is there any order of men in the state which is not under the controul of the law. The king, himself, though his person be inviolable, is, through the medium

of his servants, without whose concurrence he can do nothing, equally under its controul as every other person, in as far as respects the ordinary transactions of life; and in regard to higher crimes, the most favoured servant of the crown may be tried by IMPEACHMENT; and if by the judges he shall be declared guilty, he must inevitably be punished, without a possibility of his being screened from it by the royal protection. Such are the means, that, from the experience of ages, have been adopted by the British constitution, to guard against those two powerful enemies to freedom, ANARCHY and DESPOTISM.

27. In France all these checks against despotism and anarchy have been totally neglected; and the most perfect system of anarchical despotism that can be conceived, has been there concocted, and carried to a height of perfection it never had attained in any other part of the earth. A decree may be passed in the National Convention as soon as it is proposed; and the moment it is passed it has the force of a law. This decree may be proposed by any man who pleases to do so. The decree may be again reversed during the same sitting, if it should so please the Convention. In these circumstances it is impossible for any man to know what is the law; or to have a reasonable assurance that he can either be justified in resisting what is required of him, or be punished legally for resistance.

28. The Convention has not only the power of enacting laws at pleasure, but of executing them in the way it pleases. The armies, the navies, the ministers, the judges, are all amenable to its bar. And if it wishes to protect the guilty, or to punish the innocent, there is no legal power whatever that can oppose it.

29. But there is a power which does check this assembly. There is a power which dictates to it. There is

March 13.

ce he can do no-
ry other person;
sactions of life;
favoured servant
MENT; and if by
e must inevitably
s being screened
are the means,
been adopted by
against those two
and DESPOTISM.

st despotism and
d the most perfect
an be conceived,
o a height of per-
other part of the
National Conven-
ment it is pased
may be proposed
ne decree may be
g, if it should so
stances it is im-
e law; or to have
be justified in re-
unished legally for

he power of enac-
them in the way
the ministers, the
And if it wishes to
ocent, there is no
t.

check this assem-
es to it. There is

1793.

a political bible.

59

a power which moulds its decrees at pleasure; and though unseen, over-rules every thing. This power is not the People,—this power is not the Federates,—this power is not the Jacobin Club. It is the Ruler of the leaders of all these separate bodies, which acts with sovereign uncontrollable sway, without being brought into view. Like the eastern despots of old, who issued their mandates from the innermost recesses of the palace, this invisible power, by its inarticulated volition only, has already immolated thousands on the altar of despotism. It was this invisible power which assembled the Marsellois; it was the same power which planned and effected the massacres on the 10th of August, and the 2d of September; it was this power which brought the artillery from the ramparts of St Dennis; it was this power which drew the Federates a second time from Marseilles to Paris; it was this power which guarded Louis to the block; and it was this power which sent the Federists back again when the deed was done.

30. Under such a system of despotism, what security has any man for life, for property, for any thing? Innocence is no guard; industry can afford him no resource; the law can give him no protection. His only safety consists in a mean submission to the will, or a base concurrence with the measures of the despot; and even this affords him only the precarious surety of the moment. To assert that a nation enjoys freedom under such circumstances, is the same thing as to maintain, that after a house is already in flames, if it be left to itself, it will not be consumed!

DISQUISITIONS CONCERNING THE MODE OF MAKING
BRICKS AMONG THE ROMANS.

It is acknowledged, that the ancient Romans possessed the art of making bricks in much greater perfection than any of the modern nations of Europe. Many buildings that have been erected with these ancient bricks, have withstood the vicissitudes of weather for some thousands of years, and yet remain firm and entire; whereas modern works, consisting of these materials, begin to moulder away almost as soon as formed, and are unable to resist, but for a very short time, the slightest vicissitudes of weather. This difference can only proceed from our ignorance of the manner of manufacturing bricks; as we are still possessed of the same materials that they employed: it is therefore an object well deserving our attention, to try if we can discover wherein our error consists, that we may be enabled to regain this long lost useful art.

Clay, in its native state, is capable of being softened by water, and of being in some measure diffused therein, so as to form with it a cohesive ductile paste, that admits of being moulded with ease into a great variety of forms; which forms it may be made to retain after the water has been evaporated from it. But if clay has been exposed for a sufficient length of time to the action of an intense fire, it loses all these properties; it acquires a hard and stony consistence; is no longer capable

March 13.

OF MAKING

Romans poss-
h greater per-
ns of Europe.
ed with these
vicissitudes of
s, and yet re-
rn works, con-
moulder away
able to resist,
est vicissitudes
y proceed from
manufacturing
he same mate-
efore an object
if we can dis-
at we may be
art.
e of being sof-
e measure dif-
it a cohesive
moulded with
which forms it
r has been eva-
been exposed
he action of an
es; it acquires
longer capable

1793.

mode of making bricks.

61

of being softened, or in any manner acted upon by water; if that is reduced to powder, it is incapable of any adhesion when mixed with water, but remains an incoherent mass in every respect resembling fine sand.

Hence, then, it follows, that if a mass of native clay be well soaked in water, and thoroughly kneaded with it into a fine paste, and then moulded into a proper form, and baked in a kiln, it will be converted into a hard stony mass, retaining the form it was moulded into. This is in short the process followed in the manufacture of bricks. But there are some peculiarities that occur in the process which require to be explained, before we can hope to discover in what manner our manufacture of this article may be improved.

When clay is reduced to a paste with water, it occupies a much larger space, than when it is perfectly dry; and by consequence, if it is moulded into any form when in this soft state, the mass will gradually shrink in all its dimensions, as the water is evaporated from it in drying. Hence, it happens, that if the mass be of any considerable size, the parts are apt to separate from one another in drying, so as to make it appear full of rents in every part, which in many cases renders it unfit for the purposes intended.

To prevent this defect it has been found necessary in all cases to mix with the clay some extraneous matter which does not absorb water, or swell with it in any considerable degree, which being enveloped in the soft clay, is rendered coherent by

that means ; and in proportion to the bulk of that extraneous matter, the contracting in drying will become the less considerable ; so that by mixing it in considerable quantities, the cracking in drying will be entirely prevented.

The matters that have been employed for this purpose have been different in different countries, and varied according to the uses that the manufactures were intended to answer ; some being more proper for one use, and others for another.

In warm countries that enjoyed a serene climate, it has been found, that bricks baked in the sun, attained a degree of hardness sufficient for ordinary uses ; and on these occasions, no material has been found more proper for the purpose than straw chopped small : for this substance not only served to diminish the contraction in drying, as above explained, but also to cement the different parts of the brick together, and to give them a greater degree of cohesiveness than they would naturally have had. It is precisely for the same purposes that we, in modern times, find it necessary to mix hair with plaster made of pure lime, which would be apt to crack and fall down were it not for this addition. Of this kind were the bricks made in Egypt by the Israelites of old, who had good reason to complain of the hardship of being obliged to make *bricks without straw*. A composition of the same kind is still used for making walls to low huts in some parts of England, and in the north of Scotland ; but as the sun would not there be sufficient to dry bricks in the manner of those used in Egypt, the builders

March 13.
the bulk of that
in drying will
that by mixing
acking in dry-
employed for this
rent countries,
at the manufac-
ne being more
another.
serene climate,
d in the sun, at-
nt for ordinary
aterial has been
than straw chop-
only served to
s above explain-
nt parts of the
greater degree
urally have had.
ses that we, in
mix hair with
ould be apt to
or this addition.
in Egypt by the
son to complain
to make bricks
the same kind
ow huts in some
of Scotland; but
ent to dry bricks
gypt, the builders

1793. *mode of making bricks.* 63
content themselves with laying successive layers
of the paste, while yet soft, above one another in
the wall, and there moulding it into the proper
form, and allowing it to harden till it be suffi-
ciently firm to carry another layer. It is then co-
vered with a roof, that prevents water from soak-
ing into it; and although some of the clay is washed
off whenever the wind is so strong as to beat the
rain violently against the wall, yet with proper
care to keep the roof tight; some of these walls
will stand a very long time. This is perhaps the
rudest and most imperfect kind of bricks.

But as clay never loses its quality of becoming
soft with water, till it has been subjected to a ve-
ry intense degree of heat, it becomes necessary
to mix it with some substance that is capable of
resisting that degree of heat, without being con-
sumed, if we hope to have such bricks as shall be
capable of resisting the weather for any length of
time uncovered.

The substance universally employed in modern
times for mixing with clay in the manufacture of
bricks intended to be burnt in a furnace is sand;
and although this is, on many accounts, an improper
substance to be employed for that purpose, it seems
hardly to have ever entered into the head of any
manufacturer of bricks, that its place could be sup-
plied by any other substance whatever*. This I
imagine is the real cause of the badness of modern

* In the neighbourhood of London, coal ashes, usually called *dunt*,
have been for some time past successfully employed for that purpose; but
these bricks also contain a large proportion of sand.

bricks, as will, I hope, appear to be the case from the following considerations.

Sand, by itself, requires a very intense heat to bring it to fusion; but when mixed with any other earthy substance, it not only becomes itself easily fusible, but endows the whole mass with the same quality; so that no earthy mass, in which sand abounds, can resist an intense fire without being vitrified. Hence it necessarily follows, that if bricks, in which it abounds, are subjected to an intense degree of heat, the whole mass would be melted, and the bricks would lose their shape. To prevent this inconvenience, therefore, it becomes necessary to expose these bricks to a degree of heat in baking, that shall not be so intense as to vitrify the mass. But this moderate degree of heat is not sufficient to deprive the clay entirely of its quality of absorbing, and of being softened by water; so that these bricks, when exposed to the weather, absorb some part of the water that falls upon them, which in time softens the clay, and makes it crumble to dust.

Thus it appears that it is in vain, to hope for good and durable bricks of any kind, so long as we continue to employ clay, for that purpose, that is mixed with sand in almost any proportion. Hence I would assume the following *postulatum*.

Good bricks can only be formed of a clay that is naturally pure; or at least that is unmixed with sand of any sort.

It is as vain, however, to expect that good bricks can be made of pure unmixed clay, in its native

March 13,

case from the

intense heat to
with any other
itself easily fu-
with the same
which sand a-
without being
flows, that if
ected to an in-
would be mel-
hape. To pre-
becomes neces-
gree of heat in
s to vitrify the
heat is not suf-
of its quality of
water; so that
weather, absorb
on them, which
s it crumble to

tain to hope for
d, so long as we
purpose, that is
ortion. Hence I

um.
of a clay that is
unmixed with sand

that good bricks
y, in its native

¶793.

mode of making bricks.

65

state, as that it could be made of the same clay mixed with sand; some addition is always necessary to prevent it from cracking in drying or burning. We must therefore find a substance to be added to clay, which is not only itself refractory in the fire, but which also allows the clay to be equally refractory after being mixed with it, as it was by itself.

And such a substance, without attending to others that come at too high a price for ordinary use, we meet with in the clay itself. We have already seen that if pure clay is burnt in an intense fire, it loses all its former qualities, while it acquires those that are wanted on the present occasion. It becomes in that state equally insoluble in water as sand; equally capable of resisting the fire as any other substance; and is capable of being reduced to a very fine powder, which may be mixed with the paste of native clay in almost any proportion, without destroying its ductility. To form bricks therefore that shall be equally hard, and equally capable of resisting every variation of the atmosphere with the finest native stone, all that seems to be necessary, is to make choice of a clay that is naturally free of sand or metallic substances in any considerable proportion; to bake some part of that clay without any mixture, till it is reduced to a stony consistence; to pound that baken clay till it shall be reduced to a fine powder, and afterwards mix that powder with the paste of native clay, in due proportion to prevent it from cracking, before it is moulded into the proper form. This paste

VOL. xiv.

I

I

will then admit of such an intense degree of heat, without being fused, as will reduce all the clay in its composition to the state of a stone, on which water will never make the smallest impression, while at the same time it will retain its original form unimpaired.

This substance will no doubt come at a somewhat higher price than common bricks; because it will require at least double the quantity of fuel to burn it; but this, with the pounding the burnt clay, (which in large works, and for ordinary purposes, could be done at a very small expence,) are the only additions to the charge at present. This might make them come perhaps at nearly double the price (exclusive of carriage) which they cost at present. But as the price of carriage would be the same as now, this small original advance of price would be inconsiderable, considering that one brick so formed, would stand at least ten times as long in an outer wall, as the ordinary bricks at present in common use.

A composition of this kind has been long successfully employed as a luting for chemical vessels, which affords a sufficient proof that it would answer the purpose required above very effectually.

To be continued.

DETACHED REMARK.

To see the world, and to know the just value that ought to be set on human favour, is only to be learnt in the school of *adversity*; a lesson which is taught in no other *academy* upon earth.

March 13.
 degree of heat,
 all the clay in
 on which wa-
 apref-ion, while
 ginal form un-
 me at a some-
 cks; because it
 ntity of fuel to
 the burnt clay,
 inary purposes,
 encé,) are the
 nt. This might
 double the price
 cost at present.
 be the same as
 price would be
 brick so form-
 as long in an
 at present in
 en long success-
 al vessels, which
 ould answer the
 ally.
 RK.
 the just value
 ur, is only to be
 lefson which is
 th.

POETRY.

THE PLAID, OR JUPITER'S REPLY TO SCOTIA'S REQUEST.

For the Bte.

THUS spake great Jove, when he survey'd our isle;
 "Let England's plains with gold in plenty smile;
 Rich be her sons,—her daughters kind, and fair,
 Free as their thoughts, these unconfin'd as air!
 Here will I plant my ever sacred tree*,
 Firm as the hearts of men, who know they're free;
 Sacred to mystic rites, its shade shall spread
 A leafy covering o'er the druid's head;
 Or scudding o'er the deep, shall commerce guide;
 Or by her Thunder, humble France's pride:
 Her thunder, which the cruel foe shall fear,—
 Yet for a breastplate, she shall mercy wear!
 The naked Indian, while he homage pays,
 Shall with his tribute, bring the song of praise;
 Her kindness shall inflame his heart so rude;
 They conquer twice, who conquer to do good."
 A lovely female, clad in mean attire,
 Low on the earth, bespake the mighty Sire;
 "Father of men! whose love enslaves the mind,
 Thou know'st the weakness of all human kind;
 A mother for her sons, that love would crave,—
 Break are our hills, Oh! make my children brave!
 Shield them, but, Ah! beneath my Maker's eye,
 Poor Scotia feels that all who live must die.
 A mother's heart lies open,—thou can'st tell
 What passes there, for thou dost know it well."
 His hand he wav'd; ten thousand colours shed
 A radiant lustre round the Thund'rer's head.
 "Woman! thy pray'r is heard, thy thoughts are known,
 And by that signal, I thy children own.
 Assume this garb, with varied shades adorn'd,
 (For fancy play'd, when she the rainbow form'd;)
 My signal shewn, the heav'ns dissolve in tears,
 Thy signal given, shall wake unheard-of fears;
 And Scotia, midst the dying on the plain,
 Shall weep the foreign heroes she has slain.
 Thy virgins, lovely, too, shall help mates prove,
 And wake in good or ill, the soul to love.
 As clings the ivy round the stately tree,
 Thus constant shall the Scottish females be;
 A husband must admire the generous bride,
 Who weds his virtues, and his faults would hide.
 I give a boon, which neither place, nor time,
 Nor Afric's heat nor Zembla's frozen clime,

* Oak.

Shall e'er wrest from your sons. Their hearts shall feel,
 (True as their maidens, polish'd as their steel.)
 A generous passion,—something more than name,
 A Scot'sman's friendship is a noble flame;
 'Tis for each other's wee their hearts shall melt,
 Too proud to think that for themselves they felt.
 Then far, in Fate's dark womb to human ken,
 Though as to-morrow, to the God of men,
 He hail'd the day, when under ~~smooth~~ sway,
 These firm united, long should both one law obey."

Q. D. C.

A SONG.

WHEN clouds that angel face deform,
 Anxious I view the growing storm;
 When angry lightnings arm thine eye,
 And tell the gath'ring tempest's nigh,
 I curse the sex, and bid adieu
 To female friendship, love, and you.

But when soft passions rule your breast,
 And each kind look some Love has drest;
 When cloudless smiles around you play,
 And give the world a holiday,
 I blest the hour when first I knew
 Dear female friendship, love, and you.

GLEANINGS OF ANCIENT POETRY.

TO THE SPRING, BY DRUMMOND OF HAWTHORNDEN.

SWEET spring, thou turn'st with all thy goodlie train,
 Thy head with flames, thy mantle bright with flow'rs;
 The zephyres curl the greene lockes of the plaine,
 The cloudes for joy in pearles weepe down their show'rs.
 Thou turn'st, (sweet youth!) but Ah my pleasant how'rs,
 And happie days, with thee come not againe;
 The sad memorialls only of my paine
 Doe with thee turne, which turne my sweets in sow'rs.
 Thou art the same, which still thou was before,
 Delicious, wanton, smiable, faire,
 But thee, whose breath embaulmed thy wholesome aire,
 Is gone: nor go'd, nor gemmes her can restore.
 Neglected vertue, seasons goe and come,
 While thine forgot lie closed in a tombe.

March. 13

shall feel,

)
e,

ilt,
ilt.

And
bey."

Q. D. C.

1793.

northern fisherman, a tale.

69

NORTHERN FISHERMAN, A TALE.

For the Bee.

"Wouldst thou, my prince, inform thyself of the situation of thy people, that thou mayest redress their grievances, and promote their welfare, consult not the wealthy merchants of Damascus, nor the proud lords of landed inheritance; but turn thine eyes into the shop of the humble mechanic, the cottage of the industrious peasant, and the village of the laborious fisherman."

CONTES ARABES.

WILLIAM was a young fisherman, in a small sea port town on the frith of Forth in Scotland;—he had been brought up from his infancy by his industrious parents, in the constant exercise of his laborious profession; and, while a boy, if any intermission took place in the fishing through the rigour of the season, the opportunity was embraced by the anxious old man, in sending William to school, that he might be instructed in the useful sciences of writing and arithmetic, and in the duties of Christianity. When William grew up, his personal accomplishments surpassed those of almost all the young men in the village. He was handsome and robust, and possessed a vigorous understanding; he was always foremost in every enterprise wherein the exertions of strength and activity were called forth in the prosecution of the fishery. When a ship should happen to be in distress in the neighbourhood, on which occasions the honest fishers were always wont to risk their lives, and their little property, in the relief of the unfortunate crew, William was usually the first in launching out his little boat, and prompting his fellow watermen to venture upon the waves, and carry the necessary assistance to the worn out sailors. Thus was he beloved by all the inhabitants of the village,

ETRY.

WTHORNDEN.

oodlie traine,
with flau'rs;
e plaine,
n their show'rs.
pleasant howres,
aine t

ets in sow'rs.
before,

holesome aire,
restore.
me,
umbe.

and by his well directed industry relieved his old parents from a great part of the toils by which they had gained their livelihood, and educated this promising youth.

Whilst William was living in this happy and contentful situation, he married, at the age of twenty-two, Betsy, a young villager, who had been his intimate friend from her infancy, and who shone no less than him in her beauty of person, and excellence of character. They loved each other passionately, and knew each other so well before their union, that that circumstance made no change on their affections, but rendered their happiness still more complete than before.

The young couple had been blessed in the possession of each other four months, when one day William was engaged to pilot a ship down to the island of May. The day was fine, and the wind was fair. Betsy had, with her usual attention, a refreshing supper prepared for her husband, whom she expected to arrive in the evening, fatigued with the labours of the day; and to be as usual cheered with her kindness, and her simple song. She went at eight to the green on the shore of the sea; and whilst she sat knitting a stocking, fatigued her eyes with incessant gazing towards the eastward. Every speck she saw on the distant waters, she fondly imagined to be the little sail of William's boat; she anxiously watched every ship that cast anchor in the road, in expectation of seeing the slender bark launched from it, and row towards her. Thus did Betsy sit, musing, and watching till the sun had almost withdrawn his kindly rays.—Her uneasiness began to be inexpressible. She arose, and went home, hoping that her wished-for mate might have come over-land, and be waiting for her in her little cabin; but in vain; there was no William there. In sad uneasiness she spent the few hours of a summer night, now thinking of one thing

March 13.

and his old pa-
which they had
this promising

y and content-
enty-two, Bet-
intimate friend
an him in her
ter. They lo-
other so well
nce made no
their happiness

the possession
y William was
of May. The
y had, with her
ed for her hus-
evening, fati-
as usual cheer-
g. She went
a; and whilst
ys with incef-
speck she saw
to be the lit-
watched every
ation of seeing
w towards her.
ill the sun had
usiness began to
home, hoping
over-land, and
in vain; there
s she spent the
g of one thing

1793.

northern fisherman, a tale.

71

that might have retarded his return, now of another; hoping for the best, and fearing for the worst; when at the early dawn, she was terrified by the hoarse bawlings of sailors, the flashing of oars in the smooth harbour, and most terrible of all, the screamings of her female acquaintance. She started from her lonely chair, (for in bed she had not been,) ran to the street, and there the first object that met her anxious eyes, was Jack, her husband's most intimate friend, dragged along by two armed ruffians. "Almighty heaven! (exclaimed she,) what are you doing? What has Jack been guilty of? where do you drag him?" — "To serve the king, and be damned to you!" was the sullen answer; and the forlorn Betsy saw, while the unavailing tears burst heavily from her eyes, her husband's partner bound, beat, thrown into the boat, and borne away. Sadly then did Betsy sigh, sadly did she weep, and bitterly did she lament the cruel fate that tore her William from her, and threw him into bondage; but unavailing were her sighs, and unheard were her complaints, and those of many a widowed wife, helpless child, and comfortless parent in that thriving village. The prime of the place, the noble youths were all borne away,—perhaps never to return.

A sad reverse of fortune, now rent the heart of poor Betsy. The little money she had, could but for a short time support her gray haired father-in-law, and herself; and the means of her former fruitful industry were now taken away, when the aid of her dear William was no more; but he and she were so much loved by many people in the neighbouring city, that she received assistance from them; and her misery was not so great as that of many of the other village wives, who had no such resource. But nothing could console her for the loss of William; and often, for some days, with forced

hopes, would she exult at the possibility of his having escaped the iron hand of the impress, and make his appearance in disguise; but days and weeks passed away, and William appeared not. At length the following letter, brought, though a mournful comfort, a relief to her anxious suspense.

MY DEAREST BESS,

Portsmouth, 20th of June.

You know I went on board the Trader, to pilot her down to the May. When I was coming up with Tom Russell and Bob Hughs in the boat with me, we were all pressed, and so brought here in the Champion frigate. As I seed I could not get off, so I bethought myself that it was for the best to enter; but they are talking of there being no war; so hopes we will soon be paid off again. In the mean time, I am in good health, and would be in good spirits, if it were not for thinking of you my dear. So my dear you will write to me, to the care of captain Gun, of the Thunder frigate, with which I am entered; and you will do it soon, lest we should be gone from here. So remain my dear yours until death.

WILLIAM SMITH.

Betsy then began to be resigned to her fate, and was daily in hopes of the impress ceasing, and the sailors being discharged. Thus passed six months, at the end of which she was delivered of a fine male child. Soon after her recovery, she heard the agreeable news of the preparations for war being at an end; and received a letter from William that he was paid off at Portsmouth, and had taken his passage in a ship round to the Thames, from whence he was to come down to Leith in one of the London traders. Betsy was now quite overjoyed; her good spirits made her take still greater delight in caressing her little infant, in whose face she already perceived its father's likeness; and she rejoiced in anticipating

March 13.

of his having es-
make his appear-
passed away, and
following letter,
relief to her anx-

h, 20th of June.

to pilot her down
p with Tom Ruf-
e were all pressed,
igate. As I seed
myself that it was
ing of there being
off again. In the
would be in good
you my dear. So
re of captain Gun,
am entered; and
gone from here.

WILLIAM SMITH.

her fate, and was
and the sailors be-
ths, at the end of
e child. Soon af-
le news of the pre-
I received a letter
portsmouth, and had
the Thames, from
lith in one of the
ite overjoyed; her
er delight in caref-
she already percei-
ced in anticipating

1793.

northern fisherman, a tale.

73

the pleasure of presenting the sweet innocent to him on
his happy return.

She was already become uneasy at his not arriving, or
her not having again heard from him, when she received
the following letter:

DEAR BESS,

Gravesend, 1st of Feb.

When I arrived in the river, and was a going aboard
a ship, to see if so be that I could get a passage to Leith,
there was a spar fell off the deck, and struck me on the
shoulder, and knocked me down, and the end crushed my
right hand on the boat's gunnell. Seeing that it was so
that I was too much hurt to go to sea, I came back here
and have since been a little feverish. As I cannot write
with my hand, this is not wrote by myself. I would not
have you be uneasy my dear, because I hopes to be soon
well and able to come to you. Till then I am your loving
husband

WILLIAM SMITH.

This, again, threw Betsy into sadness and distress; her
anxiety magnified every thing in the letter; she imagined
William to be dangerously ill; and, in short, immediately
formed the design of going to him herself. All her friends
could not dissuade her from it; it was in vain for them
to point out to her how probable it was that he would
be perfectly recovered before she got there; and how un-
necessary it was for her to expose herself to the danger
and fatigue of such a voyage, at that season. She would
not be prevented, nor would she leave her child behind,
as she could not be brought to part with it, lest the change
of milk should hurt it, or it should not be taken proper
care of in her absence. And as the old man had died, op-
pressed with anxiety, some time after his son William
had disappeared, she had no object at home sufficient to de-
tain her from her husband. She applied to captain Jenkins
who agreed to give her a passage free in his ship from

VOL. xiv.

K

†

Leith, and she arrived safe at Gravesend, with her little child, where she found her husband almost quite well, and waiting an opportunity of coming to Scotland. It is impossible to delineate her joy, and his surprise at meeting each other. The satisfaction of so happy a circumstance, after so many hardships, was unequalled, and their mutual love glowed with renovated warmth.

To be continued.

NOTICES OF A FAMINE IN INDIA, WITH REMARKS SUGGESTED BY THAT EVENT.

FROM the correspondence of Dr Anderson of Madras, from time to time inserted in the Bee, it appears that one of the great objects of those truly patriotic exertions he has made for the improvement of India, is to guard against those famines which have hitherto been so frequent in populous tropical regions. We who live in a climate that does not admit of such abundant vegetation in favourable seasons, have no idea of the immense difference between the quantity of human food produced there in one season, in proportion to the deficiency of another, and the consequent mischiefs it occasions. But Dr Anderson having lived longer there than most Europeans, has so often had occasion to observe the fatal effects of these vicissitudes, that it has excited in his mind an ardent desire of guarding against the effects of it in future, by the wise and salutary measures he has recommended. That our readers may form some judgement of the effects of this miserable scourge of mankind, I here subjoin an extract of a letter, of date the 5th of October 1792, describing the misery experienced by the inhabitants of a considerable part of India at present, which I received from a correspondent on the spot, by the Ganges. Since the commencement of this work, I have scarcely received

March 13.
with her little
most quite well,
Scotland. It is
surprise at meet-
to happy a cir-
as unequalled,
ated warmth.

MARKS SUGGESTED

erson of Madras,
it appears that
patriotic exer-
of India, is to
hitherto been so
We who live in
ndant vegetation
he immense dif-
food produced
iciency of ano-
asians. But Dr
most Europeans,
he fatal effects of
his mind an ar-
ts of it in future,
as recommended.
ent of the effects
I here subjoin an
October 1792, de-
inhabitants of a
which I received
Ganges. Since
scarcely received

1793. *of a famine in India.* 75
a dispatch from India in which something of the same sort
has not been detailed.

"I do not recollect whether I mentioned before, that
a most dreadful famine has raged for many months in our
northern circars, from the failure of the usual falls of rain.
For these nine or ten months past, the misery has been
dreadful; the country in many places quite depopulated.
Houses have been broken open where the whole family
have been found dead: in other places, nineteen families
out of twenty have been destroyed; and throughout these
extensive circars, at the most moderate calculation, I un-
derstand more than one half have perished. An unfor-
tunate dread of famine in Bengal, has caused the deso-
lation to be so widely extended, and the supplies that
have been sent have arrived so lately, that little good
can yet be done; and the high price that imported grain
always bears, does not allow the lower classes of inhabi-
tants in a country, where much silver does not circulate
among them, ever to benefit much by it; the little mo-
ney they could have had, must have been expended long
ago, and it has been impossible to earn any thing for many
months, from the great debility that a scanty, poor, and
frequently unwholesome food has produced among the
few remaining; yet I do not learn that any pecuniary
aid has been afforded at present, to preserve even them;
although it must be every where allowed, that no misfor-
tune or loss can happen to any country equal to the loss
of inhabitants. Such is the unfortunate situation of most
Eastern countries, where no provision is made against a
failure of rain, and where the inhabitants are satisfied with
a daily subsistence."

"To guard against the frequency of disasters of this sort,
Dr. Anderson has proposed to introduce the culture of
silk, and cochineal, and indigo, into these regions; thus to
furnish employment to the people, and to give them the
means of purchasing rice from other countries, when an

accidental scarcity in one province, shall happen to prevail; and along with that, he is now anxiously employed, in recommending extensive plantations of the bread fruit trees, which may yield an abundant resource in those seasons when the crop of rice fails. The nopal plants, too, by affording a nourishing vegetable food, may contribute much, he thinks, in promoting this desirable end: but before his beneficent views can be fully effected, other measures must co-operate, which it is to be feared the state of India at present, scarcely admits of being vigorously adopted.

It is a prodigious misfortune to the people in India, that the religious tenets of many of their sects circumscribe the kinds of food they are permitted to eat within such narrow bounds. Not only are they debarred from tasting of animal food, but even many kinds of vegetable substances are held to be impure. Hence it happens, that the bulk of the people are reduced to live almost entirely upon rice. Now, as rice cannot be reared to a full crop, unless where the plants grow among water, for the greatest part of the time they are in the ground, it follows that when the rains are not so abundant as to supply the quantity of water necessary for that purpose, they have no crop of it; and on these occasions they have scarce any thing else, to which they can have recourse.

What adds to this misfortune, is, that on these occasions also, the only other substitute for rice the poor people have it in their power to adopt, must be also proportionally diminished in quantity; viz the root of the *nymphaea aquatica*, or water lily, which in rainy seasons affords them a plentiful food at a small expence. This is an aquatic plant, which requires much more water to bring it to perfection than rice does. The rice requires only to be kept in earth soaked with water, till it be in the state of pap. The *nymphaea* grows best when covered

March 13.

happen to pre-
viously employed
the bread fruit
source in those
the nopal plants,
food, may con-
s desirable end :
y effected, other
e feared the state
being vigorously

people in India,
acts circumscribe
eat within such
ered from tasting
of vegetable sub-
it happens, that
e almost entirely
ed to a full crop,
er, for the great-
ground; it follows
unt as to supply
at purpose, they
casions they have
y can have re-

t on these occa-
or rice the poor
must be also pro-
the root of the
in rainy seasons
expende. This
a more water to
rice requires only
till it be in the
t when covered

1793. of a famine in India.

77

with water to a considerable depth. To obtain a gradual supply of water for the rice fields, it becomes necessary to form, in the uneven parts of the country, very extensive ponds, which they call *tanks*, having sluices at the under part, by which the water can be let off in regulated quantities, to supply the rice fields in the proper season. These tanks are often formed by raising a mound across the lower opening of an extensive valley, and thus to form a large and capacious bason, or artificial lake, sometimes of many miles extent. During the rainy season the sluices are shut, and the water accumulated to a greater or smaller height, in proportion to the abundance or deficiency of the rains. Thus it happens that a great proportion of the soil in these districts is converted into tanks, or temporary lakes, on which no rice can be reared. The natives, however, having discovered that the *nymphaea aquatica* grows as well under water, as the rice does above ground, and affords large roots, which yield a nourishing food, they plant the bottom of the tanks with these, which, when the flooding has been abundant, yield also an abundant crop; but when it is deficient, the produce of this article also fails in proportion. Thus are they deprived at the same time of this crop, and of the crop of rice, the only two kinds of food that are almost ever eaten by the natives.

Dr Anderson thinks that as the nopal thrives in the driest soil, and prospers luxuriantly in the warmest weather, if that plant were universally cultivated for the rearing of cochineal, in ordinary seasons, it might be applied as a temporary resource for augmenting the quantity of human food, when the two usual crops fail. The same reasoning applies to the bread fruit tree, which, by rooting deeper in the ground than the ordinary tribe of annual plants, can find nourishment in firmer soils, and during a longer course of dry weather than they could bear. Could these trees, therefore, be established in abundance in every district of the country, they would come to afford

a good crop when the others failed; and were the inhabitants to be brought to live equally upon this fruit and rice, it could scarcely ever happen, that a total failure of both crops would take place at the same time; so as to reduce the people to that extremity of distress to which they are so frequently exposed at present.

There are two things, however, still wanted to enable the people to free themselves from every danger of suffering by famine. One is, the practice of feeding some domesticated animals on such fruits and roots as can be there easily reared, that are not reckoned such palatable food by man as rice, and the other food they have been used to; such as that kind of bread fruit that they do not think delicate, but which could be employed in cases of necessity; for unless they can employ a thing of this sort with profit in ordinary seasons, it is not to be supposed they will ever rear it in such quantity as to prove a great resource in times of scarcity. But if they were in the practice of feeding animals with it, and of eating their flesh; the animals themselves, being first killed, would afford one supply; and the food they would have consumed would afford another supply, which would be highly beneficial. The same reasoning might apply to the feeding of poultry, and other animals, in ordinary years, upon rice. But the prejudices of their religion prove an unsurmountable bar to this salutary practice.

The other circumstance which would tend still more to remove the dread of famines, would be to afford the inhabitants a full protection to their persons and property, and to grant them a similar freedom to trade, as that which is enjoyed by all ranks of people in Britain. Were this the case, there can be no doubt that, in a few years, the certain prospect of gain would induce the rich people to store up such quantities of rice, during plentiful years, as would always supply the call for it in times of scarcity,

March 13.

and were the in-
upon this fruit
at a total failure
re time; so as to
distress to which
wanted to enable
y danger of suf-
of feeding some
roots as can be
d such palatable
y have been used
they do not think
cases of necessity
of this sort with
e supposed they
prove a great re-
were in the prac-
eating their flesh;
would afford one
consumed would
highly beneficial.
feeding of poul-
upon rice. But
n unsurmountable

ld tend still more
e to afford the in-
ons and property,
ade, as that which
itain. Were this
n a few years, the
the rich people to
plentiful years, as
times of scarcity,

1793. *on the present seat of war.* 79
wherever it might happen. But this is a measure, which,
I am afraid, we may rather *wish*, than *hope* to see adopted
in our day.

SLIGHT NOTICES OF THE PRESENT SEAT OF WAR IN THE
NETHERLANDS.

Continued from p. 36.

NAMUR, Liege, Maestricht, Roermonde, and Venloo, are
all upon the banks of the river Maese. Maestricht is the
largest of these places, and is one of the most ancient and
remarkable cities in the Netherlands, particularly for its
strength. It lies fourteen miles north of Liege; it is di-
vided by the Maese into two parts, which are joined to
each other by a grand stone bridge. The smallest, situ-
ated on the side of the duchy of Limburg, is called *Wijk*.
It is one of the strongest fortresses belonging to the Re-
public, and likewise one of the principal keys on the
Maese. The *Jeker*, a small river, running through the
south side of the town, and falling into the Maese at the
bridge, may be checked in its course by means of sluices,
and the level country between the town and St Peters-
berge, (a strong fort about two gunshots to the south of
it,) flooded by it. The houses within its walls are about
3000 in number.

Liege is a populous city, about twenty-eight miles
lower down the river than Namur. It is a place of no
strength; it is about four miles in circuit. Two branch-
es of the Maese, with other rivulets or canals run through
many of the streets, forming so many islands, and render
it a very pleasant place. The differences that have for
some time past prevailed between the prince bishop and
his people, are well known to all our readers.

Roermonde, commonly called *Ruremonde*, lies on the
confluence of the Roer and the Maese, about twenty

miles south of Venloo. It is a populous place, but of no great strength. Here the French had collected their principal magazines for forwarding their operations on the *Maese*.

Venloo is a place of considerable strength, though of no great beauty, on the lower *Maese*, in the province of *Geldre*. It consists of only eight or nine hundred houses; most of the inhabitants are boatmen, carriers, porters, &c. Opposite to the town, lies an island in the *Maese*, called the *Ward*, with a strong bastion on it, for the defence of the town on that side; and fronting the island, on the other side of the *Maese*, stands fort *St Michel*, situated about two musket shots from the town. It lies about ten miles S. W. from *Geldres*, and near forty N. E. from *Bois le duc*.

Bois le duc is situated at the confluence of the rivers *Bommel* and *Aa*, which after their junction here are called the *Diest*. At about four miles from hence, this river loses itself in the *Maese*, at a place called fort *Crevecoeur*, from which, however, it may be diverted by means of a sluice, and the whole circumjacent country laid under water. The town is pretty large, and intersected with a great many canals. It was once a place of great strength, owing chiefly to an extensive morass about it, which being now in a great measure drained, renders it much less formidable than formerly. It is about twenty-five miles east, and a little north of *Breda*, and ten miles from *Hewden*.

The French minister at war says, he has sent orders to *Dumouriez*, to lay immediate siege to *Maestricht*. The distance he will have to march from *Williamstadt*, before he can reach *Maestricht*, is very near 100 miles, so that even if no enemy should oppose him, it cannot be invested in a very short time.

* * It is hoped the map of the seat of the war will be ready next week. Two letters from G. L. are received, both charged postage. No address of the kind be used, unless for newspapers alone, can pay free.

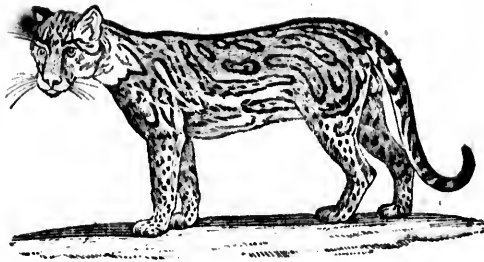
THE BEE,

OR

LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,

FOR

WEDNESDAY, MARCH 20. 1793.



THE OCELOT.

It is somewhat remarkable, that many of the most ravenous creatures are extremely beautiful. The leopard, the tiger, the panther, and the ocelot, though among the most ferocious animals in nature, are also among the most beautiful, especially in what regards the colouring and spots on their skin; though the expression of the countenance is nothing like so pleasing as that of the dog kind, another class of ravenous creatures, whose ferocity man has

March 13.
place, but of no
collected their
operations on

th, though of no
province of Gel-
hundred houses;
ers, porters, &c.
ne Maese, called
or the defence of
land, on the other
l, situated about
s about ten miles
from Bois le due.
nce of the rivers
on here are called
ce, this river loses
d fort Crevecoeur,
ed by means of a
ry laid under wa-
ected with a great
at strength, owing
which being now
uch less formidable
miles east, and a
t Hewsdon.
has sent orders to
Maastricht. The
Williamstadt, before
100 miles, so that
cannot be inves-

will be ready next week.
arged postage. No ad-
s, can pay free.

known how to regulate and employ for his own purposes.

The ocelot resembles, in form, the other animals of the cat kind. In size it may be accounted nearly a medium between the tiger and the domestic cat. It is in length about four feet, and in height, about two feet and a half. Its skin is elegantly variegated by a great number of oblong marbled stripes. Its general colour is a bright tawny. A black stripe extends along the top of the back from head to tail; its forehead is spotted with black, as are also its legs; its shoulders, sides, and rump, are beautifully marbled with long stripes of black, forming oval figures, filled in the middle with small black spots. Its tail is singularly marked with large spots, and black at the end. The colours of the female are less vivid than those of the male; neither is it so beautifully marked.

It is a native of South America; inhabits Mexico and Brazil; is very voracious and timid; but seldom attacks men. It is afraid of dogs; and when pursued flies to the woods.

It lives chiefly in the mountains, and conceals itself among the leaves of trees, from whence it darts upon such animals as come within its reach. It sometimes extends itself along the boughs, as if it were dead, till monkeys, tempted by their natural curiosity, approach within its reach. It is said to prefer the blood of animals to their flesh.

This creature is among the most savage and untameable of all the savage tribe to which it belongs.

March 20.

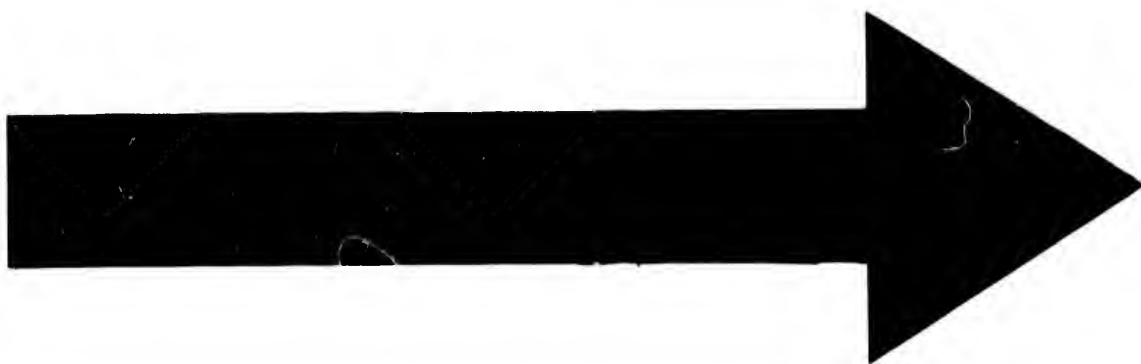
for his own

other animals
accounted near-
the domestic
and in height,
n is elegantly
olong marbled
ht tawny. A
the back from
l with black,
es, and rump,
ripes of black,
lle with small
marked with
he colours of
of the male;

habits Mexico
l; but seldom
and when pur-

and conceals it-
om whence it
in its reach.
oughs, as if it
their natural
It is said to
h.

vage and un-
ich it belongs.



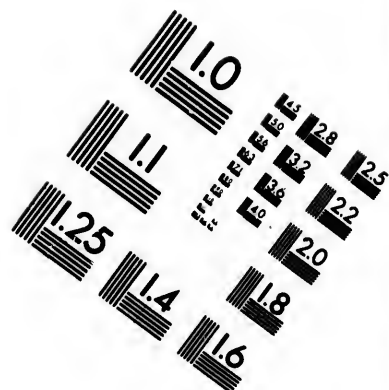
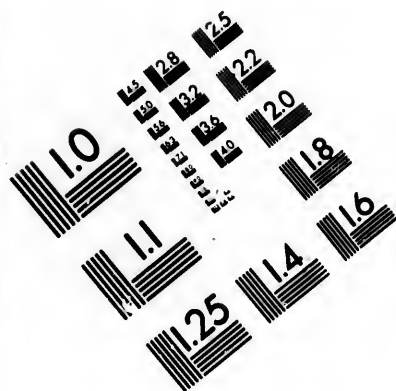
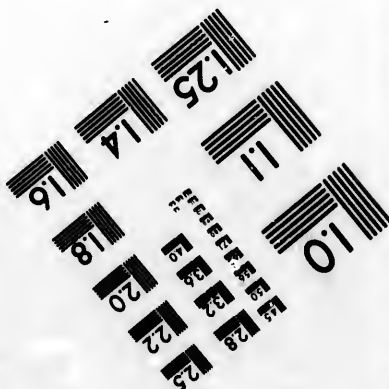
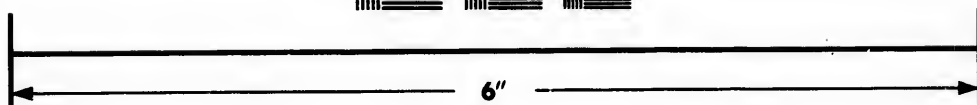
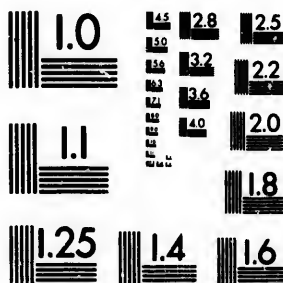


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic
Sciences
Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 372-4503

**CIHM/ICMH
Microfiche
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH
Collection de
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

© 1985



No usage can make it gentle. It is perpetually restless, and seeking what it may devour. Those which have been shown in Europe, therefore, must always be kept secured within a strong cage, as the only means of guarding against mischief by them. A male and female ocelot were brought from France some years ago, which had been taken when very young. At the age of three months they became so strong and fierce, as to kill a bitch that was given them for a nurse. When a live cat was thrown to them, they sucked its blood, but would not taste its flesh. The male seemed to have a great superiority over the female, as he never allowed her to partake till his own appetite was satisfied.

Like all the larger animals of the cat kind, the ocelot produces but a small number at a time. The two above mentioned, were the only young ones found with the mother; which was killed at the time they were taken; and makes it probable they bring forth only that number.

DISQUISITIONS CONCERNING THE MODE OF MAKING
BRICKS AMONG THE ROMANS.

Continued from p. 66.

GLASS makers are at present subjected to a very great expence by the breaking of their crucibles, which might be effectually obviated by employing a composition of the same nature with that above described. In the manufacture of glass it is necessary to have very large crucibles for containing the mel-

ted matter in great quantities. These crucibles must consist of materials that are very difficult to melt, and that are at the same time of a very compact texture. The only substance they have hitherto found, which possesses these properties, is a very pure kind of clay. This they reduce to a very fine powder; soak it in water till it becomes as soft as pap; it is then kneaded up with great care, into small pastils, of about half a pound weight each, which are allowed to dry till they become of a proper consistence. The workman then forms his crucible, by beginning at the bottom: this is done by successive thin layers, worked dexterously one above the other, allowing the preceding one to dry a little before the next layer is applied. It is impossible to convey an adequate idea by words of the manner in which these layers are applied; but long practice has taught the men a manner of applying them, that is as efficacious as can be imagined, for closing the pores which are gradually produced by shrinking in drying, by successively pressing, from time to time, all the parts of the crucible, in every stage of the operation, from the time that the clay is first applied quite soft, till it has attained a very considerable degree of hardness; yet notwithstanding all this attention and care, it frequently happens that these crucibles are incapable of containing the melted glass from the beginning, or are bursted the very first time the fire is applied to them. But if a considerable proportion of the clay were first burnt, and then powdered before it was mixed with the native clay, the composition would

March 20.
These crucibles
very difficult to
one of a very
e they have
these proper.
This they re-
it in water
then kneaded
of about half
d to dry till
The work-
ing at the bot-
tom layers, work-
allowing the
e next layer
an adequate
these layers
ight the men
efficacious as
es which are
ying, by suc-
all the parts
operation, from
quite soft, till
ree of hard-
tion and care,
les are inca-
m the begin-
the fire is ap-
portion of the
l before it was
osition would

1793.

mode of making of bricks.

85.

shrink much less in drying, and would, by consequence, be much less subject to be damaged by small fissures, or to burst upon the application of the fire.

These very glais men, although they have not thought of adopting this improvement, do nevertheless adopt a practice exactly founded on the same principles here recommended, in another branch of their business. It is necessary for them to have the sides of their furnace coated with some kind of material that is able to resist, for a very long time, the action of their very intense fire. This they find is best effected by a kind of bricks formed of the same kind of clay with their crucibles; but as it would have been a work of very great expence to work these bricks up in the same manner they do the crucibles, they have thought of abridging the labour, by mixing some dry powder with the clay paste; and the powder they employ for this purpose is the old crucibles themselves, after they have been baked in the furnaces sufficiently, and when they are no longer fit for service in that way. These old crucibles are then broken into small pieces, which are afterwards grinded in a mill, like a sugar baker's mill, till it is reduced to a gross kind of powder, which is intimately mixed with the clay paste in due proportion, and then formed into large bricks, about two feet in length and one foot in breadth, which dry slowly without any cracks or fissures, and when perfectly dry, are built into the furnace as occasion may require, where they remain long, and perfectly resist the greatest heat that is ever applied to them, without shewing any tendency to vitrification.

It is probable that the old Roman bricks were formed, somewhat after the same manner, of clay alone, a part of which had been previously burnt and reduced to powder, to be mixed with the native clay, which would form a composition capable of bearing a fire sufficiently intense to reduce the whole to a stony state without vitrification. At any rate, it is certain, that by following this practice, we might form a kind of bricks that would be equally hard with the hardest native stone, and that would more effectually resist the impressions of the air, and vicissitudes of weather, than almost any other stone, granite, perhaps alone, excepted.

Were a composition of this kind introduced into common use, it might be employed for many valuable purposes, not only in contributing to the durability of our buildings, but also in promoting the improvement of the fine arts; as I shall perhaps endeavour to show in some future essay.

Roman bricks were of a much larger size than those of modern times. The reason of this smallness of size in our bricks is obvious; for as we are not at liberty to apply a great heat to any part of them, lest the outside should be vitrified, should we attempt to make them large, the heart of each brick would be entirely raw and unbaked, so as to be much worse than they are when formed of the present size. But were we at liberty to employ a sufficient degree of heat to bake them to the heart, as could be safely done by adopting the plan suggested in the foregoing part of this essay, we might have bricks of any size that should be judged most convenient.

March 20.

n bricks were
manner, of clay
previously burnt
d with the na-
position capable
e to reduce the
cation. At any
his practice, we
ould be equally
and that would
s of the air, and
any other stone,

introduced into
for many valu-
g to the durabi-
moting the im-
small perhaps en-
y.

larger size than
of this smallness
or as we are not
ny part of them,
ould we attempt
ach brick would
as to be much
the present size.
sufficient degree
s could be safely
ed in the forego-
ve bricks of any
venient.

1793.

mode of making bricks.

87

In that case they might be moulded into elegant forms, so as to be fit for constructing ornamented walls, cornices, ballustrades, &c. at a much smaller expence than these can be cut in stone of any kind, while they would be at the same time more strong and durable.

Even columns, pilasters, and the other more elegant decorations of architecture, might then be executed of brick, not only at a much smaller expence than they could be formed of stone, but which would also be more light, strong, and durable.

Let us suppose that a column of four feet diameter was wanted;—if it was to be formed of any kind of stone, it must consist of a solid mass of matter throughout its whole dimensions. But the same column might be formed of our brick, so as to be equally strong, though not of one half the weight, by forming them in the following manner.

We will suppose that the architect requires that the column should be formed of successive cylindrical pieces, of proper dimensions, placed one above another horizontally, for the whole height of the column. To form this of brick, let a hollow frame of wood be provided, of the proper height for each of these rings, whose internal diameter shall be equal to that of the external diameter of the column, having the proper mouldings cut out upon it, and the whole bound together with hoops like a barrel. A number of smooth cylindrical pieces of wood are to be next provided, and fixed in an upright position near to, but not touching one another, throughout the whole heart of the column, leaving

it of a sufficient thickness on the outside. Things being thus prepared, let a little of the brick paste, duly mixed, be rammed firmly into all the interstices between the pieces of wood; when this has been suffered to dry a little, let some more be rammed firm above that, and so on till the whole cavity of the mould is filled to the top; taking care, at each time any fresh paste is added, to turn each of the cylinders in the heart, by means of a handle fixed to the top, once round, to keep them free. When the whole is so dry as to be in no danger of sinking by its own weight, let each of the cylindrical rods be gently drawn out, to allow it to dry; and after a due time the hoops may be knocked from the frame, and the pieces of it taken away, so as to allow that part of the column to remain by itself in a proper condition for being burned; and if a number of these pieces were formed as close to one another as might be, a frame of bricks could be raised round them, so as to permit them to be burned in the very place where they were formed, without being touched till they were converted into stone.

Many are the advantages that would result from these perforations. In the *first* place, by making so many internal surfaces, the contraction that must necessarily take place in drying, would be much less sensible on the external surface than it otherwise would have been. *Secondly*, the whole mass would be allowed to dry much more quickly and more perfectly than it could have done if it had consisted of one uniform solid body. *Thirdly*, it could be much more easily and more perfectly burned; for

March 20.

outside. Things
the brick paste;
all the interstices
this has been suf-
be rammed firm
ole cavity of the
g care, at each
urn each of the
a handle fixed to
free. When the
er of sinking by
lindrical rods be
; and after a due
m the frame, and
as to allow that
itself in a proper
if a number of
o one another as
be raised round
be burned in the
ed, without being
to stone.

would result from
place, by making
raction that must
ould be much less
than it otherwise
whole mass would
quickly and more
if it had consisted
irdly, it could be
ectly burned; for

1793. mode of making bricks. 99

if all these cavities were filled with fuel, the internal parts of the column would be as perfectly burnt as the external parts of it. And, *lastly*, a great quantity of materials would be saved, and the column would be so much diminished in weight, as to be not only much more easily manageable by the workmen, but much lighter for the foundation on which it stands, than it otherwise could have been*.

It will perhaps be imagined that these cavities would render the column much weaker than it otherwise would have been; but every mathematician in the kingdom can easily demonstrate, that the strength would hardly be at all diminished from this cause. A reed of corn, which is entirely hollow, is but very little weaker than the same reed would have been if it had been entirely solid; but the several connecting rings, that unite every part of this column firmly to another, give it a degree of strength much greater than one hollow cylinder, of the same diameter, without these, would have been.

To give the column a still greater degree of firmness, than a stone column of the same size would have had, let some cylindrical pieces of brick be formed, of the same diameter with the cavities in the column, and let three of these be placed in three of the cavities, at different parts of the column, so as to have their upper ends about a foot above the surface of the section of the column; which upper ends should be received into the three corres-

* I shall have occasion to show hereafter, how many other useful purposes might be attained in architecture, that could not be accomplished by any other contrivance hitherto adopted.

ponding cavities in that cut of the column, that was to be placed upon it, so as to keep the joint immoveably firm. The advantages that would accrue from this contrivance are so obvious as to need no illustration. Where a column was so circumstanced, as that *weight* was necessary for giving it stability, that also could easily be effected at a small expence, merely by filling all the inside cavities with sand, or other matter, as the layers of the column were successively placed above each other.

The inside of such a column might be formed of strong coarse materials, although a thin coating of the finest kind of clay might be applied to the outside all round, so as to give it that beauty which is always so agreeable to the eye, at a very small expence. And if *basia relieves*, or other very fine mouldings, were wanted, they could be formed with ease by the artist after the frame was removed, while yet the matter remained soft and ductile.

After the same manner might bricks be formed for walls, of any size or shape that might be wanted, so as to form the wall entirely, from top to bottom, of layers of stones, above one another, every where the thickness of the wall; every stone binding those below it, and securing their joints by means of pegs inserted in them, in different directions, so as to render it impossible to tear out any one stone without bringing others along with it.

It is unnecessary to add, that ornaments of any kind, mouldings, architraves, *bas reliefs*, &c. could be thus formed on these stones with the utmost facility*.

* The above was written many years ago, and the reasoning contained in it, has been practically confirmed by some experiments lately made by

ON THE REVENUE LAWS.

For the Bee.

I HAVE already, through the medium of the Bee, laid before the public some observations on the effects of very high duties on foreign commodities, in the production of smuggling, and its consequent evils, of diminishing the prosperity of the subject, and the amount of the revenue of government; and the importance of the subject, not only to the speculative philosopher, but also to almost every class of individuals in this island, will I hope apologise for a few additional animadversions on taxations, in which a different branch of the revenue laws will come under consideration.

The *excise* laws have, for these few years past, excited the most general dissatisfaction throughout Great Britain, but particularly Scotland. The principal causes of these just murmurs arise from the two following evils. The inconvenience occasioned to people in business by the many and complicated regulations that are imposed, in order to enforce payment of the duties; and the smuggling consequent on the magnitude of the taxes.

lord Dundonald, who, without any previous communication with the author, had devised the very same mode of forming an indestructable kind of brick, by means of the very fine clay he has lately discovered at Culroosa.—A kind of clay, which, on account of its great purity, and the absence of metallic impregnation, is perhaps better fitted for this purpose, and other works of fine pottery, than any other in Great Britain; and on account of the singularity of its situation, so very near a sea-port, can scarcely fail to become in time an object of great utility to the country, as well as to be highly beneficial to the proprietor.

Many of the regulations to which retailers of excised commodities, and manufacturers, are subjected, cannot, in the nature of things, be complied with. For example, a grocer is obliged, by law, to insert in a book every pound of tea he sells; to the veracity of which book, he must make oath within a stated period. Every one knows that a grocer cannot, without devoting a very great portion of his time to it, make up such a book; and the consequence is, that he puts down his tea now and then, from his memory, in the best way he can, without being able to comply with the statute. The same thing takes place with a retailer of wine, and several other articles that are under the excise. An excise officer may, at any time he pleases, without the smallest controul, oblige a tea dealer or a tobaccoist to weigh over all his stock, however considerable; and if any inaccuracy takes place, either in the books kept by the dealer, or in the account taken at weighing, so as to occasion a difference betwixt the actual stock on hand, and what appears in the books of the officer, the party not only forfeits a quantity of the goods, equal to the difference, but is also liable in a considerable penalty, which he is condemned to pay, by a set of justices of the peace, without either jury or power of appeal. Hence it is very evident, that a rascal of an excise officer, (and many of them certainly are rascals,) on taking a spite at any man in business, may, without the smallest dread of punishment, curb his operations in trade to such a degree as to hurt him very materially. And moreover, in spite of all his care and endeavours to

March 20.

tailors of excise are subjected, applied with. For to insert in a to the veracity within a stated grocer, cannot, n of his time ne consequence then, from his short being able me thing takes veral other ar- a excise officer the smallest con- onist to weigh ole; and if any books kept by at weighing, so ne actual stock oks of the offi- quantity of the s also liable in condemned to, without either is very evident, d many of them pite at any man est dread of pu- trade to such a ly. And more- l endeavours to

1793.

on the revenue laws.

93

comply with the laws, bring him often before the justice courts, under suits for penalties; and thus not only make him pay great sums of his money, gained perhaps with hard industry, but also make him waste the time that would otherwise be employed in the regular course of his business, by dangling after solicitors of excise, petty-fogging attorneys, and overbearing justices of the peace. How can the people be blamed for complaining against such a ruinous system of legislation? Nay, these are but small matters in comparison to some of the evils that the people groan under. I have only picked them out, because they can be easily discerned, and sooner told than many other heavier grievances.

It will be alleged that these curbs are necessary to prevent smuggling. If smuggling cannot be prevented but on these terms, the duties ought certainly to be reduced to such a pitch as to render them unnecessary. The duties are imposed for the general good, and ought to be borne by the community at large, not by one class of men; and in the present case it is certainly the manufacturers and traders that bear all the part that is really grievous of these excise laws; for the simple amount of the duty is of almost no consideration, in comparison to the hardships incurred in consequence of the regulations imposed for securing them.

With regard to the *oaths* so universally required in the present system of revenue laws, I think almost any person, on mature reflection, will agree, that they are very pernicious; and I refer the reader for the consideration of that part of the subject to

a paper that appeared in the Bee about eighteen months ago.

I do not present these reflections as invectives against administration, for the present ministry has certainly had great merit in suppressing smuggling; but, unfortunately, it has been done in many cases at the expence of the liberties of the people. It is therefore with a view to turn the attention of the well disposed members of our legislature, towards the remedy of the oppression so much felt, that this and my former sheets are offered to the public. The true test of the integrity of a minister, is certainly the attention he pays to the complaints of the people in matters affecting their own welfare. Such complaints are now coming in from all quarters, and upon the proper hearing of them, the stability of a minister *ought* to depend, and in these days I begin to hope it *will*.

If the Editor of the Bee indulge me so far, I shall make some remarks, in a future paper, on the manner in which the effects of smuggling are so much felt, in consequence of the excise duties, in many manufactures carried on in North Britain.

Leith, Oct. 1792.

TRADER POLITICAL.

THE TRAVELLER. No. VI.

OBSERVATIONS AND OPINIONS OF J. W. SPENCER.

Continued from vol. xiii. p. 120.

Valencia.

IT is difficult for one who has never been out of Britain, to conceive the serenity and settled appear-

March 23.
about eighteen
as invectives
nt ministry has
ing smuggling;
in many cases
e people. It is
attention of the
lature, towards
ch felt, that this
to the public.
minister, is cer-
omplaints of the
elfare. Such
all quarters, and
the stability of a
ese days I begin
e me so far, I
ture paper, on
f smuggling are
excise duties, in
North Britain.
ER POLITICAL.

No. VI.
W. SPENCER.
120.

ver been out of
d settled appear-

1793 *the traveller.* No. VI. 93
ance of a Valencian sky. Even now, near the middle
of winter, the weather is mild, and the air, agree-
ably perfumed with the fragrant odours exhaled
from the delicious fruits that are not yet all gather-
ed. The country is rich, fertile, beautiful, and gay.
Trees, rising grounds, streams of water, diversify
the landscape.

The fruits that are common to this place with
Britain, are not all here in greater perfection; but
some of them are infinitely superior; and there
are others, to which, on being directly transplanted to
it, our climate would be immediate death. The time,
however, is coming, when ours will rival the first
in quality, and when we will be enabled to culti-
vate even the others with success. When peaches
were first raised in Italy, all the world was sur-
prised that they could be brought to perfection out
of Persia. What would Cæsar and Diodorus Siculus
say, were they told that the most esteemed wines in
Europe, are produced in Gaul, where they thought
vines would not grow? or Strabo, if he knew that
figs can be propagated in the north of Scotland? or
Lucullus, that cherries will grow almost any where,
which in his days were known only in Cerasus and
the mild climates of Europe?

It is probable that the fluids of the animal and
vegetable kingdoms circulate in nearly the same
manner; and I have ever believed, that there is in,
many respects, a much greater similarity between
them than is generally imagined. Cause a native of
the gold coast exchange habitations with an Es-

quimaux, or with an inhabitant of Terra del Fuego, and both will directly perish. But if the change be gradually made, a few generations will enable each to live in the climate of the other. Trees and shrubs being altogether passive, will accommodate themselves much more slowly to the change; but I have not a doubt, that those even of the torrid zone will move towards the poles, and become slowly inured to the climate; that the climate itself will be changed for the better; and that some thousands of years hence, reposing under their own olive tree, our posterity may quaff their own wine, and sip their own tea, sweetened with the juice of their own sugar cane. Delicious idea!—Perhaps it may be thought, that I push this analogy too far; but if we once admit a progress in these matters; (and here it cannot be denied,) there is no stopping.

The Spaniards speak with much gravity and solemnity. I studied hard at their language for a month at Marseilles, and I make myself understood tolerably well. My knowledge of Latin, French, and Italian, assists me greatly. Of all the languages with which I am acquainted, the Spanish approaches the nearest to the Latin. I stay in an inn, or hotel, if you please, where every person takes me for a German. I live in much the same way as I did at Paris. The waiters are dirty fellows; the cookery is also abominable.

There are no tides in the Mediterranean, and yet many historians relate, that Scipio surprised Carthage, by entering the basin when it was low water. It seems, too, that his army was quite unac-

March 20.

Terra del Fuego,
if the change
ons will enable
er. Trees and
comodate them-
age; but I have
horrid zone will
come slowly in-
ce itself will be
ne thousands of
own olive tree,
wine, and sip
juice of their
Perhaps it may
too far; but if
e matters; (and
o stopping.

gravity and so-
language for a
yself understood
Latin, French,
all the languages
panish approach-
in an inn, or ho-
son takes me for
e way as I did at
ws; the cookery
Mediterranean, and
Scipio surprised
when it was low
was quite unac-

1793.

the traveller. No. VI.

97

quainted with the ebbing and flowing of the sea;
for he encouraged them by saying, that Neptune
had promised to work a miracle in their favour.
More than an hundred years after this, Cæsar's ig-
norance of the spring tides was attended with fatal
consequences to many of his ships and transports in
his first expedition to Britain. When they sailed
down the Indus to the ocean, the surprise of Alex-
ander the Great and his army, at the flowing of
the tide, was more natural than this tale of Sci-
pio. The causes of the tides are not yet understood.
They cannot be owing to the influence of the sun
and moon, though the times of their return so near-
ly and so regularly correspond, that they have been
long attributed to this cause. Their influence would
not extend to great bodies of water only, it would
act upon every thing on our globe, which is of less
specific gravity than water.

Spain is the best situated for commerce of all
the European kingdoms; and though it is too dry
and hilly to be fertile, and has no navigable rivers
but the Guadalquivir, and that only for sixty miles,
it might of itself furnish many articles for exporta-
tion. It is nighest the islands and rich provinces
of America; and it has the same advantage with
respect to India. Before the discovery of the pas-
sage by the Cape of Good Hope to India, when
the commodities of that rich country were brought
to Europe by the Indus, the Oxus, the Caspian
Sea, the Volga, and the Don; by the Persian gulph,
the Euphrates, Palmyra, and Syria; or by the Red
Sea, and Alexandria, Spain, by its position, was ad-

VOL. XIV.

N

†

mirably well calculated to serve as a magazine, from whence they might have been dispersed over all the north of Europe. Venice, whose situation was much less favourable, and who had raised herself to importance by this trade, was sensible that her power depended upon its preservation; and soon after the voyage of Vasco de Gama, proposed to the sultan of Egypt to cut the isthmus of Suez, or to join the Red Sea to the Nile, at her own expence; but the great difficulties of the undertaking prevented it from being attempted. The great Sesostris, about 1650, and Nechos, about 610 years before Christ, failed in the enterprise. Voltaire, who never quotes authorities in his admirable general history, says, it was accomplished by one of the ancient kings of Egypt; that it was repeated by Trajan, and by the caliph Omar too.

The Mediterranean offers here a very extensive market for the produce and manufactures of both India and America; and in return, furnishes many articles fit for the American trade, either produced by the countries upon its coasts, or conveyed thither by the many large rivers that run into it from the middle of Europe. The flour that always fetches the highest price in the West India market, and the choicest wines of France, might be brought by the canal of Languedoc, the Soane, and the Rhone; the produce of the rich provinces of Germany, of Hungary, Slavonia, Transylvania, and the northern parts of the Turkish European dominions, by the Danube; and that of the most fertile provinces of Poland and Russia, by the Dnieper, the Bog, the Alster, and the Don.

March 20.
gazine, from
sed over all
situation was
ed herself to
hat her pow-
d soon after
ed to the sul-
, or to join the
ence; but the
vented it from
, about 1650.
rist, failed in
quotes autho-
, says, it was
gs of Egypt;
by the caliph

very extensive
tures of both
urnishes many
either produced
nveyed thither
to it from the
ays fetches the
rket, and the
brought by the
d the Rhone;
of Germany,
, and the nor-
ean dominions,
ost ferre pro-
e Dneister, the

1793. *on some celebrated authors.* 99

When Spain comes again to enjoy the blessing of a wise administration, under an enlightened government, the industry of the people will be directed into a channel the most proper for reaping the full benefit of her fortunate natural situation. W. E.

CRITICAL REMARKS ON SOME CELEBRATED
ENGLISH AUTHORS.

LETTER FROM A GENTLEMAN OF LITERARY EMINENCE
LATELY DECEASED, TO A YOUNG GENTLEMAN WHO
HAD REQUESTED HIS ADVICE IN REGARD TO THE
PROPER MODE OF CONDUCTING HIS STUDIES.

LETTER II.

Continued from vol. xiii. p. 313.

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

AGREEABLE to your request, I transmit to you another letter on the same subject with the last. I have three more by the same hand which shall be at your service if you require it. I am, Sir, your constant reader.

A. J.

GIBBON is by no means a favourite author with me. His stile, which you seem to admire, appears to me the very reverse of what I should most esteem in an historian. The first requisite in historic stile is perspicuity; and in this particular no historian I ever read, not even Tacitus himself, is so defective as Gibbon. His expressions are quaint, and studiously inverted; and he is at so much pains to avoid colloquial phrases, that we find a perpetual strain to produce something new and more elevated than any

100 *on some celebrated authors. March 20.*
one else, that renders it often difficult to understand what he would say, even when narrating the most common occurrences. The same train of ideas seems to have influenced his mind in the choice of incidents, and in the manner of introducing them to the notice of his reader. Every thing is unnatural and inverted. Digressions are introduced within digressions, which perpetually distract the mind of the young inquirer. He feels himself introduced as it were into an enchanted palace, involved in a blaze of torch light, which, reflected in various ways from concealed mirrors, present before him all at once a multiplicity of objects with which he is entirely unacquainted; gorgeous in extreme, indeed, but moving past with such velocity that his senses are confounded. He contemplates the whole as a most brilliant magical exhibition, which is enchanting for the present; but which when gone, leaves nothing but an indistinct remembrance of gaudy objects, which he can never again recognise in the scenes of nature. No writer in any language seems to me so improper to be put into the hands of youth as Gibbon; were it merely because this manner of writing tends to corrupt the taste, by encouraging a propensity, which is but too natural to youth to admire,—a superfluity of ornament. But when we likewise consider that he has a perpetual tendency to make indirect attacks upon religion, which ought not to be introduced in this light manner into historical compositions, as well as to introduce philosophical disquisitions, which can neither be in this manner explained nor understood; his history, therefore, appears to me to be a work highly exceptionable; and for young and

March 20.
t to under-
narrating the
ume train of
in the choice
roducing them
ng is unnatu-
roduced with-
et the mind of
roduced as it
in a blaze of
is ways from
all at once a
s entirely un-
eed, but mo-
s senses are
ole as a most
inchanting for
eaves nothing
gaudy objects,
n the scenes of
eems to me so
youth as Gib-
ner of writing
ging a propen-
to admire,—a
e likewise con-
to make indi-
ught not to be
historical com-
sophical disqui-
anner explained
, appears to me
d for young and

1793. on some celebrated authors. 121
uninformed minds, exceedingly improper. It gives
them a slight smattering of many things that they
cannot thoroughly understand; makes them petulant
and assuming, and ever upon the catch to display
the brilliancy of their talents, than which nothing can
be more disgusting.

STUART.—Gilbert, like most of those who have
gone before, possessed talents of no ordinary sort;
but, like them also, his writings have great defects
which detract much from their merit. As an his-
torian no reliance can be had upon him. The vio-
lence of his prejudices against living authors led
him perpetually astray. The object with him seems
rather to have been to prove that those he disliked
had gone wrong, than to be right himself; and the
quickness of his talents enabled him to do this with
a wondrous degree of facility. As his knowledge
of mankind too, was chiefly confined to those of the
most dissolute class, his ideas were gross, and often
expressed with little delicacy. His stile is therefore
characterised, when he wrote, without affectation, as
being nervous rather than elegant; but in the last
pieces he wrote, it was affected, and unnatural in the
extreme, and so full of Gallicisms, that it may be
called *Frenchified English*. It was a wretched mo-
del to copy; but having seen Johnson and Gibbon,
each attain a high degree of celebrity, by adopting
a stile equally unnatural and barbarous, he seems to
have aimed at obtaining fame in the same way.
As far as his influence goes, I therefore consider
him as one of the corruptors of good taste in En-
glish composition, and of course unfit to be put in-
to the hands of youth, should there be no other ob-

jection to his writings; of which in truth there are but too many. How often have we occasion to regret in the course of this survey, that great talents should be prostituted to such unworthy uses!

Perhaps it is more difficult to acquire an easy unaffected natural stile in writing, than any other; and when it is acquired, though it affords more pleasure to the attentive reader than any other, it excites less enthusiastic admiration than that turgid, unnatural, and affected mode of writing I have so often had occasion to reprehend in these letters. I have dwelt the more upon this head at present; because you are yet young, and may be supposed to be affected by the things that naturally catch youthful minds,—glitter and show. I remember when I was young, I used to read with extacy Râsêlas, prince of Abyssinia, and other jargon of the same sort; which I now nauseate as the filth of literature. Of all the writers already named, Franklin is, in this respect, the purest; Hume and Robertson follow after. The others I wish not more to name, because I could not do it without expressions of high disgust.

But if you wish to see the *natural* stile in the highest perfection, read the works of the late Dr JOHN GREGORY, all of which possess that charm which Horace would have called the *simplex munditiis* in a high degree. But in particular, his Comparative View, which in respect to natural ease, and unaffected elegant simplicity of stile is not to be exceeded in any language; and in as far as my reading has extended, has not been equalled by any other

March 20.
truth there are
occasion to re-
great talents
y uses!
are an easy un-
an any other;
affords more
any other, it
an that turgid,
ting I have so
these letters. I
at present; be-
be supposed to
y catch youth-
member when I
xtacy Ralselas,
on of the same
thi of literature.
Franklin is, in
Robertson fol-
ore to name, be-
refusions of high
ral stile in the
of the late Dr
efs that charm
simplex mundi-
ular, his Com-
natural ease, and
is not to be ex-
ar as my reading
ed by any other

1793. *on some celebrated authors.* 103
composition in English. You have probably read
it, and if you have, I will venture to say, you went
through the whole book without ever once having
had your attention called off from the subject to ad-
mire the stile. So properly are the words chosen to
convey the idea, that they always lead the mind di-
rectly forward to the object in view, without the
smallest rub of any kind to call off the attention;
and it is only after you have completed your jour-
ney, and have time to look back, that you begin to
perceive the beauty and the perfection of that road
which conducted you so happily to the journey's end.
A writer may be compared, in some respects, to a
player. He who by unnatural gestures, and exag-
gerated contortions of countenance, outrages nature,
is sure to set the whole house in an uproar, by the
continued plaudits of the undiscerning multitude.
But when a Garrick appears, the player is forgot;
he seems to be the very simple clown, himself, he
represents; and the uninformed spectator wonders
why any one should admire that which he sees every
day among his simple neighbours. Or if he represents
a scene of dignified distress, the representation is so
natural, so irresistibly pathetic, that the mind has no
leisure to attend to any thing else but the affecting
object before them. Admiration, applause, and eve-
ry other feeling, are suspended in the agony of silent
heart-felt sympathy; and a stranger at that time en-
tering and observing the audience, without attending
to the stage, 'would wonder why they were so silent.'
Never is a player treading, with proper dignity, the
tragic stage, when, in an interesting scene, the au-

audience can find leisure to admire the art, and the high attainments of the actor. It was a high eulogium, indeed, that a friend of mine once paid to Mrs Crawford, then Mrs Barry, as an actress, when he said, that, in a very full house, the audience were so overcome as scarcely to venture to breathe; "You might have heard a pin, (said he,) drop upon the floor." How different this from the noisy applause that overstrained grimace so necessarily excites! Gregory's stile may be compared to the acting of Garrick;—it is only by a retrospective view that its superior excellence can be discovered.

I am happy, my dear boy, that I can close this letter with one sincere eulogium at least; for I am afraid the preceding part of my remarks would appear to you so severe, that you might suspect they were dictated by ill nature, or envy of some sort. To those who know me less than you do, this would be so natural, that I should not perhaps have ventured on giving my opinion so freely to others as I have done to you. I have not yet exhausted this subject; but I will not run the risk of effacing these pleasing impressions on your mind, by any farther remarks at present; as it is but very seldom indeed that I can have occasion to bestow applause with as little abatement as in the case just now before us. It is by contemplating the chaste models of antiquity, and the very few modern productions that can vie with them, that you can attain a just notion of what is meant by beauty of composition; but when you do attain it, you will find it is a source of great enjoyment. Adieu.

POETRY.

EXTRACTS FROM SIR THOMAS MORE, A TRAGEDY.

[Just published.]

Sir Thomas More, and Margaret his daughter.

Sir Thomas. CHILD, I must fall.
I cannot, with integrity, support
My ruin'd fortunes. To escape from want
I must be cruel to a virtuous soul,
To a deserted widow without friends,
Tho' all-deserving.

Margaret. Sooner let us want
Life's necessary blessings, bread to eat,
A house to live in, clothes to cover us,
And beds to sleep on.

Sir Thomas. There my daughter spoke.
I will defy the hardest lot of life.
Can'st thou believe it, Marg'ret, that the king
Gave me the noble office which I hold,
Only to bribe me, to procure my voice
Against poor Catharine! And shall I give it?
No! though it rouse his anger mountain high,
And for my loyalty I lose my head!
There is but one thing that with-holds my hand,
Making me cautious how I give offence,
And 'tis indeed a circumstance that grieves me.
'Tis that our fortunes are so interwoven,
The blow that ruins me will ruin you;
Will sensibly affect my innocent house,
And make my children beggars like myself.

Margaret. Sir let it not disturb you.

Sir Thomas. I would fall,
God knows how willingly, and beg my bread,
Rather than trespass as the king desires.
But how shall I requite it to my children!
Dancy depends on me; my own son
Has nothing yet to live on; thou hast little.
My father could not help us; all he had
Goes to his widow ere it comes to us.
My lady Alice will have no support.
We shall be scatter'd like the worried flock,
And each must seek for shelter with her own.
Thou must retire with Koper to his farm.
Cecilia must with Heron to his father's.
The little I have left must be bestow'd
On lady Alice, Dancy, and Eliza.
John and myself must starve, or be content
To earn by labour every meal we eat.

Margaret. Dear Sir, you break my heart. Be more compos'd.
Our little fortunes will be wealth enough.
Send Dancy to his father's. You, and John,
And lady Alice, come and live with us;
Or let us hire adjoining houses, small
And suited to our incomes.

Sir Thomas So we will.
I will not part from my whole happiness;
Tho' cruel fortune scatter all the rest,
Marg'ret shall be my hope and comfort still.

Margaret We will be modest in our wants;—discharge
All but one servant each; live on plain diet;
And nicely manage our exhausted means.
We will shun pleasure and expensive dress,
And live secluded from the public eye,
Contented though reduc'd. We will not ask
The neighbour or the stranger to our board,
But steal away to solitude and books,
Pleas'd with the mem'ry of triumphant virtue,
And poverty preferr'd to vicious wealth.
If yet our wants are more than we can feed,
We will be unattended. My own hand
Shall do the housewife's work; shall spin and knit,
And earn by industry sufficient bread.

Sir Thomas. My most deserving daughter! Thou wast born
To teach thy father virtue. I was sad;
But the sweet patience of thy pious heart
Revives and gives me comfort. Yes, I'll go,
And gladly bid farewell to courts and princes.
Poor we must be, but we will still be just,
And live upon the hope of better days.
We will presume the Author of events
Approves of our endeavours; and perhaps
Yet ere we come to sorrow and the grave,
Will bless our patience with an easier lot.
Come, we will hence contented. For my father,
Let us esteem him happy that he died.
He saw our glory, and withdrew in peace.
Go to my lady; tell her my intent.
Reveal it to your sisters; honest girls!
They will be griev'd to hear how soon we part.
Tell thy unwelcome story by degrees,
And mingle comfort with it. I'll to court,
And when we meet again, meet me with joy,
Tho' I return as poor as I was born.
I shall not be long absent.

March 26.

Be more compos'd.

John,

still.
wants;—discharge
diet;
s.
fs,

at ask
ard,

virtue,

feed,

in and knit,

ter! Thou wast born

rt

ll go,

princes.

ust,

pa

ave,

ot.

my father,

ace.

we part.

court,

with joy,

1793.

northern fisherman, a tale.

807

NORTHERN FISHERMAN, A TALE.

Concluded from p. 74.

THE fishery had been unsuccessful in Scotland for that season; and William, finding employment in one of the Gravesend hoys, they determined not to return immediately to Scotland, but to remain for some time on the Thames; and Betsy, who was a good sempstress, sewed for a slopseller in Wapping; in which way they lived very comfortably and happily for about nine months. They were one evening sitting by their little fire side,—William was enjoying his pipe, and Betsy, with her work in her hand, was singing over the sleeping child in the cradle, when they were surprised with a hoarse voice in the passage, bellowing out, "By G—d Scotch Will is one of the tightest fellows on the Thames; and d—n me if we miss him," "Good God, the press!" cried Betsy, and fell back in a swoon. The ruffians forced open the door, seized William, carried him off with imprecations and blows, not even allowing him to see his beloved wife revive, and bid her adieu. She just opened her eyes, soon enough to receive his parting significant look, while he sighed out,—"Farwell Bess!"

Poor Betsy's misery was now greater than ever. She was in a large city, surrounded with persons given up to villany and vice of every species; an infant in the cradle, and very near the period of bringing forth another, with scarce a friend within 400 miles of her. Her tender heart almost sunk under her misfortunes; and she would often look on her smiling child, and sigh out, "I live only for thee!"

She could hear no more of William; he was buried in an impenetrable multitude of sailors of all descriptions; and Betsy was constrained to keep herself away from the places where she might have a chance of learning something of her husband, in order to avoid the brutal addresses paid to beauty by the sensual unthinking tars.

Three weeks passed over, and Betsy had now very little money to support herself and child; as her gainings from the slopseller were small; and William had left but little from his savings; as he had not foreseen the disaster that was to befall him a second time. She was delivered of another child. After paying all her necessary expenses, her money was exhausted; and the slopseller refused to advance any thing on her future work. To gain a temporary support, till she should be able again to work, she was obliged to pawn almost all the little superfluous articles of dress that she had,—and these were but few; for Betsy was not fond of external show. The burdens of anxiety and grief, hung so heavily on her mind, that she recovered very slowly; and the landlord began to grow importunate for the payment of his bill. She begged an audience of him; and represented, with a woman's eloquence, the hardships she had undergone, and prayed that he would indulge her with a little time, that she might either earn a little money by her work, or receive a supply from her friends in Scotland. The cruel monster was steeled against such remonstrances. He swore it was all a damn'd fetch; that she was no better than she should be; that the devil a turn she would work, while she could steal; and that she had no more friends in Scotland than he had in Rome. In short, he concluded by saying, that his house was no place for such game as she was; and that she must either pay him his money, or begone that night. This was more than humanity could

March 20,

was buried in
all descriptions;
away from the
learning some-
the brutal address-
ing tars.

had now very
ld; as her gain-
nd William had
not foreseen the
time. She was
g all her neces-
sary; and the slop-
her future work.
uld be able again
all the little su-
and these were
ernal show. The

heavily on her
and the landlord
ment of his bill.
represented, with
had undergone,
with a little time,
by her work, or
land. The cruel
unces. He swore
no better than she
ould work, while
more friends in
he concluded by
uch game as she
is money, or be-
humanity could

1793. northern fisherman, a tale. 109

bear! she was perfectly distracted! she ran with her infant
in her arms to the slopseller, begging assistance. He very
shortly told her to leave his shop; or he would desire his
servants to turn her out by the ears. It is thus that
men forsake us when we stand in need of their friend-
ship, and heap favours on us when we want them
not!

Betsy sobbed, and looking on her child, cried, "Would
I were dead, were it not for thee!" At this moment a
messenger came in from the church wardens, in conse-
quence of the landlord's interference, who was one of
their number, intimating that the parish could not sup-
port her bastards; and that unless she took away the child
she had left behind her, she would be immediately taken
to the correction house as a vagrant. A piece of linen
had been left on a chair, without the counter; and no one
seemed to know that it was there. The distracted mo-
ther thought within herself, "What can be a crime that
is necessary to save two innocent babes from destruction,
when no one can feel a loss by it?" With a trembling hand
she lifted the roll of linen, and left the shop. This ill re-
lished relief, with dismal thoughts she carried to a pawn
broker, and got upon it a guinea, with which she paid the
brutal landlord his due, and had a few shillings over,
destined to support for a short time her miserable exis-
tence.

The active administrators of justice were soon sent in
pursuit of the unhappy Betsy. She was, with her two in-
fants in her arms, dragged to Newgate, under the sad
doom of standing trial as a felon. Sad indeed! especially
to her, whose uncorrupted heart shrunk back, impressed
with the deepest horror at the thought of having trans-
gressed the sacred rules of virtue, and of justice. But no-
thing could relieve her; and the innocent looks of her
helpless babes heightened the sorrow of her depressed mind.

The session came on ; and the trembling victim must appear at the bar of the Old Bailey, indicted for theft. It happened then, that captain Young of Leith, was in the court. He was a man of a charitable, and upright disposition, and knew Betsy and her husband well. William had on one occasion saved his ship, the *Industry*, by carrying out an anchor at the risk of his own life, to Leith roads, in a violent storm ; and ever since then he had entertained a very high sense of gratitude for that signal service. Astonished at the appearance of Betsy at the bar, he ran to her ; and shortly learned the melancholy circumstances that had contributed to her ruin. He encouraged her drooping spirits, by assurances of his utmost endeavours to save her, by seeing the ablest counsel, and coming forward himself as evidence of her unblemished character. But all was in vain ; the proof was clear ; nothing could withhold the horrible sentence of transportation ; and the innocent culprit was again thrown into her dungeon. Captain Young, however, still afforded her some relief, by the assurances of her dear little ones being properly taken care of, and carried back to their relations in Scotland ; and that by his interference in making proper explanations, her character, which she so much valued, should as much as possible be preserved from stain.

Half mad with despair, the fair sacrifice to justice lay deploring her fate, shuddering at the idea of her William's sorrow on hearing of her misfortune, and weeping with grief for being torn from her tender infants. When some days had thus passed away, captain Young appeared, and with a joyous smile on his countenance that astonished Betsy, threw a piece of parchment on the board, and said, " Read that, and be thankful for your deliverance." It was her pardon. Captain Young was acquainted with the great and humane Mr Goodall, member of parliament for

March 20.

victim must appear for theft. It
Leith, was in the
mid upright dispo-
well. William
Industry, by car-
own life, to Leith
then he had en-
le for that signal
of Betsy at the
the melancholy
er ruin. He en-
ces of his utmost
lest counsel, and
her unblemished
f was clear; no-
ence of transpor-
gain thrown into
er, still afforded
er dear little ones
ied back to their
terference in ma-
er, which she so
be preserved from

justice lay
of her William's
weeping with grief
ants. When some
Young appeared,
ce that astonished
ne board, and said,
deliverance." It
acquainted with the
of parliament for

1793.

northern fisherman, a tale.

111

Fife, through whose means the case had been represented to his majesty's ministers, and the pardon procured. Good actions seldom remain for ever unrewarded! the bravery and magnanimity of William once rendered an important service to the man through whose means his dear wife was afterwards saved from perpetual perdition.

Accommodated with money, Betsy now got comfortable lodgings; and nothing but the return of William was wanting to re-establish peace and comfort, the value of which is felt tenfold by those whom misfortune has once scourged.

Ere long a treaty was concluded with Russia; and the paying off of the seamen restored William to his again happy wife. They determined to return immediately to their own part of the country; and on their arrival found, that, by the death of an uncle, William had acquired a fortune of L. 300. With this sum, determined never again to be subjected to the cruelty of the press, he formed the design of commanding a vessel himself; and with that view purchased a passage boat, with which he now plies betwixt Leith and Kinghorn, loved as formerly by all that know him. And Betsy, graced with her beautiful rising offspring, keeps a ribbon shop on the shore. Health and plenty crown their happiness.—Long may they enjoy it!

Last week William called together a meeting of his acquaintances, for the purpose of drinking to the health of Mr Pitt, and those who have so generously stepped forward on this occasion, and by liberal rewards have contrived to forward the armament now going on, without adopting the miserable expedient of pressing seamen; but treating them like other free Britons. On the thoughts of which their honest hearts swell with loyalty to their king and country.

Leith, March 10. 1793.

A. A. L. L.

INSTANCES OF REMARKABLE BODILY STRENGTH.

PETER OF PORTUGAL lifted with his right hand a sack of wheat, and put it upon his left shoulder; then he put upon his right shoulder another sack full of wheat with his left hand. One day a lad of twenty-five years of age presented himself at court, saying he could show the king something extraordinary with respect to strength. He obtained permission to appear before the king. That youth having ordered three sacks of wheat to be brought, did with the two first what the king had done; he then took a third sack into his teeth, and threw it above that which he had on his left shoulder. This surprised all the spectators, and astonished the prince, who could not enough admire the force and address of this youth. They say the prince in vain attempted to imitate him. This youth exceeded the other Portuguese of his time in stature; he was hard and thin, and was a great eater. What was still more extraordinary, this youth could hold fast a chariot drawn by six horses or cattle, in spite of their utmost efforts to go on. The name of this youth is not preserved upon record; it is only known that he was a native of the village of Freixo; which made him be called *Menino de Freixo* *.

* The readers of the Bee will not suspect that the last instance of strength is given as an article of undoubted veracity; but merely as a proof of the credulity of the times in which the event is said to have happened. Before the days of lord Bacon, men were so little in the train of investigating facts, that nature was unknown almost entirely; and the powers of man, and other animals, so seldom appreciated, that impossibilities were never thought of. By magical charms, it was believed that the most wonderful things could be performed; so that if Breslaw had then existed, it would have been seriously believed that all the wonderful feats he performed, instead of being feats of great dexterity, and slight of hand deceptions, were things actually done and completed. By keeping these things in view, we will be able to account for the prevalence of many notions in former times, that are now justly exploded as fabulous. And without impeaching the veracity of witnesses, who have attested wonderful events, which they said they saw happen, we may still doubt the facts; because although the witnesses believed what they attest, they still might be mistaken.

Edw.

ngth. March 20.

STRENGTH.

at hand a sack of
; then he put up-
of wheat with his
five years of age
ould show the king
to strength. He
the king. That
eat to be brought;
ad done; he then
hrew it above that
is surprised all the
o could not enough
nth. They say the
This youth exceed-
ature; he was hard
was still more ex-
a chariot drawn by
ost efforts to go on.
rved upon record;
e of the village of
mino de Freixo*.

that the last instance of
racity; but merely as a
event is said to have hap-
e so little in the train of
almost entirely; and the
ppreciated, that impossi-
ms, it was believed, that
so that if Breslaw had
ed that all the wonderful
dexterity, and slight of
completed. By keeping
for the prevalence of ma-
ly exploded as fabulous.
cises, who have attested
ppro, we may still doubt
ed what they attest, they
Edit.

121.

THE BEE,
OR
LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,
FOR
WEDNESDAY, MARCH 27. 1793.

ON THE BENEFITS TO BE DERIVED
FROM FOREIGN TRAVELS.

—Facilia decensus Averni
Noctes atque dies pateratri janua ditis.
Sed revocare gradum, superasque evadere ad auris,
Hoc opus, hic labor est.—

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

I HAD no conception of the extent of my old friend's
genius, till in turning over a volume of Tourne-
fort's travels, I found the following copy of a letter
to his eldest son upon his travels. A. B.

CALEDONIUS RUSTICUS' LETTER TO HIS SON.

DEAR SON,

"I have three of your letters to acknowledge,
one from Lyons, one from Blois, and the last from
Paris. I am sorry to find you flying like a harle-
quin from place to place, without remaining long
enough in any one to make useful observations.

VOL. XIV.

†

INSTANCES OF REMARKABLE BODILY STRENGTH.

PETER OF PORTUGAL lifted with his right hand a sack of wheat, and put it upon his left shoulder; then he put upon his right shoulder another sack full of wheat with his left hand. One day a lad of twenty-five years of age presented himself at court, saying he could show the king something extraordinary with respect to strength. He obtained permission to appear before the king. That youth having ordered three sacks of wheat to be brought; did with the two first what the king had done; he then took a third sack into his teeth, and threw it above that which he had on his left shoulder. This surprised all the spectators, and astonished the prince, who could not enough admire the force and address of this youth. They say the prince in vain attempted to imitate him. This youth exceeded the other Portuguese of his time in stature; he was hard and thin, and was a great eater. What was still more extraordinary, this youth could hold fast a chariot drawn by six horses or cattle, in spite of their utmost efforts to go on. The name of this youth is not preserved upon record; it is only known that he was a native of the village of Freixo; which made him be called *Menino de Freixo* *.

* The readers of the Bee will not suspect that the last instance of strength is given as an article of undoubted veracity; but merely as a proof of the credulity of the times in which the event is said to have happened. Before the days of lord Bacon, men were so little in the train of investigating facts, that nature was unknown almost entirely; and the powers of man, and other animals, so seldom appreciated, that impossibilities were never thought of. By magical charms, it was believed that the most wonderful things could be performed; so that if Breslaw had then existed, it would have been seriously believed that all the wonderful feats he performed, instead of being feats of great dexterity, and slight of hand deceptions, were things actually done and completed. By keeping these things in view, we will be able to account for the prevalence of many notions in former times, that are now justly exploded as fabulous. And without impeaching the veracity of witnesses, who have attested wonderful events, which they said they saw happen, we may still doubt the facts; because although the witnesses believed what they attest, they still might be mistaken.

th. March 20.

STRENGTH.

hand a sack of
then he put up-
wheat with his
ve years of age
d show the king
strength. He
the king. That
at to be brought;
d done; he then
ew it above that
surprised all the
could not enough
n. They say the
his youth exceed-
ure; he was hard
was still more ex-
chariot drawn by
st efforts to go on.
ed upon record;
of the village of
ino de Freixo*.

at the last instance of
city; but merely as a
nt is said to have hap-
o little in the train of
most entirely; and the
preciated, that impossi-
s, it was believed; that
o that if Breslaw had
that all the wonderful
dexterity, and slight of
ompleted. By keeping
r the prevalence of ma-
exploited as fabulous.
es, who have attested
eo, we may still doubt
what they attest, they
Edi.

121.

THE BEE,
OR
LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,
FOR
WEDNESDAY, MARCH 27. 1793.

ON THE BENEFITS TO BE DERIVED
FROM FOREIGN TRAVELS.

—Facilis decensus Averni:
Noctes atque dies patet atri janua ditis,
Sed revocare gradum, superasque evadere ad auras,
Hoc opus, hic labor est.—

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

I HAD no conception of the extent of my old friend's
genius, till in turning over a volume of Tourne-
fort's travels, I found the following copy of a letter
to his eldest son upon his travels. A. B.

CALEDONIUS RUSTICUS' LETTER TO HIS SON.

DEAR SON,

"I have three of your letters to acknowledge,
one from Lyons, one from Blois, and the last from
Paris. I am sorry to find you flying like a harle-
quin from place to place, without remaining long
enough in any one to make useful observations.

VOL. xiv.

R

†

" This is the ridiculous error of all our countrymen, and I thought I had said and written enough to you upon the subject to have inclined you to follow my directions.

" The cause of this fatal error is to be found in the preposterous mode of British education. Young men of fashion are confined for ten or a dozen years to learn the word for a pen, in three or four different languages; and to read, write, compose, and harangue, in all these, before they have been taught to think, or to reason with discernment.

" While the real powers of the mind are thus laid asleep by mechanical and uniform employment, the brutal passions of the young animal, rising with the vigour and rage of his manhood, plunge him into all the excesses and miseries of debauchery. Street bullies, and bucks, and bloods, and dirty women of the town, become the real professors, whose vile lessons they imbibe, and whose sentiments and manners they gradually acquire.

" They then go abroad, to take what is called the tour of Europe, with a selfish, slavish, pedantic, *compagnon de voyage*, commonly called a *leader of bears*; and after having played monkey tricks at all the fashionable courts in Europe, and been plucked and fleeced by sharpers and opera girls, they come home when of age to join in recognizances with their worthy fathers; and, as a reward, are introduced into all the fashionable clubs as promising young men, *tout a fait aimables et polts*. Then you see them almost every night drunk in the boxes of the playhouse and opera house, flirting with the beau-

March. 27.

all our country-
written enough
inclined you to

is to be found in
education. Young
or a dozen years
ree or four diffe-
te, compose, and
they have been
h discernment.

ne mind are thus
uniform employ-
young animal, ri-
of his manhood,
s and miseries of
bucks, and bloods,
come the real pro-
mbibe, and whose
dually acquire.

ake what is called
h, slavish, pedantic,
called a leader of
monkey tricks at all
e, and been plucked
a girls, they come
recognizances with
reward, are introdu-
as promising young
l/r. Then you see
in the boxes of the
ting with the beau-

1793.

on travelling.

115

ties of the day, who declare them to be charming
young men; but, Good la! Charlotte, how naughty
and roguish!—I declare they flurried me exceedingly.

“Then they are brought into parliament, to decide
on the great and intricate interests of the nation; or
they go down to papa's family mansion, to surprise
the girls at country hunts and assemblies, and to fol-
low a glorious pack of beagles, or fox hounds, to
which they are gradually assimilated, as they had
been formerly to the other *dramatis personæ* at
Eton, or Westminster.

“This is not the plan of operations, my dear son,
that I adopted in *your* education; and *you* are
responsible for a very different line of conduct.
You must therefore prepare yourself for the very
different expectations of your family, and of your
country.

“There is scarce any country, how rude and un-
cultivated soever, where the inhabitants are not
possessed of some peculiar secrets, either in nature
or art, which might not be transplanted with success.
Thus, for instance, in Siberian Tartary, the natives
extract a pleasing invigorating spirit from milk,
which is a secret, perhaps, unknown to the
chemists of Europe. In the most remote parts of
Hindustan they are possessed of the secret of dying
vegetable substances scarlet, and of changing lead
into a metal which for hardness and colour is little
inferior to silver.

“The power of the Asiatics in bringing down rain
in parched seasons, and producing ice in the torrid

zone for cooling their fruits and liquors, Europeans are apt to treat as fabulous; as they would the laying the agitation of a sea surf on a rocky shore, by pouring a few hogsheds of train oil upon it; or as they would have treated the secrets of gunpowder and the mariner's compass, had they been told 600 years ago that the Chinese used such arts, and that of printing, before they were discovered in Europe.

"Of all the philosophers that have appeared, I most revere *Bacon*; that great and hardy genius. He it was, who, undaunted by the seeming difficulties that oppose new and extraordinary inventions, prompted the human curiosity to examine every part of nature, and to trust to experiment, without regard to ancient prejudices. It was he that exhorted man to try whether he could not subject the lightning of heaven, and the convulsions of the earth to human controul; and I am told there is a man in Pennsylvania who rose from a printer's devil, who has verified one of these conjectures. Oh! had a man of this daring spirit; of this genius, penetration, and learning, travelled to the countries you propose to visit, what might not mankind expect? How would he have enlightened the regions to which he travelled! And what a vast variety of knowledge and useful improvement would he have brought back in exchange!

"My dear son, there is no country so hostile or barbarous that will not disclose all it knows, if it receives equivalent information. All your care in travelling should be to suit your conversation to the people of the country where you reside; study the

March 27.
 uors, Europeans
 y would the lay-
 rocky shore, by
 il upon it; or as
 s of gunpowder
 y been told 600
 ch arts, and that
 vered in Europe.
 appeared, I most
 y genius. He it
 g difficulties that
 ntions, prompted
 very part of na-
 ithout regard to
 exhorted man to
 the lightning of
 e earth to human
 man in Pennsylva-
 who has verified
 d a man of this
 ration, and learn-
 propose to visit,
 How would he
 ich he travelled!
 ledge and useful
 ight back in ex-
 ntry so hostile or
 ll it knows, if it
 All your care in
 nversation to the
 reside; study the

1793.

fragments by lord Bacon.

117

familiar phrases in their language of intelligence, without which nobody can ask a proper question; and as soon as you can ask questions *properly*, apply yourself in familiar conversation with eminent farmers, artists, and men of science. The information you may be able to give concerning your own country, will be an equivalent for the information you may receive. Curiosity will balance curiosity, and both parties will be satisfied and instructed. This, my dear son, is that citizenship of the world which I wish you to obtain; and which, by a noble institution, an apprenticeship at home, I have enabled you to acquire abroad.

"Strive, my dear son, to obtain it! Make my heart and my soul to rejoice in your advancement in knowledge and virtue; and make to go down with joy to the grave, the gray hairs of your affectionate friend and father,

CALEDONIUS RUSTICUS."

FRAGMENTS BY LORD BACON.

For the Bee.

Continued from p. 25.

* * * * It may be said that the marvellous age of Piatki, duke of the Poles, and of some other potentates, belyeth what I advance concerning health and longevity by temperance; but it is to be duly pondered, that Piatki and others, who are introduced in impugnation of the thesis, were trained in rusticity, or certainly in simplicity of manners and

consuetude, and therefore by no means to be brought in opposition to my argument.

That health is exceedingly promoted by temperance and an equable flow of the spirits, is remarkably set forth in the lives of the ancient pedagogues. Gorgias, the master of Isocrates lived to be 104. The year before his death some one demanded, in his school, how hee had been able to support so long the tedious and oppressive burden of old age; to which the sophist replied, "That hee regretted nothing hee had done, and felt nothing of which hee could reasonably complain: my youth, (sayed hee,) cannot accuse mee, nor can I accuse mine old age." Isocrates, his scholar, in the ninety-fourth year of his age, published a book, and survived that publication four years; in all which time he betrayed not the least failure, either in memory, or in judgement; but as hee had long lived, so hee died, with the reputation of being the most eloquent man in Greece*. Xenophilus, an eminent Pythagorean philosopher, taught a numerous train of scholars, till he arrived at the age of 105; and even then enjoyed a very perfect state of health, and retained his abilities to the last.

In the luxurious age of Augustus, Lucius Volusius escaped all the fatal consequences of intemperance, by a life dedicated to agriculture and contemplation. Illustrious in his retirement; and though possessed of great opulence, never obnoxious even

* Plutarch in vit. Isocrat.

March 27.
to bee brought
noted by tempe-
irits, is remark-
ancient peda-
rates lived to bee
one demanded,
ole to support soe
len of old age; to
hee regretted no-
of which hee could
ayed hee,) cannot
e old age." Iso-
fourth year of his
d that publication
betrayed not the
or in judgement;
died, with the re-
t man in Greece".
orean philosopher,
rs, till he arrived
enjoyed a very per-
his abilities to the
tus, Lucius Volu-
quences of intempe-
riculture and con-
rement, and though
er obnoxious even

1793. *fragments by Bacon.* 119
to the bloody spirits of the Roman tyrants, hee at-
tained his ninety-third year.

Now, as from the whole tissue of biographical in-
vestigation, touching the acquisition and preservation
of health, it will bee found that temperance, and rati-
onall pleasing engaging pursuits, are the great agents
whereby the important blessing is gained and secu-
red, let us conclude that the first and grand element
of the art of life is the regiment of health.

As I have written elsewhere, "there is a wisdom
in this beyond the rules of physick, a man's own ob-
servation; what hee finds good of, and what hee finds
hurt of, is the best physick to preserve health."

A man may surely avoyd the appearance of
extraordinary singularity of dyet, or regiment of
health, and yet govern his proceedings therein with
a due regard to the good estate of his bodie; and
this ought to be early impressed upon the minds of
our young people, when at the age of puberty they
are entering in the world, and the seas of the dan-
gerous syrens.

The stallions of Spayne are kept chaste untill a
goodly age, that their strength bee fully confirmed;
and they are young when ours are only fit to bee
given to the dog kennel.

They are also accustomed to the company of the
females without being unseasonably rampant and
excessive, and may be set forth as an example and
pattern for the conduct of our youth in the first
attainment of vigorous manhood.

In the proper fruition therefore of the pleasure
incident to the married estate, wee may place another

great rule for the regiment of health, and the art of life.

During the whole of the estates of youth and of manhood, the desire of pleasing the other sex doeth constitute a great part of the common ambition of fashionable life; and as much of that part of life among all ranks of men, as time and opportunity will permit.

Now let it be duely perpended by our Strephons, that their Chloes will esteem them rather for the riches they have yet to bestow, than for the money they have thrown away in handfuls among the populace.

• • • • Moreover, though it bee true that from the commodity and artificial aids of society, man's instincts are much less vigorous and instructive than those of the brutes, yet nevertheless there are strong indications among savage nations, of humane instincts, that deserve due consideration among those that are most civilized.

The natives of the torrid zone, whose stomachs and other viscera are apt to be relaxed by the heat of the climate, and where the bile overflows from similar causes, bountiful nature hath not only afforded infinite plenty and variety of carminatives and antisepticks, but given to the people an insatiable propensity to mix them with their ordinary food. Sir Walter Raleigh reporteth, that it is even common for the natives of these burning climes to devour the pod of the pepper tree as they pass along in the fields; and that they chew also the bitter barks

March 27.

th, and the art of

of youth and of
other sex doeth
mon ambition of
that part of life a-
and opportunity

y our Strephons,
m rather for the
an for the money
s among the po-

ue that from the
ociety, man's in-
l instructive than
s there are strong
s, of humane in-
ation among those

, whose stomachs
elaxed by the heat
le overflows from
math not only affor-
carminatives and
eople an insatiable
eir ordinary food.
at it is even com-
ning climes to de-
as they pass along
also the bitter barks

1793.

fragments of Bacon.

121

of sundry trees, during the seasons of the rainy weather, which is found to keep them from the fever which then rages with singular fury.

The use therefore of carminatives and spices, ought to be substituted to that of strong liquors, which are not attainable by the poor, and are so apt, by excess in the use of them, to hurt the health of the opulent.

It is a strange custom that prevails so universally among men, that of confounding their senses by fermented liquors, and seemeth to have been devised by savages somewhat advanced in the arts of agriculture, who found a dreadful listlessness in the intervals of hunting and rural occupation, when corn and fruits grew with such abundance as to produce with less labour than was necessary to excite their active powers in a regular succession.

The account given in the Scriptures of the first introduction of the fermented juice of the grape, favours the conjecture that the discovery was accidental; since it cannot be supposed that Noah, with the experience of six or seven hundred years, would have exposed himself to the view of his servants and children in a state of inebriety, which he must have been able otherwise to have foreseen.

Now, as far the greater part of the human kind do abstain from the use of fermented and strong potations, as among the Indian nations of Asia, the custom seemeth not to originate from nature, but habit; so that by a contrary habit it may be vanquished.

VOL. xiv.

To those, however, who would seek this noble victory over a vitious practice, it may be counselled that they ought not in the conflict with it to attempt either too much or too suddenly, nor yet too little: for if too much, the custom or second nature, as it hath been called, will be too strong for them; and if too little, the strength of the opposite intention will not have sufficient exercise. Invasion of uxorious rivers are best guarded against by throwing down small pebbles on the margins thereof, where the invasion was experienced; and in like manner, the invasion of evil habits is most effectually to be obviated by numberless and continual small increments of resolution, obtained by successful opposition to the stream of passion or appetite, till at last there obtaineth a strong bulwark of an opposite habit.

To be continued.

ON POPULAR SUPERSTITIONS IN RUSSIA.

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

As you offer at the end of your *prospectus raisonné*, a place in the Bee for *foul fiends*, I have a northern one, named *Damavoy*, whom I heartily wish *there*, out of my stable, where he takes inconvenient liberties with my horses, who by no means agree with midnight rides, and daily drives.

After much learned research into the family and pedigree of this Russian goblin, I have made a discovery which I doubt not will recommend me to the

March 27.
 seek this noble
 may be counselled
 with it to attempt
 or yet too little :
 cond nature, as it
 g for them ; and if
 site intention will
 sion of uxorious
 y throwing down
 of, where the in-
 ke manner, the in-
 ctually to bee ob-
 l small increments
 l opposition to the
 t last there obtain-
 ite habit.

NS IN RUSSIA.

e Bee.
prospectus raisonné,
 , I have a northern
 heartily with *ibere*,
 inconvenient liber-
 means agree with
 into the family and
 I have made a dis-
 commend me to the

1793. *on popular superstitions.* 113
 favour of the good old villagers of Scotland, if they
 are the same I left them thirty years ago, however
 it may be scouted at by the superior class of your
 readers, who must not always be pleased.

I have discovered, then, that Damavoy is the elder
 brother of your Scotch Brownie, who must have e-
 migrated to Scotland with your Danish ancestors, as
 I hope to demonstrate by the following authentic
 state of facts.

1st, There still exists a branch of the family in
 both Denmark and Norway, known to the good
 people of a certain class and age, by the name of *Nisse*.
 This little funny fellow, is commonly seen in a
 red cap and a brown coat, (the very dress he proba-
 bly carried to Scotland with him, and got his name
 from,) either on the top of a house, or the back of a
 horse at grass, especially in a dark night ; or strol-
 ling in the woods, enticing the cows to lose their
 way. But he is, above all, accused of setting the
 peasants by the ears, and laughing heartily at the
 joke ; this truth any one may convince himself of,
 by only walking a little way into the dark wood,
 and listening at midnight to little Brown Coat's
 mirth. Sweden I find boasts of another branch of
 the Damavoy family, called in the language of that
 country *Tomte Grubbe*, or the little old man of the
 house, (probably the wren of the nest, by his dimi-
 nutive size,) whose little bonnet is sometimes found
 in the woods by the peasants, and carefully left in its
 place untouched, as the little gentleman is remark-
 ably choleric and irascible when meddled with,
 particularly if left bare headed in winter. As to his

other tricks and caprices, they appear to be much the same with those of his Danish and Norwegian brothers.

In short, Mr Editor, I have discovered that this fairy, or goblin family, is originally from the north; and that there are branches of it in the five northern countries within my line of research, including Scotland, which certainly cannot with much propriety be called a southern kingdom. I presume, then, that by giving the history of the branch nearest the *pole*, (the seat of the family in all probability,) it will pretty nearly characterise the whole fraternity, allowing for the modifications of climate, and other local circumstances, which must have more or less affected the propagande in a lapse of ages. However it is but doing common justice to the races, when branding them with such an epithet, to declare, that according to the best information I have been able to obtain, they are much less dangerous than the new propagande of foul fiends, who are at present wandering about Europe, to disturb the peace of men, whilst Damavoy and his family content themselves with a few pranks on old women and cattle. But indeed these plotting imps, and all other devils I have heard or read of, are *fiery* fiends; whilst mine, you will observe Mr Editor, (and I beg to claim priority of discovery,) are *icy* devils, a span new genus, which cannot be accused of antiquity, feudal origin, or of having been disgraced by the respect of our ancestors, which I know are sufficient causes of rejection and damnation in your part of the world at present.

March 27.

appear to be much
and Norwegian
covered that this
from the north;
the five north-
search, including
th much proprie-
I presume, then,
anch nearest the
obability,) it will
fraternity, allow-
and other local
more or less affec-
es. However it is
es, when branding
clare, that accord-
e been able to ob-
us than the new
re at present wan-
the peace of men,
content themselves
and cattle. But
all other devils I
ends; whilst mine,
and I beg to claim
span new
of activity, feu-
grace by the res-
know are sufficient
on in your part of

1793.

on popular superstitions.

125

In compliance with the sceptic spirit of the times, I shall begin with my authorities, who are in general grave matrons, worthy of credit from their age and ample information on the subject, which they deal out by the hour, when they can find an audience; and to the horror of my goblin spirit of research be it spoken, I have frequently been ranked amongst the respectful hearers of those village wonders. But above all I must acknowledge particular obligation, to a venerable hoary coachman, whose silver beard gives credibility to the weekly report he brings up from the stable, of oats, bridles, and such like stable items, being scattered abroad and lost, by the equestrian fiend. Sometimes Damavoy takes a whim to ride in the night, then the poor animal is found all in a sweat in the morning, requiring rest when the master requires exercise. Sometimes he takes a marked dislike to one particular horse; and is said by the good folks to transfer in that case, the oats of the devoted beast, to the manger of another favourite steed, which of course thrives well, whilst the other is reduced to skin and bone. In this last respect your correspondent was uncommonly unfortunate for several years, in having a pair who had both incurred the fiend's displeasure, and were at last reduced so low, that he might have lost them, had not a suspicion arisen, that the coachman, not the horses, was the object of Damavoy's indignation, and the result showed the truth of the suspicion; as on turning him away, the goblin went with him, and the cattle regained their oats and flesh.

A decent elderly woman, who serves the house with milk, laid long the bad quality of that necessary fluid likewise to the pranks of Damavoy, when it happened to be below par; who she said sometimes amused himself with drinking milk, and putting water into the pail in its place. However, having found a more fortunate milk woman, whose cow house was not haunted by Damavoy, we are now well served, and hear no more of his frolicks.

The Russian peasants, especially those who keep hackney horses in town, and are of course more immediately under our observation, suppose that Damavoy is particularly fond of a long clotted mane, which never has felt the teeth of a comb; and as they stand particularly in awe of that fiend, they let them grow to an enormous length, which has a strange appearance, especially to travellers. However I think of late years I see much fewer of these dedicated animals than formerly. Thus you see, Sir, that the most northern of the whole goblin groupe, and who has resisted the thunder of the Greek Vatican, which drove all the Sclavonian deities into the Black Sea, (as the nearest, whilst fulminating at Kiove,) only haunts the stables and cow houses of the Russians; and never like your ill mannered Scotch *Brown Coat*, (for I beg to correct the corrupt reading of *Browny*,) defiles the dwelling house with his presence. Justice however, obliges me to acknowledge, that what the Caledonian goblin has lost in manners by emigration, he has gained in other good qualities, which he certainly did not carry from Denmark or Norway with him; as no

traces of them remain with the rest of the family. Here again I speak from as respectable authorities in Scotland, as in Russia, as I received the following information, not only from my dry nurse, but likewise from the grave matrons who served the paternal mansion with salt and sand.

They all declared with one accord, that Brownny had been known to ride, like a devil as he is, (though a good natured one,) for the *bowdie* or midwife, when a favourite cottager was in labour; and on another occasion, to assist a favourite servant girl in doing her work in the night, except her indelicate gratitude led her to offer him food as a recompence for his labour, when he was sure to leave the imprudent lass to her own exertion, who was then well off if she did not find her broom stuck up the chimney, and a sprinkling of soot on her well washed floors.

I have now, Mr Editor, traced the family of our Russian Damavoy, to all the northern nations within the range of my research, according to promise, (a service he by no means merits at my hand, on the score of milk and oats, as hinted above,) so that if any of your numerous readers, choose to follow the polar breed through the different colonies from the north, settled in the other parts of Europe, it may not only serve to satisfy curiosity, but as a peace offering for the repose of their stables, providing these imps still preserve in foreign emigration, their old equestrian taste.

And that this dissertation may tend to the repose of mine, is the hearty wish of

ARCTICUS.

ACCOUNT OF THE PLASTER
CALLED CHINAM IN INDIA.

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

THE plaster with which the walls of house Madras in the East Indies are covered in the issue, is the admiration of all who have seen it, being in whiteness and lustre no way inferior to marble. A pleasant lady, hearing that sugar, eggs, milk, and butter entered into its composition, said they must mean pudding and not plaster.

The inclosed receipt is transmitted from baron Reichel at that settlement. I wish it to be preserved in your valuable collection of economical tracts, as an object that cannot fail to attract the attention, and excite the imitation of our modern builders. The materials may all be had at home; for I persuade myself, that good lime-stone, carefully burnt, will answer the purpose of this plaster every bit as well as burnt cockle shells, which may also be easily had from many parts of this kingdom. This you may depend upon, that nothing can exceed the beauty and durability of this plaster.

It would be especially useful in the country, and probably supersede the use of paper hangings there, where paper hangings are apt to spoil unless fires are continually kept up during the winter, when most people leave their country seats, and repair to our capital or provincial towns. But above all, I

March 27.

STER

NDIA.

See.

of house Ma-
in the facade, is
seen it, being in-
or to marble. A
eggs, milk, and
n, said they must

mitted from baron
with it to be pre-
on of economical
ail to attract the
on of our modern
l be had at home;
ime-stone, careful-
of this plaster eve-
ls, which may also
his kingdom. This
ng can exceed the
ter.

a the country, and
per hangings there,
o spoil unless fires
the winter, when
seats, and repair to
But above all, I

1793.

composition of chinam.

129

should think it would answer well in our colleges
and other public halls.

And now, Sir, the return I request from the pub-
lic for this inestimable communication is, that those
persons who shall be inclined to make the experi-
ment of using it, would have the goodness to com-
municate the result thereof to you, that the pub-
lic may by this means be informed of its failure or
success. For should it chance happily to succeed in
a few first experiments, I doubt not of its being soon
introduced into general use. I am, Sir, your most
humble servant,

March 22. 1793.

ÆDIFICATOR.

*The Composition and Preparation of CHINAM, or
PLASTER of LIME, at MADRAS.*

1. The quick lime made use of, is of burnt cockle
shells which were previously well washed, so as to
cleanse them of all the salt and slime they might be
covered with.

2. An equal quantity of this lime and pure sand
is mixed together, and formed into a heap; in the
middle of which a sufficient quantity of water is
thrown, so as to create a gentle degree of ebulli-
tion, and the heap is left in that state twelve or
fourteen days.

3. The heap after this time is well stirred about,
and is then fit for mortar, by being well beat with
pestles in stone grooves made for that purpose.

4. This mortar, in almost a dry state, is carried
to the place where the plastering is to be made.
Previously to the laying on the first coat, the wall

VOL. xiv.

R

†

or floor is well swept, and bathed with jogree water, (in the proportion of one pound of jogree to a gallon of water,) the mortar is then made sufficiently liquid with jogree water to be laid half an inch thick upon the brick work; it is smoothed and modelled agreeably to the form required, first with a common trowel, and then with a wooden one, rubbing and moistening continually with jogree water, till it becomes perfectly hard.

5. This coat is left to dry at least ten or twelve days.

6. A second mortar is prepared for a second coat in the following manner. Two-thirds of the pure shell lime, well sifted, is mixed with a third of pure sand, and this is ground upon a stone, with as much water as will make it of the consistence of paste; it is then laid by in some large earthen vessel.

7. A quantity of pure shell lime, without sand, is also ground exceedingly fine upon a stone, and again deposited in separate large earthen vessels, overflowed with clean water.

8. Thus having every thing prepared, the day the fine plastering is to be made, the vessels which contain the ground lime without sand are well stirred, and a few eggs, sour milk, and a pound of melted butter is thrown in, and well mixed with it; the consistence of this mortar is rather liquid.

9. Over the first coat of plastering, the second coat is given, with the ground lime and sand; and as soon as this is laid on smooth and well rubbed

March 27.
with jogree water,
jogree to a gal-
made sufficiently
half an inch
smoothed and
dred, first with a
wooden one, rub-
with jogree water,
ten or twelve
for a second coat
birds of the pure
with a third of pure
one, with as much
istence of paste;
then vessel.
one, without sand,
upon a stone, and
earthen vessels,
prepared, the day
made, the vessels
without sand are
sour milk, and a
in, and well mix-
is mortar is rather
stering, the second
ne and sand; and as
and well rubbed

1793.

on insects.

131

with the wooden trowel, the third coat, with the ground pure lime, is immediately applied, not thicker than the eighth of an inch. It is also rubbed lightly with a wooden trowel, until it begins to refuse that kind of friction; the iron trowel, or polisher, is then used; and in the handling of this, as well as in the manner of giving it the fine and even polish, lies, as I said before, all the *delicatesse* of the art.

Should you wish to colour the plastering, the desired colour, red, yellow, or black, must be ground separately, and mixed with the composition of the third coat.

The faces of the wall or floor thus plastered, must be wiped dry for several days with a very clean cloth; and when the moisture appears pretty near evaporated, they must be rubbed for two or three days with the palm of the hand quite clean and dry.

This is what I know of the composition of our plaster at Madras, in the employing of which, (when thus prepared,) lies all the art, in order to give that fine polish which we observe.

ON THE GENERATION OF INSECTS.

SIR.

To the Editor of the Bee,

SAUNTERING a few summers ago through the fields, I came to a small piece of stagnating water, where, having little else to do, I stood gazing a while at the brightness of the reflected sun. During this time I observed a black beetle lying dead on the sur-

face of the pool, and a little after discovered two others entering the water, and seeming to struggle against an element that was not their own. I could not see them without feeling compassion; I therefore hastened to the place where they were, and brought them to land, placing them at about a foot's distance from the water. They both however turned about, and entered the water a second time. This conduct of theirs I ascribed to their ignorance, and brought them back. But when I saw them entering the water a third time, I began to imagine that there was some meaning in what they did. I resolved now to wait some time, to see what was to be the issue. From the beetle which I saw first, I observed something like a gut hanging out. I examined it more attentively, and perceived motion in it. At last it dropped from the beetle into the water, and turned out to be one of those creatures which in this part of the country we call hair eels. My compassion now had lost its influence; it had to contend with a much more powerful antagonist, my curiosity. I opened the other two beetles, and in the one found two, and in the other three of these eels. It was then about the 20th of June; and till about the 10th of July I made it my business to collect a number of these beetles, which I either found swimming in the water or entering upon it. All of them I put in glasses with some water, and from all of them had two or more of these hair eels. These eels I next intended to preserve alive in the glasses, to know whether they were the offspring of the beetle, or of some other creature, which had

March 27.
discovered two
ing to struggle
own. I could
on; I therefore
e, and brought
ut a foot's dis-
however turned
nd time. This
r ignorance, and
saw them enter-
to imagine that
ey did. I resol-
what was to be
saw first, I ob-
ng out. I exa-
ceived motion in
e into the water,
creatures which
hair eels. My
e; it had to con-
l antagonist, my
o beetles, and in
er three of these
of June; and till
t my business to
, which I either
ntering upon it.
some water, and
of these hair eels.
serve alive in the
were the offspring
reature, which had

1793. *anecdotes of hunting.* 133
laid their ova in that insect. But this experiment
did not succeed. My glasses were stolen as they stood
in a wood, and since, I have never had an opportu-
nity to pursue these inquiries. The beetle always
died in the water. Some of these circumstances I
mentioned to Mr Smellie last winter, and he told
me that the like discovery had been made by some
gentleman in the botanical garden. As neither that
gentleman, however, nor Mr Smellie, so far as I
know, have published any thing like these facts, I
could wish them to be more generally known to na-
turalists. I hope therefore that you will admit the
above into your useful miscellany first opportunity,
and oblige a sincere friend and well wisher to your
undertaking.

Perthshire.

A. Z*.

ANECDOTES OF HUNTING, EXTRACTED FROM MR
CAMPBELL'S TRAVELS IN NORTH AMERICA, NOW IN
THE PRESS.

*Method of killing Brants, a kind of Water Fowl, on
the River Merimabee.*

ON any point of land between two creeks, bays, or
(which is best,) between two rivers, the sportsman
slips off a tree a twig, or small branch, the small end
of which he fixes in the sand, quite close to the water
edge, to the height of the bird he means to represent;
near to it, he fixes two or three other sticks to

* This paper, with many others, has been much longer delayed than
the Editor intended.

the height of the body ; round these sticks he wraps some sea weed, so as to resemble as much as possible the wings and tail of the bird ; and the upper end of the stick, the neck and head, I mean that which formerly adhered to the tree ; so that to view it at a distance it will very much resemble a bird. He sometimes makes two or three of these decoys close to each other, which being seen by the birds at a distance as they fly along, entice them to come on, and take a sweep around, supposing them to be some of their fellows. At a proper distance he makes a pit in the sand, and around it places some shrubbery, or small bunches of the crops of trees, to cover himself when he sits, that he may not be seen by them. This is always done on the windward side of the point, which, for the most part, sea fowls are fondest of frequenting. A flock of them in passing by, suppose these objects to be real birds, and close up to them ; on which the sportsman fires, and if he happens to kill one or two, he places them in the water, with a sharp pointed stick, one end of which is fixed in the sand, the other under the chops of the bird, which holds up his head as if alive, and the motion of the surge keeps him heaving up and down, and from side to side ; so that now it is next to impossible to discover the deception.

The next flight that comes, alight close by this one, on which he readily fires sitting ; and every one he kills, he places close by the other, in the same manner with the first. This he continues to do, till, in a few hours, he may have the full loading of

March 27,

sticks he wraps
as much as pos-
; and the upper
ad, I mean that
; so that to view
resemble a bird.
e of these decoys
n by the birds at
them to come on,
g them to be some
stance he makes a
laces some shrub-
ps of trees, to co-
e may not be seen
on the windward
e most part, sea-
ng. A flock of
ese objects to be
them; on which
happens to kill one
ater, with a sharp
fixed in the sand,
bird, which holds
otion of the surge
and from side to
npossible to disco-

light close by this
sitting; and every
e other, in the same
he continues to do,
e the full loading of

1793.

anecdotes of hunting.

135

his canoe, or as many as he chooses to carry home. The birds are so numerous in these bays, and flocks of them so frequently passing from one point to another, that scarcely would there be an end to this diversion, at which, indeed, the Indians are most expert.

Mode of hunting Moose Deer.

The manner of hunting the moose deer in the rutting season, is as follows: the moose at night is fond of feeding on a sort of grafs that grows at the bottom or sides of ponds or lakes.

The sportsman ranges from pond to pond, and lake to lake, until he finds by their track that which the moose frequents; he then places himself in a proper situation on the side of that pond or lake. He is provided with a slip of birch bark, about a span broad, which he rolls up in the form of a funnel; and when the proper time of night comes, putting the small end of it to his mouth, he blows through it, and gives the call peculiar to this animal. If the moose is within hearing, he answers the call, and comes rushing through the wood with such rapidity and noise, that he is heard at a considerable distance; all the young saplings, branches, or bushes, giving way to his great strength in his career. If he is any way doubtful, he stops and listens; the sportsman then calls and calls again through his birch funnel; and if the moose bull does not know the sound, though within gun shot, he comes no farther. The huntsman finding this, has recourse to another deception. With the same instrument he blows in the water, and makes it bubble up, so as to resemble the wa-

ter bubbling by the breath of an animal feeding in it; then putting his finger in the small end of the funnel, he dips it into the water, and raises the full of it; then removing his finger, he pours it back again in a small stream; thus making a noise as if a cow moose was pissing. When the bull hears this, he runs with such fury and force, that the sportsman, for fear of being trodden down, is often obliged to step to a side, till he dash into the water, where he becomes more visible by its reflection; and having now full sight and time to take his aim, he fires and kills him on the spot.

In winter they hunt them with dogs, when the crust of the snow is so hard as to hold up the dogs, while the weight of the moose sinks him to the bottom. When closely pursued, and no possibility of escaping, he runs about in a circle until he beat down the snow and make a path, within which he keeps to beat off the dogs, and often kills some of those that happen to come within this circle and his reach. His horns are of an enormous length and thickness at the root. I have seen one horn of a moose deer, which I am convinced would weigh from sixteen to twenty pounds.

READING MEMORANDUMS.

THE noblest effort of the human mind is, to endure with patience, and conceal with decency, the daily tortures of gradual death.

The most conspicuous feature of genius, is a perseverance in the pursuits of the object to which a man's education is devoted.

ng. March 27.
animal feeding in
e small end of the
and raises the full
, he pours it back
aking a noise as if
the bull hears this,
that the sportsman,
s often obliged to
he water, where he
ection; and having
e his aim, he fires

with dogs, when the
to hold up the dogs,
inks him to the bot-
at no possibility of es-
e until he beat down
in which he keeps to
some of those that
e and his reach. His
th and thicknefs at
a moose deer, which
om sixteen to twenty

ANDUMS.
n mind is to endure
ith decency, the daily
e of genius, is a per-
the object to which

POETRY.

VERSES ON EDUCATION, ADDRESSED TO A YOUNG NOBLEMAN.

[By the late Dr Spens, late minister of the Wemyss, afterwards
Professor of Divinity at St Andrews, and Translator of Plato's
Republic, A.D. 1758, never before published.]

TELL me, ye muses! in your tuneful strains,
What seeds of virtue or of science spring
In gen'rous minds; and what the goodly fruits,
Where patient culture, and propitious skies,
Fail not to nourish what the bounteous hand
Of nature lib'ral sows? 'Tis ——— claims
My rural song; ——— whom ev'ry eye
Delighted views, with gentlest manners grac'd,
And brightest genius, ardent in pursuit
Of fame and honour; while each heav'nly muse,
With studious love, and with a mother's joy,
Prepares their choicest garland to adorn
His honour'd brow; nor me amid their haunts
Presumptuous deem, whilst fond I crave to bear,
With zealous hands, some freshest flow'rs, their gift
And blooming present to their darling youth.

Say, what avails illustrious birth; and what
All outward wealth and honours; if the gifts
Of nature and of genius be bestow'd
With sparing hand? Or if some dire disease
Prey on these gen'rous seeds; or naughty sore
Impair their vigour; or th' assiduous hand
Of painful culture, turning all to thrift,
Shall be with-held? Campania's fertile vales
Lie choak'd with weeds beneath the baleful reign
Of sloth and luxury; while rugged rocks
And deserts smile on industry's approach.

Thrice blest of heav'n they who the gen'rous seeds
Of virtue and of science from the hand
Of nature have receiv'd in lib'ral store!
On whom th' Almighty Maker hath impress'd
His image brightest! of a genius form'd
With quickness to perceive, to love, and act,
Whatever is best and comliest: and on whom
Fortune, indulgent, smiles, and culture joins
Her wonder-working art to perfect all.

But seldom is this triple boon observ'd
To meet in one. For oft where nature boasts
A happy genius, it is left to mourn

VOL. XIV.

The want of culture, and propitious fate.
And oft indulgent fortune, and the toil
Of painful labour, struggle but in vain,
Whilst nature, with a sparing hand, appears
To yield her lovely treasures. Still in all
Nature is chief; and of all goodly works
Hers are the comliest; but thro' sharp'ning toil,
Thro' gen'rous struggles lies man's destin'd road
To happiness, whilst nature's faithful voice
Calls him to virtue as his final good.

Still with our years up-shoots a sep'rate set
Of froward passions. When with gladsome foot
The tender child stamps the firm earth, and forms
Articulate sounds with pretty prattling tongue;
How many a fervent business still engage
His happy faculties, whilst ev'ry hour
The passion varies, with incessant change!

From grievous tutorage escap'd, the boy
Springs to his sport as various fancy points,
Pliant to vice, impatient of reproof,
Careless, inconstant, overbearing, loud.

The idle froward youth contemns th' advice
Of sober age; and from its guardian eye
Remov'd, now triumphs in his own free range.
Now by love-haunted streams and groves he wastes
In idle raptures all his blooming years;
Or gives the first beginnings of his strength
To what has slain the mightiest, and brought down
Innumerable mourners to the dust.

The prime of manhood, on a worthier plan
Studies to act. Fair honour now exalts
His gen'rous views; and now for virtuous fame
His bosom burns. For these he braves the flood;
He braves the hostile field; for these he dares
In full assembl'd senates to oppose
Corruption's num'rous sons, and plead the cause
Of liberty, tho' single; whilst the voice
Of dearest country, and th' immense desire
Of fame still urges on to mightiest deeds.

Old age by many a weight is sore oppress'd.
Now beauty's bloom is wither'd; to the ground
Strength bends with tott'ring step; the spirits sink,
And fertile fancy fails; a just concern
Degen'rates to anxiety; the air
Of cheerfulness and ease is marr'd by keen
Corrosive cares; innumerable fears
Beset their path; whilst, like a treach'rous friend,
Pleasure forsakes their footsteps. Virtue, alone,
Such pow'r is giv'n her by the Mighty God,
With her delightful song charms ev'ry woe.

Joy to the parents who their darling son
Thro' childish years have happily up-rear'd !
Taught him a pleas'd obedience ; set to work
A worthy emulation ; and betimes
Form'd virtuous habits in his pliant soul !
Them a rich harvest of rewarding joy
Awaits ! Whilst painful culture still bestows
Her close attendance on his precious hours,
What pity game or idleness devour
His op'ning bloom, when nature, now in prime,
Shoots her full vigour thro' his flow'ring spring !

Now nist'ry to his op'ning mind recounts
The deeds of heroes. Now in her retreats
Divine philosophy reveals the laws
That rule this graceful universe, and points,
O man ! thy destin'd happiness ;—how blest
If with unerring constancy pursu'd !
How many a scene in science and fair art
Before him lie to bleis his hours, and save
From vice and folly his unguarded heart !

Let travel next, and foreign courts improve
His home-bred taste. Whate'er deserves regard
Abroad, of laws, of learning, commerce, arts,
Genius and manners, with what else may fit
For public station, or adorn the scenes
Of private life, and bleis each smiling hour,
Let his attentive eye and ear observe.

Ye gen'rous youths who tread th' enchanted ground
Of foreign cities, and each polish'd court
Visit in search of wisdom, when the song
Of syrens warbles in your ear, O guard
Your easy heart ! nor to your country's voice,
Your friends impatient wishes, long defer
Your glad return. The best of human life
First passes off ; diseases and old age
Succeed ; and death, our fondest schemes,
Lays his arrest. Oh do, then, devote
Your prime of days to gallantry ; to game ;
Mad frolic ; or whate'er may make your heart
Mourn at the last. But on your happy hours
May peaceful conscience, and celestial hope,
Sweet nourishers of age, for ever smile !

Does harmony of tuneful sound awake
A sense of sweetest melody ? In forms,
And colours of external things, perceives
The mind an image of thy lovely form ?
Mysterious beauty ! In the poet's song
Of love disastrous ; in the patriot's speech,
By liberty inspir'd, and injur'd laws,

Feel we emotions tender or sublime?
 Do characters e'er charm us? Glows our heart
 With gen'rous friendship? Feel we e'er the pant
 For virtue and perfection? Onward still
 Where beauty's footsteps lead us; nor remit
 The rapt'rous search, till uncreated good.
 And sov'reign beauty fill the ravish'd soul.
 From charm to charm; from beauty onward still
 To higher beauty, raptur'd taste pursues
 Her heav'nward path, still gen'rously intent
 On what is best and highest; upward led
 By nature, her instructress, tho' unseen,
 And guided by her voice! From reg'lar forms,
 And symmetries of simplest kind, to those
 Of architecture and the finer arts;
 To nature's lovely landscapes; and from these
 To higher nature, the celestial orbs,
 Their perfect orders, their amazing laws
 Of beauty and simplicity divine.
 In polish'd cities, and well govern'd states
 She chief delights, where shines the godlike train
 Of patriots and of heroes, where the voice
 Of orators and poets draws her ear
 Enraptur'd; and the loveliest forms of just
 And equal policies attract her love.
 Full oft the gentlest forms of wedded love,
 And kindred charities her heart allure
 To mildest raptures; now for native land,
 Now for mankind, and now for virtue pants
 Her swelling bosom, and now onward bears
 To SOV'REIGN GOOD. These are her purer loves.
 This, the mysterious beauty taste pursues,
 Where native genius, and auspicious art,
 Rear to perfection man's high destin'd pow'rs.

A FABLE.

THIS attempt to turn into rhyme, with simplicity, a well known
 fable, is humbly offered to the Editor of the Bee by C. J.

A cock employ'd in quest of food,
 A sparkling diamond spied;
 "How glad a jew'ler would have been,
 At such a sight!" he cried.

"His fortune made!—The giddy joy
 Perhaps had turn'd his brain.
 For me were gems with barley mix'd,
 I should prefer the grain."

March 27.

1793.

on Scottish artists.—Jamesone.

141

BIOGRAPHICAL CATALOGUE OF EMINENT SCOTTISH ARTISTS.

For the Bee.

George Jamesone of Aberdeen, painter.

THE present earl of Orford was furnished by Mr Carnegie, town clerk of Aberdeen, with several particulars relating to Jamesone, from whom Mr Carnegie is descended, and these are inserted in Walpole's Lives of British Painters.

I might, therefore, dismiss this article without further notice, were it not to make some remarks upon Jamesone's manner of painting; and to enumerate a few of his most capital performances.

Jamesone's manner of painting resembled more that of his master, Sir Peter Paul Rubens, than any other of his disciples, or fellow scholars at Antwerp.

He painted in the broad thin transparent manner; and when he was hurried, he charged with varnish, both for expedition and mellowness of colour. He had drawn much from academy figures, and fine statues, and models, when he was a student in Italy and Antwerp; and his lines declare every where his masterly proficiency. I have heard of some bozzos of his in Italy, and some drawings and pictures at Antwerp, but from no immediate, or descriptive authority. He was introduced at London by the laird of Glenorchy, and lord Marischal, his patron; but finding Paul Van Somer, Cornelius Jansen, and afterwards Vandyke, in possession of the vogue, he never could establish himself in the metropolis. So, partly at Balloch castle, now Taymouth, at lord Marr's and Marischal's, and his other illustrious protectors, he passed most

of his time in the the country, painting family portraits, most of which were only heads or kit-kats.

Of his full lengths, with finished back grounds, there are but few to be met with, even in the collections of the most illustrious families.

Lord Buchan has one very beautiful and well preserved, of his great grand uncle, who was blown up at Dunga's castle.

Stuart of Grandtully has one of Lindesay lord Spinzie, of the family of Craufurd, very fine and spirited; and there are a few others. All of them may be hung in apartments with those of Vandyke; with exception (perhaps) to the matchless pictures of the Holland family in the collection of lord Breadalbane, and a few in that of the empress of Russia, (once, to the disgrace of England,) in the Orford collection at Houghton hall in the county of Norfolk.

His grandfather by the mother was David Anderson, known and spoken of to this day at Aberdeen, by the name of *Davie doe aw things*; because he was a man of singular ability in mechanical invention.

He it was who first contrived machines for lifting and conveying large blocks of stone for the pier at Aberdeen, and other similar works, in the then low state of the arts in the remote parts of Scotland; and it would be a research not unworthy of an intelligent citizen of Aberdeenshire who had leisure, to hand down the authenticated particulars of this village *Archimedes* to posterity.

It is a singular circumstance, and worthy of deep reflection, that all the descendants of *Davie doe aw things*, have been ingenious and remarkable. I have traced them to a great extent without disappointment.

Jamesone. March 27.
ing family portraits,
kats.

back grounds, there
the collections of the

and well preserved,
own up at Dunglass

ndesay Lord Spinzie,
e and spirited; and
m may be hung in
with exception (per-
the Holland family
e, and a few in that
he disgrace of Eng-
Houghton hall in the

as David Anderson,
Aberdeen, by the
use he was a man of
on.

machines for lifting
for the pier at Aber-
ne then low state of
land; and it would
intelligent citizen of
hand down the au-
e Archimedes to pos-

l worthy of deep re-
Davie doe aw things,

I have traced them
ment.

1793. on modern epistolary correspondence. 143

From him are sprung the Gregories, whom even the
splendor of the immortal inventor of the catoptric tele-
scope has not been able to prevent from shining in the
broad day of this enlightened hemisphere! Nor am I slow
to acknowledge, that one noble and luminous demon-
stration of his singularly learned descendant, and indeed
the whole structure of his original book, are in point, with
respect to conjectures on which I forbear to enlarge. The
world is too young for any thing but handling it like
children, to know it better; nor have we yet discovered
catoptric telescopes for looking into the connection be-
tween spirit and matter.

George Jamesone amused himself with painting land-
scapes, and there are some of them extant. Of his architec-
tural pictures there is one in the king's university at Aber-
deen, which is very curious, as not only representing that
fine building before it was innovated, but the professors
and students in their dresses. These are particulars chiefly
interesting to Scotsmen, but why should I forbear men-
tioning them in the Bee, and in my dear Scotland.

Will foreigners think the worse of us that we love our
country?

LITERARY OLLA. No. v.

For the Bee.

On the form and stile of modern epistolary correspondence.
It is something to mark the very form and pressure of
the age we live in; but it is more worthy of ambition to
lay a foundation for promoting that which may give a
better.

Every person of delicate and refined sentiment, must
regret the slavish and ridiculous expletives with which
modern letters are encumbered and concluded; and must

144 on modern epistolary correspondence. March 27.
perceive in them a preposterous custom continued, after the state of society to which they owed their origin has given place to another, connected with an improved condition of government, and manners.

To speak or write insincerely, or treat another with contemptuous *sanfaronade*, is even commonly denoted by the ordinary conclusion of our familiar epistles. "*Au pied du lettre*," is an expression tantamount to this foolery and insult; and yet we continue to be *the most humble and most devoted servants* of all our correspondents without distinction.

This is such an outrage upon common sense, that it ought to be universally extirpated without mercy. "What is it, (said a Turkish lady to lady Mary Wortly Montague,) that wives, and mistresses in England reserve for their husbands and lovers, when they give, without blushing, the use of their lovely hands and lips to every common acquaintance!" The same most natural sentiment applies to our indiscriminate use of *My Dear, My Dear Lord, and Sir*, and all our *obedient and devoted humble servants*; together with that abominable prophanation of sacred friendship in our *dear and sincere friends*; and our expectations to have a dozen of *friends* invited by chance at a coffeehouse or in the streets, to dine or to sup with us!

To parody the famous speech of old Noll to the rump parliament;—it is high time for us to put an end to their standing in these places, which they have rendered ridiculous by the want of common sense, and injurious to society by the destruction of significant expressions of real love and friendship. They have no more meaning in them than paper and pack thread.

Henry Home of Kaims, the harbinger of a better age in Scotland, and who made himself to be felt all Europe

ondence. March 27.
om continued, after
wed their origin has
h an improved condi-

or treat another with
ommonly denoted by
familiar epistles. "Au
mount to this foolery
be the most humble and
correspondents without
on sense, that it ought
out mercy. "What
Mary Wortly Monta-
England reserve for
y give, without blush-
and lips to every com-
t natural sentiment ap-
My Dear, My Dear
and devoted humble ser-
prophanation of sacred
ends; and our expecta-
ited by chance at a cof-
r to sup with us!

old Noll to the rump
to put an end to their
y have rendered ridicu-
se, and injurious to so-
cant expressions of real
more meaning in them

rbinger, of a better age
f to be felt all Europe

1793.

Literary olla. No. v.

145

ever, was of this opinion, as will appear from the following
letter to a peer of Scotland.

Edinburgh, Feb. 8. 1781.

"This morning, when I was in bed, your servant got
your paper addressed to me for the Philosophical Socie-
ty, and I have read with much pleasure your short and
pithy letter to myself, in your familiar stile, without
any fashionable compliments.

"Instead of loading every letter, good, bad, or indifferent,
with a multitude of superlatives, and unmeaning *galima-
tias*, I wish you would *seriously* set on foot a reformation
in this business; first by setting the absurdity, like Per-
kin Warbeck, to turn the spit before you degrade it with
formality; and then, that you would attempt to restore the
noble simplicity that distinguished the correspondence
among the ancient Greeks and Romans.

"Taking it for granted that this will be *in reality*
agreeable to your taste, as well as to mine, I return
your tennis ball, by venturing to subscribe myself, simply,

HENRY HOME."

I shall conclude with a public letter of the accomplished
earl of Orford, so much better known, all over the world,
by the name of Horace Walpole.

Without concert, it approaches very nearly to the plan
proposed, and it was addressed to the same person with
that of the former.

I was honoured yesterday with your card, notifying to
me the additional honour of my being elected an Honorary
Member of the Society of the Antiquaries of Scotland; a
grace, my lord, that I receive with the respect and gratitude
due to so valuable a distinction; and for which I must beg

vol. xiv.

†

146 on preserving the objects of natural history. March 27.
leave, through your favour, to offer my most sincere thanks
to that learned and respectable Society. My very parti-
cular thanks are still more due to your lordship, who, in
remembrance of ancient partiality, have been pleased, at
the hazard of your own judgement, to favour an old cor-
respondent, who can only now receive, and not bestow
benefit with respect to the society that has adopted
him.

"In my best days I never could pretend to more than
having flitted over some flowers of knowledge. Now,
worn out, and near the end of my course, I can only be a
broken monument, to prove that the Society of the Anti-
quaries of Scotland are zealous to preserve even the least
valuable remains of a former age, and to recompense all
who have contributed their mite towards illustrating our
common island.

Berkeley Square, }
Feb. 10. 1781. }

There is a modesty, simplicity, and beauty, in this letter,
that requires no commentator.

*Quod verum atque decens cura et rogo, et omni in hoc
sum.* Hor.

Sir,

To the Editor of the Bce.

As I see a laudable and most desirable disposition in the
readers of your excellent Miscellany to patronise the study
of nature, I have sent you some useful directions for pre-
serving the objects of natural history, which I hope may
enable our young men, who go abroad on various errands,
to amuse themselves, and enrich their country and sci-
ence, by putting them in practice. I am, Sir, your con-
stant reader,

D. E.

history. March 27.
most sincere thanks
y. My very parti-
ur lordship, who, in
ve been pleased, at
favour an old cor-
ve, and not bestow
that has adopted

etend to more than
knowledge. Now,
urise, I can only be a
Society of the Anti-
eserve even the least
d to recompense all
ards illustrating our

beauty, in this letter,
rogo, et omni: in hoc
Hoc.

Bee.
ole disposition in the
to patronise the study
ful directions for pre-
y, which I hope may
ad on various errands,
eir country and sci-
I am, Sir, your con-
D. E.

1793. on preserving the objects of natural history. 147

Directions for collecting and preserving natural curiosities.

Quadrupeds.

Care should be had that they are quite fresh: the larger ones may be skinned, by making one long opening on the breast, and drawing out the body, as in fleaing a rabbit; leaving the head, tail, feet, and claws, as perfect as possible; strew over the inside of the skin with equal parts of pepper and allum mixed; and taking out the tongue and eyes, fill the mouth and eye holes with the same; as also the inside of the skull, first drawing out the brains through the hole at the under part of the head, where it was separated from the neck: the skin may then either be stuffed with some soft material, as moss, cotton, or the like, to a proper size, and sewed up again; or it may be dried without stuffing, in the open air; and if the fur itself be well wetted with some corrosive sublimate, dissolved in water, in proportion of half an ounce, or more, to a quart, it will secure it from moths, &c.; or if this water be used to the inside instead of the allum and pepper, it will do as well; especially if the skins are put into a very slack oven to dry them, which, if convenient, is to be preferred to the open air for many reasons.

Birds.

These, if large, may be skinned as large quadrupeds; but more care should be had that the feathers be not soiled with blood or dirt; the inside of the skin may be powdered with the allum and pepper, to which if an eighth of camphor be added, the better; stuff out the neck to its usual size; and beginning to sew up at the breast, fill the skin to a proper bulk, as you go on, and finish at the vent; the stuffing may be moss, cotton, oakum, tow, or any cheap soft substance: you should also empty the whole skull through the roof of the mouth; which may be done

148 *on preserving the objects of natural history.* March 27.
by breaking down the palate, and scooping out the contents, to be filled again with the above mixture and cotton.—Birds, both large and small, may be also done by this simple method.—Make an hole just large enough to take out the bowels, without soiling the feathers; fill the cavity half full with a mixture of equal parts of allum, pepper, and common salt, with or without an eighth of camphor; fill up the rest of the cavity with cotton, &c. and sew up the incision; stuff the throat and neck full of the same with a skewer, and breaking an hole through the palate, quite to the brain, thrust in as much of the mixture as you can; fill the mouth full of the same, and tie the bill together with a thread; then hang the bird in a cellar, first by the bill, and then the legs, changing the position every day, for a week or ten days; after which, bring it into a dry place, and especially let it be dry before packing up, lest in putting it among other things, the moisture should spoil them. These may be laid at full length, as they will take up the less room; and each is to be wrapped in soft paper, laying the feathers very smooth; they may be packed in saw dust, or chaff, with a little cheap spice here and there among it. Another way for small birds is this: Get a wooden cask, with a large bung hole at one end; keep this ready by you, more than half full of any cheap spirit, having a little sugar or allum dissolved in it; then wrap each bird smoothly in a linen rag, and tie it gently round with a thread, putting it into the cask; let the bung fit it tight, to prevent the spirit evaporating, and take care to supply, from time to time, what the birds soak up. This cask need not be confined to small birds, alone, but many other things may be put in among them promiscuously; such as small quadrupeds, fish, snakes, lizards, and other reptiles, and beetles; (though these last are better preserved by put-

History. March 27.
cooping out the con-
ve mixture and cot-
may be also done by
just large enough to
the feathers; fill the
equal parts of allum,
without an eighth of
ity with cotton, &c.
throat and neck full
king an hole through
in as much of the
full of the same, and
; then hang the bird
en the legs, changing
k or ten days; after
d especially let it be
it among other things,
these may be laid at
less room; and each
ng the feathers very
w dust, or chaff, with
among it. Another
wooden cask, with a
s ready by you, more
aving a little sugar or
ch bird smoothly in a
h a thread, putting it
tight, to prevent the
supply, from time to
cask need not be con-
y other things may be
; such as small qua-
other reptiles, and
er preserved by put-

1793. *on preserving the objects of natural history.* 149
ting them into boiling water, which kills them in less than
half a minute; after which they are to be exposed to the
air to dry, when they may be packed in cotton with safe-
ty.) Whatever is put into the barrel, ought to be wrap-
ped in a bit of rag, and tied or pinned together, as it pre-
vents one subject entangling with another; the old spirit
should occasionally be poured off, and fresh put on; and
whatever deficiency remains within, is to be supplied with
cotton, to prevent the articles injuring each other in the
voyage; and to be filled to the top with more spirit; and
if, after the bung is tight, it is waxed or pitched over, it
will still be better.

Fishes, &c.

Besides the above, there are many things worthy the
naturalist's attention; and first, shells of all kinds, found
on various coasts. Of these, such are to be preferred, as
have the fish alive in them. To separate the fish from the
bivalves, as oysters, scollops, &c. is easy and obvious; the
only caution is, not to part the shells, but leave the hinge
which unites them unbroken, as the shells, when disunited,
lose much of their value. To get out the fish from the
single spiral shells, as snails, &c. put them into boiling wa-
ter, and when cool enough to be taken out by the fingers,
you may pick them out whole, with a pointed instrument,
be the turns of the shell ever so minute. Crustaceous ani-
mals, as crabs, may be freed from as much of their inside,
as may be without disfigurement, and dried; if, to do this,
any of their limbs are obliged to be separated, such parts
are to be carefully wrapped up together, in the same pa-
per. Echins, or sea eggs, having very tender spines, must
be treated with great nicety; let the bony mouth be quite
taken off, and the inside of the shell emptied as much as
may be; then wash it in fresh water, and let it dry of it-
self; be careful to keep each mouth with its respective

155 *on preserving the objects of natural history.* March 27.
shell, and to pack in the softest cotton; though if the sea
eggs are wrapped up whole in a rag, and put into the
spirits as above said, it will be a good way. Star fish of
all kinds will dry of themselves, if extended on a board in
the air. Corals, madrepores, sea fans, and weeds, &c.
need no more than washing in fresh water, (as should
every thing that comes out of the sea,) and packing in
soft materials.

Insects,

In general, may be taken by the naked hand; except
such as are found in still waters and lakes, which are to
be caught by a small bag net at the end of a light pole.
—Butterflies, ranging at large, are to be caught in a small
kind of bat fowling net, made of fine green gauze, a yard
or more in length, and three quarters broad; a person a
little used to this net, will be able to catch a great many
in a short time, any fine day, by folding the sides together,
and inclosing the fly between. When a fly is caught, the
net is to be laid on the knee, or the ground, and the in-
sect squeezed, so as to bruise that part of the body where
the wings are set on, (not the lower parts,) and the fly will
be immediately dead or disabled, then you are to thrust a pin,
of a suitable size, between the wings, where you squeezed
it; then stick it tight in your pocket box, which may be
lined at top and bottom with cork, that the pins may go in
the easier. You must, in this case, pin them to the box
without squeezing, till you get home, when a pin is to be
put through the usual place; and putting it on a card, push
the pin so far into the card, that it may appear a quarter
of an inch through; hold the point to the flame of a
candle, till the creature be dead, which it will be in less
than a minute; then stick the pin tight into a board, or
rather cork, and extend the wings on each side, till on a
level with the head; keep them, thus, by a slip of card pin-

history. March 27.

; though if the sea
, and put into the
way. Star fish of
nded on a board in
s, and weeds, &c.
water, (as should
ca,) and packing in

naked hand; except
lakes, which are to
nd of a light pole.
be caught in a small
green gauze, a yard
broad; a person a
catch a great many
g the sides together,
n a fly is caught, the
ground, and the in-
rt of the body where
arts,) and the fly will
ou are to thrust a pin,
where you squeezed
t box, which may be
at the pins may go in
pin them to the box
e, when a pin is to be
ing it on a card, push
may appear a quarter
nt to the flame of a
hich it will be in less
tight into a board, or
on each side, till on a
s, by a slip of card pin-

1793.

index indicatorius.

151

ned lightly on each wing, for a week or more, till dry,
when they may be stuck into the store box; which
box must shut very close, and camphor kept in it, to
prevent the attacks of vermin. Insects for the most
part, or beetles, may be killed, by sticking them on
the edge of a board, and holding at such a distance
from the fire, as to kill them without scorching; these
need not be expanded at all, but only to have a pin run
through them, and committed to the store box. Take
care to send such butterflies only as are perfect; not ha-
ving their wings torn, or the powder rubbed off; to pre-
vent which, let them be handled with the fingers as
little as possible; and when the box is sent off, paste it
up close with paper; and if the paste has twenty grains
of corrosive sublimate to each point, dissolved in it, it
will prevent any insects eating through the paper.

TO CORRESPONDENTS.

THE Editor of this Miscellany is now so deeply in arrears to his nu-
merous and respectable correspondents, that no other method seems to
be practicable for him to avail himself of their obliging favours, with-
out greatly augmenting the bounds of his Miscellany, but that of giving
a concise abridgement of the valuable communications they have been
so obliging as to favour him with. This he already began in the first
volume of this Work, under the title of INDEX INDICATORIUS; but
from the difficulties he then met with in the printing line, he was
obliged to desist from that plan; and from various considerations,
with which he will not trouble the public, has been prevented, till
the present time, from resuming it. He will be very happy if he can
so conduct this department as not to give offence to his correspondents,
for whose favours he bears the highest respect.

INDEX INDICATORIUS.

A CORRESPONDENT who signs *Matthew Bramble*, has taken the
trouble of transcribing several letters from the expedition of Humphry
Clinker, which he wishes to see inserted in the Bee. But however

excellent these may be, that work is too universally known to admit of extracts from it with any degree of propriety.

A *Good Fellow* is so kind as to communicate a dream by a taylor, which is intended to ridicule the often reprehended practice of *cab-baging*. But the humour is not such as would appear new, or very interesting to most of the readers of the Bee.

A. M. M. has favoured the Editor with some excellent observations on *affetation*, which the narrow limits of this work prevent him from inserting entire. He observes, that the sacred Scriptures inform us, "That the heart of man is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked;" while we are at the same time informed by the same authority, "that an universal and unerring standard of right and wrong is implanted in our breasts." These two propensities naturally counteracting one another, produce a desire to disguise what our own hearts may condemn as wrong, and to make it appear as if our actions proceeded from the best motives. "Thus, (says he,) kings and governors are led to hide from the view of their subjects the many unjust and oppressive acts which they may have committed, by splendid acts of generosity, and patronising popular undertakings, some of which may be excellent in their nature, but to which they have no inclination otherwise than with a view to blind the eyes of the people, and to gain popularity; and the people are often so weak as to be prevailed on, by humouring their own favourite vices, to overlook the most enormous crimes of their princes. Thus the Roman emperors were applauded by their subjects, whom they entertained with the inhuman shows of fighting gladiators, perhaps the very day after they had slaughtered some of their fellow citizens, and given themselves up to the most savage excesses." He then proceeds to show, that subjects in these respects are often as blameable as their princes, and assume a garb of hypocrisy to conceal the basest crimes; and concludes with advising his readers to study with attention the divine oracles of truth, and to endeavour to become in reality what they would wish to appear to others; and thus they will effectually insure a lasting respect from others, and happiness to themselves. "Thus, (says he,) shall we go on our way rejoicing, and at last shine like the stars of the firmament, with inconceivable splendour and unclouded majesty."

Several communications have been received, which will be acknowledged more particularly in our next.

To be continued.

* * * The word *jagree*, in the account of the Chinam, p. 128. means a thickened foul juice of the sugar cane.

March 27.

usually known to admit

a dream by a taylor,
ended practice of cab-
appear new, or very in-

excellent observations
his work prevent him
cred Scriptures inform
all things, and despe-
time informed by the
g standard of right and
o propensities naturally
disguise what our own
appear as if our actions
says he,) kings and go-
subjects the many un-
committed, by splendid
undertakings, some of
to which they have no
d the eyes of the people,
often so weak as to be
ite vices, to overlook the
us the Roman emperors
ey entertained with the
the very day after they
s, and given themselves
n proceeds to show, that
able as their princes, and
the basest crimes; and
ly with attention the di-
become in reality what
thus they will effectually
happiness to themselves.
ejoicing, and at last shine
eivable splendour and un-
ed, which will be acknow-

e Chinam, p. 128. means a

122.

THE BEE,

OR

LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,

FOR

WEDNESDAY, APRIL 3, 1793.

CRITICAL REMARKS ON SOME CELEBRATED AUTHORS.

FROM A GENTLEMAN OF LITERARY EMINENCE LATELY
DECEASED, TO A YOUNG GENTLEMAN WHO HAD
REQUESTED HIS ADVICE IN REGARD TO THE PRO-
PER MODE OF CONDUCTING HIS STUDIES.

LETTER III.

Continued from p. 97.

I AM glad to find, my dear —, that you have
paid so much attention to the slight hints I gave in
my last, respecting the classics, and will be happy
if that, or any thing else I can say, shall induce
you to bestow a more particular attention to that
branch of study than you otherwise might have
done. I wish you not, however, to conceive that I
am such a blind admirer of the ancients as to recom-
mend them without discrimination. They deserve
high applause when their merits are duly apprecia-
ted; but those who bestow exaggerated praises u-

VOL. xiv.

U

†

pon them, only hurt the cause they intended to serve.

Classical learning, in the present state of things, I consider not to be of great utility; in as far as regards the acquisition of knowledge only, unless in respect to the study of the law; and the more easy attainment of a few books in physic. To those who, like you, only wish to acquire a general knowledge of history, physics, and philosophy, there are so many translations of all the good books in these branches, that a man, without any classical knowledge at all, may make nearly as great proficiency in them, as if he were ever so learned in the languages. But when you consider what the French call *belles lettres*, and objects of taste in composition, the case is quite different; and the benefits to be derived from classical learning, in this point of view, are very great; for there is to be found in the compositions of many of the ancients, a chasteness of style, a justness of arrangement, a happy selection of words, and an elegance in the whole art of composition, that we but very seldom find in modern performances. By reading and attending to these, a taste for a similar chastity in literary composition is gradually acquired, and a habit of propriety in expression is attained, which gives the highest polish to the man of letters, and the gentleman. For these reasons, however useless it may be to the mechanic or the artisan, or even to those who are only emulous of acquiring knowledge in philosophy, I conceive classical learning must ever

April 3.

intended to

te of things,
in as far as
ge only, un-
law; and the
s in physic.
acquire a ge-
and philoso-
all the good
without any
ke nearly as
were ever so
you consider
nd objects of
different; and
al learning, in
r there is to be
the ancients, a
ement, a hap-
egance in the
ut very seldom
eading and at-
lar chastity in
quired, and a
ttained, which
letters, and the
ever usefess it
an, or even to
ing knowledge
ning must ever

1793. *on some celebrated authors.* 155
constitute a very essential part of the education of
the man of taste and polite acquirements.

In a mere didactic performance, the meaning indeed
can be clearly and completely transfused from one
language into another by a good translation; but it is
quite otherwise with regard to works of taste. No
man who never read Homer in the original, can
form an adequate idea of the beauties of the Iliad.
So much depends upon the nice arrangement of the
parts, and the delicate ideas that are conveyed by
particular expressions, that whenever you derange
them in any way, you lose the ineffable beauty which
constituted their principal excellence; and instead of
an ardent train of ideas, which communicated a warm
glow of enthusiastic rapture at every step, you are
presented with a dead and lifeless carcase, which,
from its symmetry and proportions, you can conceive
may have been once extremely beautiful, but which
now can only be contemplated with a sort of cold
indifference. To attempt to put it into another lan-
guage is as if you were to pull off all the fea-
thers from a bird of the most beautiful plumage, and
then stick them into a cork model representing the
body of the bird. You may thus have something
like the general appearance; but the grace and
beauty which were so remarkable in the original, are
entirely gone. This is my idea of translations in ge-
neral; and where there are so many works of taste,
of great elegance, as are confessedly to be met with
in the languages of Greece and Rome, he who has
a mind turned for such studies, will find the pains
that he is obliged to bestow in the acquisition of

Even with regard to historical compositions, in which the facts may be attained with precision from translations; yet so much of the pleasure to be derived from reading depends upon the elegance of the composition, that there will be found an infinite difference between the perusal of the original authors, and any translation of them that can be made. For these reasons I advise you to apply at present with great assiduity to your classical studies: you are now past the initiatory and disagreeable part of them, and a very little perseverance will enable you to read, with great satisfaction, every author in these languages. I beg of you therefore to attend to this. In the works of Thucydides, Xenophon, Plutarch, you will find much useful information, independent of their beauty as objects of taste in literary composition; and though old Herodotus is to be read with some diffidence, (as indeed all the Greek writers are,) with regard to historical precision, yet there is such a charm in the simplicity of his manner, and the harmony of his stile, and you here see the mode of thinking that prevailed among the people at that early period so distinctly pourtrayed, that you will find it a most interesting performance. With regard to the writings of Aristotle, Plato, Demosthenes, and the philosophers, rhetoricians, and poets in general, you will do well to deny yourself the indulgence of dipping into them till you are critically skilled in the language, and well acquainted with the manners

April 3.

the pleasure

positions, in
precision from
ure to be de-
e elegance of
and an infinite
original au-
can be made.
ply at present
studies: you
ceable part of
e will enable
every author
u therefore to
f Thucydides,
much useful
beauty as ob-
; and though
ome diffidence,
,) with regard
such a charm
the harmony of
ode of thinking
at early period
will find it a
h regard to the
thenes, and the
in general, you
e indulgence of
ically skilled in
ith the manners

1793. on some celebrated authors. 157

of the people, and the history of those times; by that time your taste will be so formed as not to relish the more gaudy tinsel of *some* of their compositions; and your judgement will be so matured, as to be in no danger of being misled by the subtilty of their metaphysical speculations.

You are, yourself, sufficiently acquainted with the Latin authors to render it unnecessary for me to be particular on that head; only I beg of you to be upon your guard against adopting, without great caution, the ideas that are very generally thrown out by English authors concerning the writings of Cicero and Tacitus, whose compositions have been often held up to view as possessing a much greater degree of perfection than I think you will be willing to allow to them, when you shall come to judge maturely for yourself.

But if your taste will be improved by reading classical authors, it has an equal chance of being debased by dipping into French literature. For near a century past, the writers in that language have been strenuous in their efforts at obtaining celebrity in regard to beauty of stile; and these efforts have engendered an infinity of productions, which in a variety of ways have sinned against nature and truth, till they have at last degenerated into an indiscriminate torrent of bombast; every one trying who shall outstrip his neighbour in his unnatural efforts. To contemplate the whole group, appears to me as if I saw a multitude of men before me, who, disdaining to walk upon their legs, as nature intended them, were each emulous of adopting some o-

ther locomotive power, which he conceived would render him the admiration of all around him. Some of these are mounted upon stilts; some, walking upon their hands, turn their heels upwards; but by far the greatest part, having fabricated for themselves a kind of wings, attempt to use them for the purpose of raising themselves to a high degree of elevation, but who, in their unnatural exertions, are perpetually tumbling in the mire, and again attempting to display their wings with ineffectual efforts; while a few, having laid hold of balloons, are lifted above the clouds, where they for a time remain beyond the human ken, till they fall down at last, and like poor Rosier are smashed to pieces. Never was there found in any language such an overflowing of unintelligible jargon, as is to be met with in the French publications of the present day.

Yet among the number of men of genius who have written in the French language, there are some who have written with elegance and taste. Voltaire possessed a clear, nervous, and concise style of language that has seldom been exceeded; and every one knows that in the lively satirical vein, he never perhaps has had an equal; and Rousseau in strength, propriety, elegance, and pathos, is altogether unrivalled. Voltaire seldom attempts either the pathetic or the sublime; and where he does attempt it, even in his dramatic writings, there is so much more of art than nature in the composition, that the heart is never touched. Rousseau is every where simple, enchantingly pathetic, and often sublime. His pathos always reaches the heart,

April 3.

ceived would
around him.
come, walking
wards; but by
ed for them-
them for the
h degree of e-
xertions, are
again attempt-
ectual efforts;
ons, are lifted
ne remain be-
wn at last, and
. Never was
overflowing of
t with in the
.
of genius who
ge, there are
nce and taste.
s, and concise
exceeded; and
satirical vein,
and Rousseau
d pathos, is al-
ldom attempts
; and where he
e writings, there
in the composi-
d. Rousseau is
oathetic, and of-
aches the heart,

1793.

on some celebrated authors.

159

and affects it almost instinctively; and where he is sublime, he rises as if it were without effort, and with him, raises the mind of his reader to a high degree of exaltation. Voltaire amuses the fancy, and exhibits such a superabundance of ludicrous pictures as can scarcely fail to exhilarate the most phlegmatic reader. Rousseau siezes the heart, and compels the reader to go along with him. The writings of both these authors, however, should be read with great caution. Rousseau, warm and ardent in his conceptions, expresses his ideas in too bold and unguarded a manner not to outstrip the comprehension of most readers, so that what, if thoroughly explained, might be understood, appears to be only bold and paradoxical as he has left it. Hence arose those persecutions to which he was subjected, and which, on account of the imprudence of thus throwing out ideas which might tend unnecessarily to mislead the minds of well intentioned readers, was not entirely unmerited. Voltaire, on the other hand, with his natural levity of disposition, when he meets with an opportunity of turning any object that is generally respected into ridicule, is sure to embrace it; and his talents for that species of composition were such as to enable him, with a single dash of his pen, to convert the most dignified object in nature into the most ludicrous. No man, whatever his judgement and dispositions may be, is proof against the power of such kind of attacks. His writings, therefore, with all their charms, are in great danger of perverting the judgement, and giving an improper bias to youth.

ful minds. I would except, however, his General History from this censure, which is a masterly performance, and seems to have been written with much more care than we could have expected from such a lively pen. It has produced a total change in the ideas of mankind respecting historical composition, and has introduced a mode of writing history, that is entirely new in Europe. When you are sufficiently acquainted with historical facts respecting modern Europe, you will read this work with great pleasure, for it ought to be rather considered as a memorandum book for arranging the ideas of persons of knowledge, than an introduction to history for those who are uninformed.

RAYNAL has obtained a temporary reputation for writing a history in a very rhetorical stile, which pleased the public at first on account of its novelty. That performance is now found to be erroneous in many particulars; and the public, tired of that kind of flowery writing, are disposed to find many faults with it. Thus it ever happens when an attempt is made to found a reputation on any thing but truth and nature;—the success may be brilliant for a time, but the reputation that is thus acquired is of short duration. In any other light than as an amusing performance. I would not recommend this book to your perusal. If you were to ground your notions of trade and commerce on the views he gives of them, you will find that, at a future period of life, you will be obliged to alter them entirely. Indeed I wish you to keep clear of this branch of study for some time; for we are yet but groping our way in

April 3.
his General
masterly per-
written with
expected from
total change in
rical composi-
iting history,
you are suffi-
acts respecting
work with great
considered as a
ideas of persons
to history for
reputation for
cal stile, which
of its novelty.
be erroneous in
ired of that kind
find many faults
en an attempt is
thing but truth
e brilliant for a
us acquired is of
t than as an amu-
mmend this book
ound your notions
iews he gives of
re period of life,
entirely. Indeed
ranch of study for
oping our way in

1793. on some celebrated authors: 161
it; and have scarcely got a glimpse of light. It is
as yet only a maiden science. It is not impossible
that before you have made yourself master of other
branches of knowledge, which claim your attention,
some person may step forward, and elucidate it
more clearly than has yet been done; all I wish you
to do at present, is to avoid forming decided notions
on this subject; and to read, if you read at all, with
great distrust whatever shall fall in your way res-
pecting political economy. There is one French
writer, (the marquis de Casaux,) who has thrown
out some striking hints on this subject; but he has
not explained them in such a way as to be intel-
ligible almost to any one. His book is, therefore, a
very improper one to be put into the hands of youth.

There is one performance in the French language
which is altogether an *unique*. It is neither poetry
nor prose. It is so unlike any thing that has ever
appeared in any other language, that I should have been
tempted to say it must be unnatural; yet the ideas it
suggests are so pleasing, and the expressions flow so
easily, that even I myself, who am perhaps rather
fastidious in this respect, cannot venture to condemn
it. You will easily conceive I here allude to the *Te-
lemaque* of Fenelon. It is one of those performances
which, if it had not been made, we should have said
could never be produced. It is one of those
originals which it is impossible not to admire; but
which no man of discernment will say ought ever
to be imitated. We have had plenty of *prose r/ps*
mad in Britain; but nothing that can be compared
with this performance. It deserves to be studied

for its singularity, it deserves to be admired for its beauties. In its present state it must prove highly interesting to youth, who are ardent in the pursuit of virtue and emulous of distinction. Were some of the prolix details lopped off, it would be a work interesting even to the aged.

MASSILLON, BOURDALUË, FLECHIER, and BOSQUET, are all celebrated writers, who having possessed great talents, and great knowledge of the foibles of their compatriots, acquired a high degree of reputation, during their own lifetime, in a luxurious court, and laid the foundation of that rhetorical stile of pulpit oratory which has produced such a torrent of bombast in the composition of latter times. The *eloge's* which have been pronounced on the death of illustrious persons in France since the accession of Louis XIV. form an immense mass of the most nauseating compositions that ever were conceived by man. I hope the spirit which now begins to appear will check the taste for this kind of writing; and I should be well pleased, if you could throw every thing of that kind aside. But that spirit of exaggerated praise and pompous extravagance in rhetorical figures, hath been so intimately conjoined with biography of all sorts, that it is impossible to acquire any knowledge of eminent men without being cloyed with that bombast. What a noble figure does Plutarch make, when surrounded by this motley group! It is the statue of Antinous amidst a company of dancing masters.

April 3:
admired for
must prove
ardent in the
f distinction.
d off, it would
d.
R, and Bos-
having posself-
edge of the
a high degree
ne, in a luxu-
f that rhetori-
produced such
dition of latter
pronounced on
ance since the
mense mafs of
that ever were
irit which now
for this kind of
ed, if you could
side. But that
mpous extrava-
en so intimately
s, that it is im-
of eminent men
mbast. What a
when surrounded
statue of Anti-
g masters.

1793.

improvements in Scotland.

163

THOUGHTS SUGGESTED BY THE PRESENT, COMPARED
WITH THE ANCIENT STATE OF SCOTLAND, AND
THE RAPID IMPROVEMENTS NOW GOING FORWARD
IN IT.

Written in January 1793.

IT is a curious phenomenon in the history of civil society, that at a time when Britain is loaded with a public debt to the amount of nearly ten times the sum that many of the most able political calculators deemed more than sufficient to produce a national bankruptcy, and to operate as such a check upon industry as would inevitably ruin our trade and manufactures, it is nevertheless experienced, that our trade and manufactures are now in a more flourishing state than the imagination of the most sanguine projector a few years ago could have deemed *possible*, and that money abounds to such an inconceivable degree, as to afford matter for wonder and astonishment to every one. This shows how little qualified men are to judge, *a priori*, in speculating upon matters respecting government, and therefore ought to teach us to be cautious in relying with confidence on any thing else than actual *practice* and *experience* in matters of this sort.

It is no less curious to remark, that at a time when every person acknowledges that agriculture, manufactures, and commerce are in such a flourishing state as never before was experienced in this country; and that men of every rank are capable of spending, and do actually expend much greater

sums of money than at any former period, a great many persons should suffer themselves to be persuaded that this country experiences a state of poverty and distress which ought not to be tolerated; and which cannot long be endured without the most terrible internal convulsions. The following undeniable facts will clearly show on what foundation these opinions rest.

Scotland, from the Union downwards, till the year 1745, experienced a state of extraordinary languor and debility. Her trade was inconsiderable, her agriculture in the most wretched state of neglect, and her manufactures nothing. Her people were oppressed, abject, and dispirited; her nobles poor, proud, and haughty, even to a proverb; and there seemed to be no hope of ever seeing a spirit of active industry excited in this nation. Like a bee hive deprived of its queen, all exertions for the public weal seemed to be suspended, and nothing more was looked for or expected, than that of preserving for a few years the miserable existence of a small number of languid individuals, in whom even the hope of ever seeing better days seemed to be entirely extinguished.

Despair, at length, produced among a few a feeble effort to change their situation, which, in its consequences, has been productive of the most beneficial effects. The rebellion in 1745 was easily suppressed, but that circumstance fortunately called the attention of government to a country that had been hitherto considered as of no importance. And it having happened that the men in public office about

April 3.

period, a great
to be per-
state of po-
be tolerated;
out the most
owing unde-
at foundation

ards, till the
ordinary lan-
inconsiderable,
state of ne-

Her people
d; her nobles
proverb; and
ing a spirit of
Like a bee
ns for the pub-
nothing more
of preserving
nce of a small
whom even the
d to be entirely

g a few a feeble
h, in its conse-
most beneficial
easily suppres-
ately called the
y that had been
nce. And it ha-
blic office about

1793. *improvements in Scotland.* 165

that time were endowed with greater talents than often fall to the share of those who hold these high departments of state, they saw the propriety of moderating the power of the aristocracy. The abolition of hereditary jurisdictions, which the bulk of the people at that time considered as of no consequence to them, laid the foundation of that prosperity we now enjoy, without any violent national convulsion. The making of turnpike roads in the south of Scotland, which soon after followed, much against the will of the lower orders of the people, who have been so much benefitted by them, happily co-operated with this. These, together, have excited a spirit of industry, which, though at first feeble and of little avail, has been since advancing and accelerating, almost in a geometrical progression, till the present time, when its strides are so truly gigantic as almost to exceed belief. The following facts will serve to mark the rate of this progress to those who have not turned their attention to this subject.

In the year 1772 Mr Alexander Fordyce, in London, became a bankrupt. The whole sum he owed amounted to about L. 70,000. This failure occasioned a national shock that was severely felt through every part of the land. In Scotland, in particular, it occasioned an universal consternation, and nearly an universal bankruptcy. No man who had money considered himself as safe; and an universal distrust in regard to credit between man and man was the consequence.

In the year 1786, just fourteen years after this calamitous event, the Messrs Stevens and Haigs failed. The sums they owed amounted to above L. 500,000. A failure happened in Manchester about the same time for debts to nearly the same amount. But so different was the state of the country from what it had been only fourteen years before, that the effects of these two great failures were scarcely felt among mercantile men. Not a single bankruptcy of any consequence ensued; credit continued as usual; and it seemed a matter of such trifling moment, in regard to Scotland in particular, that though on that occasion dishonoured bills were returned to Edinburgh in the course of a few months, to the amount of some hundred thousand pounds, it did not occasion an alteration in the course of exchange to the amount of a single farthing.

In the year 1763, by order of the trustees for encouraging manufactures in Scotland, a survey was made by Mr Smeaton of the track for a navigable canal between the Clyde and the Forth, who gave in a report and estimate on that subject in the year following. This estimated expence amounting to the sum of L. 80,000, was deemed at that time an undertaking of too great magnitude for Scotland to achieve. After long delays, it was at last attempted;—money fell short; the work was interrupted; the undertakers, of course, during this period, were great losers;—and there seemed no prospect of getting it ever concluded;—till at length government interfered; and, by advancing the sum wanting, got the canal at last completed, after remaining near

April 3.
rs after this
s and Haigs
ted to above
Manchester
arly the same
e of the coun-
een years be-
failures were
Not a single
; credit conti-
r of such trif-
particular, that
bills were re-
few months, to
pounds, it did
se of exchange

he trustees for
and, a survey
ck for a navi-
the Forth, who
t subject in the
ence amounting
ed at that time
e for Scotland to
at last attempt-
was interrupted;
ing this period,
d no prospect of
ngth government
um wanting, got
remaining near

1793. *improvements in Scotland.* 167
twenty years in an unfinished state. This is per-
haps the only instance on record of the public money
in Britain being laid out for promoting a national
undertaking, that was in the end to prove beneficial
to the state by diminishing; directly, without any
fallacy, the burdens of the public; and proves,
practically, that the discharge of the national debt is
by no means impossible; for as it is now no longer
doubtful that government will draw at the rate of
ten per cent. for the money thus expended, it must con-
tinue to operate as a powerful sinking fund, till the
whole money expended on this undertaking shall be
repaid; and then it must operate as a national reve-
nue, applicable to the further exigencies of the state.
It is hoped the reader will pardon this incidental di-
gression, as it tends to show how much more benefi-
cial it is to apply some part of the national treasure
to constructing useful works at home, than to the
acquisition of foreign conquests, which can have no
other tendency than to promote the waste of national
treasure, and to extend the influence of extravagance
and corruption wider and wider every day.

A canal of great utility, though, when compared
with the former, of infinitely smaller consequences;
has been lately proposed to be carried across the
isthmus of Cantire, commonly called the *Crinan ca-
nal*, of which some account has been given in the
Bee, vol. xi. p. 141. A survey was accordingly
made of it last season; and the estimated expence
amounted to L. 75,000. At a meeting of the gentle-
men of Argyleshire, held at Inverary on the 11th of
October last, it was agreed to carry this canal into

execution; and a subscription being opened, the gentlemen present subscribed L. 18,000. In less than two months the whole subscription was filled up, and a considerable overplus remained for extra contingent expences. On account of some proposed alteration which will occasion a greater expence, the subscription is opened anew; and there is no doubt but the sum wanted will soon be obtained.

In filling up this subscription, the people in England have been permitted to have a share; but another canal being just now in agitation, to be made between Glasgow and Edinburgh, a meeting was called at Edinburgh in January last, for taking the subject into consideration. The estimated expence of this canal was supposed to be L. 160,000; and though a proper survey had not been made of it, nor the exact line in which it should go, been determined on, yet so eager were men to obtain a share in this undertaking, that no sooner was a subscription opened, than there was a press of people crowding to subscribe; so that many were waiting the whole time, to take up the pen as soon as those before them had done with it, until the whole of that sum was subscribed.

And as many were still pressing forward, and expressed great vexation at being disappointed, it was agreed, in order to satisfy them, that a new conditional subscription should be opened, on the footing, that in case the original sum should fall short of the real expence, the money subscribed by those who stood on the second list should be accepted, as far as it should be wanted, in proportion to the order they

April 3.
opened, the
000. In less
ion was filled
ned for extra
ome proposed
ater expence,
d there is no
e obtained.
people in Eng-
e; but another
o be made be-
meeting was
st, for taking
estimated ex-
be L. 160,000;
t been made of
ld go, been de-
o obtain a share
was a subscrip-
f people crowd-
ere waiting the
oon as those be-
ne whole of that
forward, and ex-
ppointed, it was
at a new conditi-
on the footing,
d fall short of the
ed by those who
accepted, as far as
to the order they

1793. *improvements in Scotland.* 169
stood in that list. In a few days I am assured there
has been subscribed, in this second list, to the
amount of about an hundred thousandpounds.

These are proofs of the progress of improve-
ment, and the overflowing of wealth in this re-
mote country, that are incontrovertibly demon-
strative, and must afford to foreigners, into whose
hand this Journal shall fall, the most pleasing evi-
dence of the surprisingly beneficial effects of a free go-
vernment in promoting the wealth of a people, and
the aggrandisement of nations. Should this memoir
fall into the hands of any young person, who may af-
terwards come to have sway in the councils of any na-
tion, it may probably impress his mind with a feeling
conviction of the great propriety of adverting to the
circumstances that have a remote tendency to pro-
mote the domestic prosperity of individuals, even
where they are not capable of observing it them-
selves. Of this nature, I am happy to be able to
say, is the proposition of abolishing the coasting coal
duty, so judiciously brought forward by the admi-
nistration of Britain at present; and should a time
ever come when the salt duty shall be also abolis-
hed, the prosperity of this country, instead of being
confined, as has been hitherto in some measure the
case, to a few narrow districts, will be widely dif-
fused into the most remote corners of the state, so
as to produce a blaze of universal energy that
has had no parallel in the annals of the universe.

If, along with the means just hinted at, navigable
canals shall be encouraged as much as they ought to

be, and if these shall be conducted upon rational principles, and managed with economy, the prosperity of this country will be carried much farther than we even yet seem to have a just idea of. In a future paper I shall venture to state some general principles that deserve to be attended to in the conducting of navigable canals, if the general improvement of the country, and the emolument of the undertakers, which are inseparably connected with each other, be attended to.

ON ANCIENT ASSASSINS.

For the Bee.

MR EDITOR,

THE inclosed short paper is from a learned and ingenious gentleman, whom I should be happy to engage in a correspondence with the Bee, from a conviction that the public would be much pleased with his valuable communications.

The author has spent a great part of his life at Basora, Constantinople, and Crim Tartary, so that, with the spirit of research, and the knowledge of languages and science he possesses, he could not fail to be a most valuable correspondent. In the meantime he has sent me the following remark on a subject much talked of at present, viz. *The Old Man of the Mountain*, and his obedient subjects, who have never been rivalled till now, that the French promise to surpass them in their profession of assassins,

ARCTIUS.

April 3.
pon rational
y, the pros-
ed much far-
just idea of.
state some ge-
attended to in
if the general
emolument of
bly connected

NS.

learned and in-
oe happy to en-
ee, from a con-
ch pleased with

art of his life at
Tartary, so that,
e knowledge of
he could not fail
t. In the mean
remark on a sub-
The Old Man of
jects, who have
e French promise
of afsafsins,

ARCTIUS.

1793.

on ancient afsafsins.

171

[Here follows my friend's observation, drawn from an intimate acquaintance of the Arabic.]

PEOPLE are now frequently speaking of and quoting the *Old Man of the Mountain*, with his subjects, the Hafsalsi or Afsalsi, so ready to execute his bloody mandates; from which men, following the profession the French so much glory in at present, were called afsafsins. The history of that people is too well known to you, and the public in general, to require any information from me on the subject; but I cannot help wondering at the name their chief goes by in Europe, viz. *Old Man of the Mountain*, which is so different from his real title, *Shech ul Gabel*, in Arabic, i. e. Sovereign, or Prince of the Mountains, in English. This mistake has probably been owing to the first translator's ignorance of the great latitude in the meaning and application of the word *Shech*, amongst the different people speaking different dialects of the Arabic, or languages derived from it. For example, the Arabs of the desert use it to designate the sovereign of a tribe; and with them, and all those who use it in this sense, it is the highest title they are acquainted with, or acknowledge on earth. Amongst the Arabs of the desert, *Shech* is likewise employed, in some parts, to men of distinction, as we do Sir, Lord, Monsieur, and Seigneur; and it is given to the commander or head of a caravan. In Syria the chief of a village, who is commonly a venerable old man, is called the *Shech* of the village; although he has in reality no

other power but what the love and confidence of the inhabitants give him, for the purpose of keeping order; and he is obeyed out of respect to his age and wisdom.

Idiots and madmen are likewise often called *Shechs*, because they are generally reputed holy, and thought to be inspired, particularly when they are more knaves than fools, and go about prophesying and working miracles, as tricks of hocus pocus are called by the ignorant Mahometans.

This great latitude in the application of the title *Shech*, may therefore have misled the translator of the title of the sovereign of the Hafsasi, and induced him to interpret *Shech ul Gabel, Old Man of the Mountain*; as if he had been only a chief from respect and age, like the old man of a Syrian village; but it is a mistake, as the Arabic title means, in that phrase, the real prince or sovereign of a people, and is synonymous to Sultan, Khan, and Emir; all four different names for the sovereigns of different tribes of Arabs, but no one of them claim the least superiority or pre-eminence on account of his superior title.

I shall conclude these remarks on the title of *Shech*, by observing, that this and Emir are alone employed to designate the Arab princes in Arabia, whilst those of Sultan and Khan are employed as titles for the princes of the Arab tribes on the coast of Persia.

If you like these observations on the old ruffian and his subjects, so often mentioned at present in newspapers, &c. to show from whom the French

April 3.

dence of the
keeping or-
his age and

often called
ted holy, and
then they are
propheying
cus pocus are

on of the title
translator of
isi, and indu-
ld Man of the
chief from re-
yrian village;
title means, in
ga of a people,
and Emir; all
us of different
claim the least
nt of his sup-

n the title of
Emir are alone
ces in Arabia,
e employed as
oes on the coast
the old ruffian
l at present in
om the French

1793.

a glue for setting jewels.

173

are so emulous of taking example, and a new name, they are much at your service, to do with them what you please, till leisure may produce some other disquisition more important and useful from your old friend

OLD BYSANTHIUM.

THE MANNER THE TURKS POSSESS OF SETTING
JEWELS ON WATCHES, HILTS OF SCIMITARS, &c.
BY MEANS OF A CEMENT OR GLUE, WHICH NEVER
FALLS OUT.

Communicated by Arcticus.

DISSOLVE five or six bits of mastic, about the size of peas, in as much spirit of wine as is necessary for their perfect liquidity; then dissolve in French brandy a piece of isinglass, (sufficient to make about two ounces of glue by measure,) which has been previously soaked all night in water; and, lastly, add to the solution of isinglass in brandy, three small pieces of gum galbanum, of the size of peas, like the mastic, and let the whole be perfectly dissolved and then mixed together. With this composition you may set stones, glue pieces of polished steel or glass together, &c. always taking care that the bodies to be joined be perfectly clean and free from oily particles. They ought always to be heated likewise before junction, in proportion as their respective natures will bear without injury.

My friend likewise mentions another art, possessed and practised by the Greeks in Smyrna, but which he thinks may be known in Britain, viz. a way of

preparing cotton, so as to take on any kind of colours like silk.

This is by simply boiling it first in a solution of mild alkali, and then in oil.

ANECDOTES OF HUNTING, BY ARCTICUS.

For the Bee.

Manner of shooting the great grouse in Russia.

I AM ignorant if the Russian manner of shooting two species of large game is familiar to some of your readers; but it certainly cannot be so to all. I shall therefore give an outline of it for two reasons, the *first* is its having been a favourite amusement of the empress Elisabeth and her court in a former reign; the *second*, its pointing out two curious circumstances in the natural history of the two species of game, the tetrao urogallus, or great grouse, a very large fowl, and the tetrao tetrax, or black game, something smaller, which last was the ancient object of the imperial hunt, although now fallen into disuse in the present reign, which encourages no species of chace, although hounds, hawks, and huntsmen, are still kept up as formerly, under the two Veneurs, *viz.* the grand huntsman, prince Galitzen, and master of the hounds, Potemkin, mentioned in a former article, rather for show than use, although some of the nobility, and lovers of hunting, profit by the neglected establishment.

The manner of shooting the large grouse is founded on the curious trait of its character alluded to

April 3.
 y kind of co-
 a solution of
 ARCTICUS.
 in Russia.
 er of shooting
 ar to some of
 ot be so to all.
 t for two rea-
 n a favourite
 beth and her
 d, its pointing
 e natural histo-
 etrao urogallus,
 and the tetrao te-
 aller, which last
 erial hunt, al-
 e present reign,
 chase, although
 still kept up as
 , viz. the grand
 er of the hounds,
 rticle, rather for
 the nobility, and
 glected establish-
 e grouse is found-
 racter alluded to

1793. *anecdotes of hunting.* 173
 formerly, which is shutting its eyes in rapture at its own music, though certainly none of the sweetest; during which extacy the sportsman walks boldly on, without fear of alarming it with the rustling of bushes, or any common noise; but should the bird cease to sing, as they call it, he must instantly stop, and stand motionless like a statue, without even venturing to turn his head towards the tree where his game sits, or he is sure to lose it; such is the quickness of its eye and ear, when not fascinated with its own note. On the grouse beginning another air, the sportsman pushes on without farther circumspection, often up to the very tree, and brings down the silly bird, which Æsop would not have failed to make famous for its folly in a fable, had it inhabited Greece, or the range of his travels.

Manner of shooting the black cock.

THE shooting of black game, or the black cock, is of that social kind which collect sportsmen together in parties, and used in a former reign, as said above, to be the favourite amusement of the court.

There are little shooting huts built on purpose in the woods frequented by the black game, full of loop holes, like little forts, where the company watch the assembling of the game on the surrounding trees, dressed out with artificial decoy birds, commonly made of black cloth, with the marks of the natural fowl, and shoot them through the described openings, without taking the trouble of moving from their seats.

In this manner the company are all lodged in separate parties and huts, in various parts of the woods, where there is commonly likewise good cheer; so that they enjoyed the pleasure without the fatigues of the chase, with the additional advantage of society and refreshment, whilst waiting for game.

The black game are by no means scared away by the report of a gun, if they do not see the sportsman; so that several may be killed on the same tree; but, particularly, if by chance three or four are placed on branches one above another; the sportsman has then only to shoot the undermost bird first, and then the others gradually upwards in succession; as the superior fowl is earnestly employed in looking down after his fallen companion, and keeps chattering to it till his own turn comes.

READING MEMORANDUMS.

VIRTUE is undoubtedly most laudable in that state which makes it most difficult; and therefore the humanity of a goaler certainly deserves public approbation; and the man whose heart has not been hardened by such an employment, may be justly proposed as a pattern of benevolence.

Upon reports of extraordinary sanctity, do not wholly slight them, because they may be true; but do not easily trust them, because they may be false.

April 3.

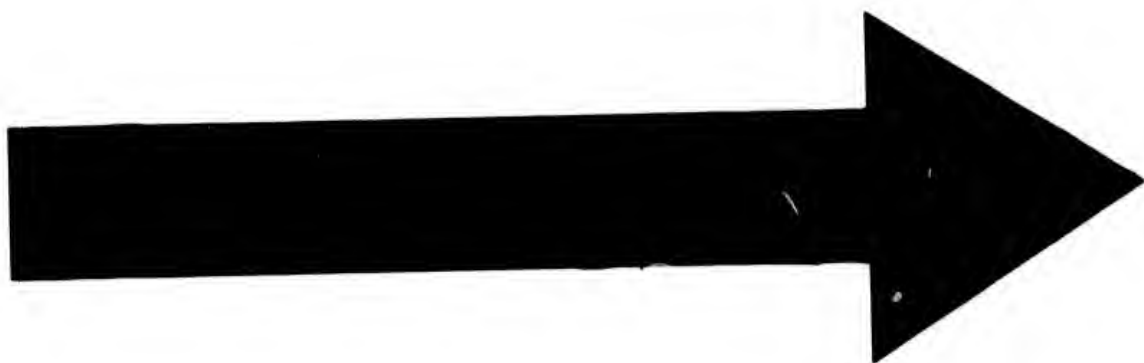
lodged in sea-
parts of the
kewise good
asure without
ditional advan-
st waiting for

ed away by the
sportsman; so
tree; but, para-
are placed on
taman has then
t, and then the
on; as the sun
looking down
s chattering to

UMS.

le in that state
d therefore the
rves public ap-
rt has not been
may be justly

sanctity, do not
may be true;
use they may be



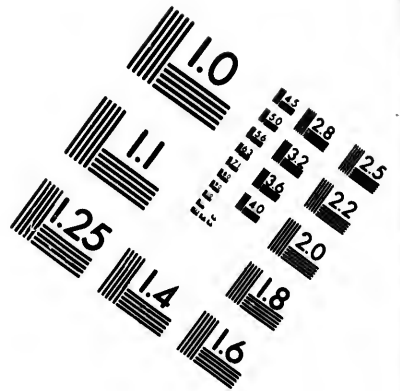
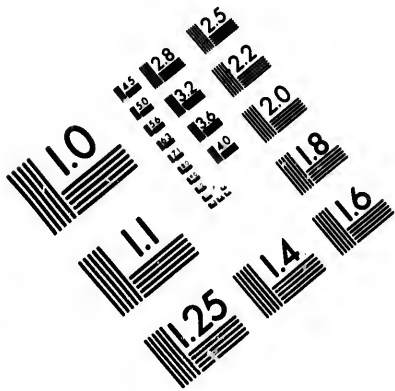
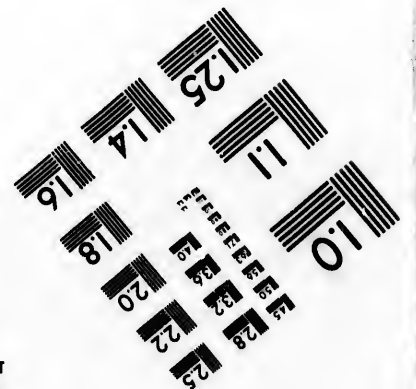
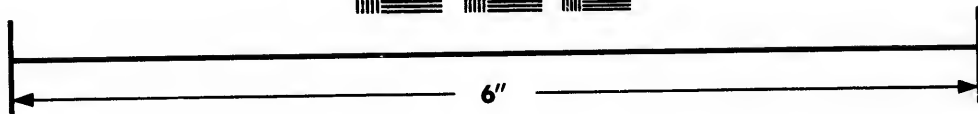
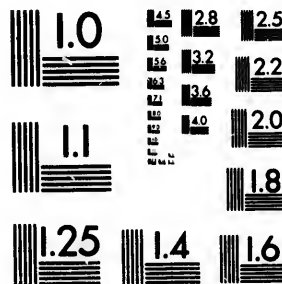


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic
Sciences
Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

**CIHM/ICMH
Microfiche
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH
Collection de
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

© 1985



POETRY.

SIR,

TO THE EDITOR OF THE BEE.

If the following stanzas meet your approbation, and would not disgrace your Miscellany, their insertion would much oblige your humble servant,
M.

THE BLIND BOY.

PITY the wailings of the poor blind boy,
Bereft of ev'ry comfort of this life;
Of ev'ry sweet, of ev'ry little joy,
And still expos'd to all its bitter strife!
Ne'er have I wander'd from this humble cot,
For here my father and my mother liv'd;
But they are dead and sorrow is my lot,
Oh leave a little of the wealth you've sav'd!
No riches had my sire;—a lab'ring life
Procur'd a pittance to his children dear;
Three sons, a daughter, and a loving wife,
Divided all his love and all his care.
But heaven took him from our eager arms!
My mother pin'd;—the cause my father's death;
My brothers mix'd in wild war's rude alarms,
And for their country yielded up their breath!
But these were woes I bore with manly grief;
Oh hear my wailings, they your pity crave!
For now no hope, sad lengthen'd, gives relief!
No peace for me, but in the dreary grave!
My sister who was left with me alone,
My guide to pitying friends from door to door,
Was by a villain cruelly undone,
Who neither car'd for pity nor the poor!
Disease ensued.—She rav'd and pin'd away
And still to heaven, complaining, pour'd her soul;
But dreary madness, growing night and day,
Confin'd her to the dismal cell, how foul!
Life runs apace, and all these ills I bear,
Nought can my ling'ring days from sorrow save;
The smallest pittance from your flowing chear,
Will keep a wretched victim from the grave.
Pity the sorrows of the poor blind boy,
Bereft of ev'ry comfort of this life!
Of ev'ry sweet, of ev'ry little joy,
And still expos'd to all its bitter strife!

M.

VERSES TO THE POPPY, BY MRS CHARLOTTE SMITH.

HAIL, precious blossom! thou canst ease
 The wretched victims of disease;
 Canst close those weary eyes in gentle sleep
 Which never open but to weep;
 For, Oh! thy potent charm
 Can agonising pain disarm;
 Expel imperious mem'ry from her seat,
 And bid the throbbing heart forget to beat.

Soul-soothing plant! that can such blessings give,
 By thee the mourner bears to live!
 By thee the hopelefs die!
 Oh! ever "friendly to despair,"
 Might sorrow's pallid vot'ry dare,
 Without a crime, that remedy implore,
 Which bids the spirit from its bondage fly,
 I'd court thy palliative aid no more;
 No more I'd sue that thou shouldst spread
 Thy spell around my aching head,
 But would conjure thee to impart
 Thy balsam for a broken heart;
 And by thy soft Lethean pow'r,
 Inestimable flow'r!
 Burst these terrestrial bonds, and other regions try.

AN EXTRACT FROM THE "TOMB OF CHARLOTTE,"

A poem by Mrs Horrel.

THE red breast oft is seen at evening hours,
 Dressing her grave with never-fading flow'rs;
 And Philomel has near her built her nest,
 And sings in mournful strains her soul to rest.
 Sweet plaintive warbler of the feather'd throng!
 'To you such tender strains belong,
 Still hover round this spot, and guard her bed
 Whilst Robin's mofs lies lightly o'er her head;
 No nightly owl from ivy nest shall scream,
 No goblins haunt this ever verdant scene,
 But pearly drops descend from weeping dews,
 And spring perpetual all her sweets diffuse.

CONCERNING THE ROAD TOWARDS PERFECTION.

For the Bee.

Wisdom is the great and chief object: therefore get wisdom, get understanding: forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee, and bring thee to honour. [PROVERBS OF SOLOMON, THE SON OF DAVID, Chap IV. ver. 5. 6. 7.]

KNOWLEDGE, whether in the form of history or science, is surely of great value to the intellectual nature of man; and the records of knowledge, preserved in literary compositions are, the principal means of communicating its benefits from age to age, and from one nation to another. An art by which this effect is produced, may no doubt be placed among the most effectual means of cultivating the faculties of man, of forwarding his progress, of extending the fruits of experience, and of augmenting the powers to be derived from a just notion and application of the laws by which human nature is governed.

The mere conceptions also of superior genius, and the sentiments which arise in such minds, whether fictitious or real, remaining with the people, in literary monuments of any denomination, must contribute to form the national character, and give to ordinary men, some participation of the sentiment and thought which took their rise from the exertions of a superior mind.

"The monuments of literature and arts produced in one age, remain with the ages that follow, and serve as a kind of ladder, by which the human faculties, mounting upon steps, which ages successively place, arrive in the end at those heights of exquisite discernment, and elegant

choice, which, in the pursuit of its objects, the mind of man is qualified to obtain." [Principles of Moral and Political Science by Dr Adam Ferguson.]

"To the mind which is by nature endowed with a discernment of rectitude and truth, the experience even of evil may lead the way to what is good.

"Society, in which alone the distinction of right and wrong is exemplified, may be considered as the garden of God, in which the tree of knowledge of good and evil is planted, and in which men are destined to distinguish and to choose, among its fruits." [Ibid.]

"In society the human mind must, as it were, draw the first breath of intelligence itself; or if not the vital air by which the celestial fire of moral sentiment is kindled, we cannot doubt but it is of mighty effect in exciting the flame; and that the minds of men, to use a familiar example, may be compared to those blocks of fuel, which, taken apart, are hardly to be lighted, but if gathered into a heap, are easily kindled into a blaze." [Ibid.]

"The affairs of society require the light of science, as well as the direction of a virtuous conduct, inasmuch, that the recluse, by investigating the laws of nature, and the principles which relate to the concerns of men, is no less employed for his country than the most active of its servants; or than those who are most occupied in discharging the functions of state." [Ibid.]

* * * * The reader who has selected these passages for the Bee, is prompt and warm to declare, that he thinks the philosopher from whose pen they come is well entitled to the furlough from society, the proper use of which he has both so handsomely made and explained. Dr Ferguson is a singular instance of a man's heart and genius warming and firing with a length of life.

1793.

However much the reader was pleased with the accuracy of his essay on Civil Society, and his History of the Roman Republic, he thought they wanted that unction which he is happy to observe in his last great and useful publication.

The fifteenth and sixteenth sections of his second chapter, and the fourteenth of the third, are entitled to high commendation; the love of virtue and of humanity call for it; and from the depth of that solitude, for which the Doctor has endeavoured to obtain a patent, the reader desires to bestow it on the Principles of Moral and Political Science.

A NEW INVENTED IMPROVEMENT IN THE MACHINERY
OF COTTON MILLS.

SIR,

To the Editor of the Bee.

At a time when the success of our manufactures depends so much upon improvements in machinery, it is presumed that every information upon that subject will be acceptable to your readers.

William Kelley, of Lanark cotton mills, has invented a new method of erecting the great gear of mills for spinning twist, at less expence, and so as to require a smaller quantity of water to do the same work, than by any other method formerly practised; and it is so constructed, that any single drum and shaft can be stopped, without interrupting the movements of any of the other drums, on either side of the one stopped; and the manner of stopping is so simple, that it can be done with the greatest facility by the children employed in spinning at the drums.

The advantages of the above improvement are of considerable importance, as a reduction in the quantity of

water necessary for these operations, must enhance the value of small streams to the proprietors; and the convenience of stopping a single drum of spinning, with its *shaft*, is a vast saving of time, when compared with stopping a half *floor* of spinning every time that it is necessary to stop a single drum and shaft, which is the case in the one mode generally in use, and no less than half the mill by the other method practised hitherto; and it is not the least pleasing part of the humane contrivance, of putting it in the power of those employed at each drum, instantly to stop the whole machinery connected with it, by which, accidents by entanglement will be timely prevented, whereas the time necessary to do this, in the present way, puts it out of their power.

Since receiving the above, the Editor has seen a model thus constructed, and is satisfied that it will be found to be a great and important improvement, in respect of the following particulars.

1. As nothing but *perpendicular* axles are employed by this mode of construction, the great increased friction occasioned by using *horizontal* axles is entirely saved, by which means a proportional increased quantity of work will be performed by the same moving power.
2. As *one* drum only ever needs to be stopped when an accident happens to itself, instead of stopping thirty or forty in some cases, or five or six almost at the fewest, in the most improved machinery hitherto used, it follows, that in a given time, the stoppages in the machinery must be proportionally fewer, and the quantity of work performed in a given time, at the same expence, must be increased at the same rate.
3. As the stoppage of a great proportion of the machinery at one time must diminish the weight of the machine,

April 3.

st enhance the
; and the con-
inning, with its
ared with stop-
that it is neces-
ich is the case
no less than half
herto; and it is
contrivance, of
d at each drum,
nected with it,
l be timely pre-
this, in the pre-

as seen a model
will be found to
n respect of the
are employed by
increased friction
entirely saved,
sed quantity of
ing power.

e stopped when
topping thirty or
st at the fewest,
used, it follows,
machinery must
ty of work per-
nce, must be in-

n of the machi-
t of the machine,

1793.

on cotton mills.

183

the velocity of motion it thus acquires will be in propor-
tion to the quantum of that diminution of weight; so that
where many drums are alternately stopped, or put in mo-
tion at once, the irregularity thus occasioned in the
movements of the machinery must be much greater than
where the stoppages are few; but in this case the stop-
page is of one only at a time, which cannot occasion any
sensible variation.

4. As in this case the spindle, as well as the drum itself,
is stopped, and as that can be done in a moment by the
child at the place, instead of requiring, as before, that they
should run to a distance to do it, the danger of accidents
by twisting in the clothes of the persons employed, as
well as that of breaking the parts of the machinery, is
greatly diminished. On all these accounts this improve-
ment must be deemed a very essential one by every per-
son engaged in the cotton spinning business by machinery;
and it is with pleasure I add, that the contrivance by which
it is effected is so simple, as to be in no danger of going
out of order, and the expence of thus constructing a
machine will be at first smaller, and will require less to
keep it in repair, than those of the present construc-
tion.

When on this subject, I beg leave to suggest the pro-
priety of every owner of cotton works, or extensive ma-
chinery of any sort, adopting a uniform in regard to
the fashion of the dress of those employed; viz. for boys a
close jacket without tails, with tight sleeves, and breeches
or close trowsers, without any strings or loose laps about
them of any sort. The sleeves, and upper part of the
girl's dress, should be all made without flaps or strings of
any sort, and quite tight. It is more difficult to contrive
petticoats that are in no danger of entanglement; but
these ought always to be made of thick stuff, to reach as

low down the leg only as is necessary for decency, and to be as strait as shall not incommode the person in walking. In all cases the hair should be kept quite short.

LITERARY OLLA. No. vi.

For the Bee.

*Ecce super vacuis (quid enim fuit utile rasci?)
Ad sua natalis tempora noster adest.*

The last and valedictory letter of Foulisius Eremitus, to Ascanius Trimontanus.

Thus I mark the day that was once counted the 15th, but now the 26th, of the month of March, not without a tacit reproof to some folk that commonly omit to date their letters. I look upon the date of a friendly epistle as containing half the substance of its contents. I take pleasure in knowing the exact day when a friend bestowed some thought upon me, which he has testified by his writing to me.

My thoughts are now taken up about my future hermitage, about which I have made some slight beginnings, deferring the finishing it for a month or two longer, till I get some cash for a quarry, out of which I am to take the stones for its erection. Some new fancies about it have entered into my brain, that will make it exceed every thing I have either seen or read of. But before I go about to endeavour to entertain you about it, I must first endeavour to rectify your Philosophership's opinion about a matter of this kind, as you told me "that it was only once to look at it, and no more; all farther thoughts of such a thing expired with that single view."

Be pleased Ascanius to observe, "That when a person who has any imagination, and who has read about

April 3.

for decency; and
the person in wal-
quite short.

rasci?)

Eremitus, to At-

ounted the 15th,
arch, not without
only omit to date
a friendly epistle
contents. I take
when a friend be-
h he has testified

ut my future her-
slight beginnings,
r two longer, till I
h I am to take the
cies about it have
e it exceed every
But before I go
out it, I must first
hip's opinion about
that it was only
farther thoughts of
view."

"That when a per-
who has read about

1793.

literary olla. No. vi.

185

any thing of that kind, sees a well contrived hermitage,
it immediately recalls to his mind Montserrat, and what-
ever else of that nature he has met with in Spenser, Tas-
so, Ariosto, and whatever else old Bards have sung

"Of fairies and enchantments drear,
"Where more is meant than meets the ear."

To me my hermitage recalls several I have seen, with
little chapels and small vineyards, and it recalls a her-
mit in Germany, who was a most accomplished pimp.
These are the thoughts such things ought to produce in
you, Ascanius; and I hope that what I have now written
on the point, will open to you a new source of pleasure
and reflection.

You must remember a narrow precipitous passage in my
bank, by which it was thought improper for a *short sighted*
philosopher to pass with spurs. I have amended it; but in
such a way that its rusticity does not hinder it from af-
fordng as great facility for descent or ascent as any mo-
narch can find in his spacious marble stair case.

I chose two young trees entwisted with ivy, which I have
planted as two posts to my door; which make a passage
so simple, that Lycurgus himself could not have found
fault with it, as being too much laboured. On the side
opposite to the door, near the top of the wall, is to be a
window, not of the usual form, but lying flat lengthwise,
and instead of glass it shall have an ox's bladder, which
will exclude the wind, and all external objects, but ad-
mit a *dim religious light*.

As the wall is to be formed of clay, it shall be stuck
thick with wallflower, and other rock plants, and from
the very first assume the air of an old building. In the
middle of the area of the cell, the ground shall be raised
about the height of an ordinary grave, on which is to lie
a flat stone, of due dimension to serve as a seat and table
for the hermit, and the following inscription at the one

VOL. xiv.

A A

†

end, *super hoc quiesco*, and at the other, *requiescam*. To unfeeling philosophical minds, this will be but a fleeting sight; but to those who are endowed with more fancy, and more acute feelings, it will present ideas of a very serious nature. Such objects might have reformed Don Quixote from his chivalry, and have really persuaded him to follow his squire's advice, to turn hermit. You will probably guess on whom I was thinking when I made a rustic stair case, for the accomodation of those who wear that courtly instrument, the spur; and that I had quite different sentiments towards the object of my thoughts, from what Brutus and Cassius had, about eighteen hundred years ago, on the day of which this is the anniversary.

To all the objects above mentioned, I think only of adding a human skull; and if the skull were that of a female that had once been handsome, in case the old hermit's passions should stir, they might be repressed, by seeing what beauty must become, and what must be the termination of all human enjoyments.

While I am writing this letter, I have received the disagreeable, but not unexpected account of the death of my worthy friend *Amadier*, for whom I have entertained the greatest esteem, and most constant regard, these three and forty years.

By testimonies, from different hands, it is confirmed, that my correspondence was one of his greatest pleasures in life, and my letters one of the first entertainments he produced to his learned friends. Now, therefore, I am of less consequence to any person in the world, and can follow him to the next with the less reluctance.

My hermitage will be a proper place to think on, and prepare myself for the journey. When you come this

April 3.
requeiscam. To
but a fleeting
th more fancy,
ideas of a very
reformed Don
sally persuaded
a hermit. You
inking when I
dation of these
pur; and that I
e object of my
ius had, about
of which this is

I think only of
were that of a fe-
ase the old her-
be repesed, by
what must be the
ave received the
t of the death of
have entertained
egard, these three

s, it is confirmed,
greatest pleasures
entertainments he
therefore, I am of
world, and can fol-
ance.

e to think on, and
en you come this

1793.

literary olla. No. vi.

187

way, you may do worse than take a view of it, and a leave of me. It may be now justly told me, *tempus est abire tibi*; yet I find that I have not been quite useless in the creation, of which I can give a strong instance. I once got some seeds from the famous old cedars of Mount Libanus, and on one of the trees sprung from them, a wood pigeon is now hatching her young, and I am very careful that she may not be disturbed in that pious office. This careful mother is probably the first that ever took up her domicile on a Scottish cedar.

The tree is situated near the rudest part of my banks, well sketched in a line that lately met my eye in a modern poem;

Too sweetly wild for chance, too greatly bold for art.

To view rural scenes, Ascanius, and to refer to descriptions of their peculiarities in the best writers, adds a new beauty to the fields, and obviates the satiety of possession, or of frequent enjoyment.

"Methinks I know, charm'd with the scenes I love,
"Each tree a nymph, a god in every grove."

Farewell!

INDEX INDICATORIUS.

Continued from p. 152.

J. B. sends a few lines intended as an enlargement of verse 2d of psalm cxxi. Perhaps nothing has tended so much to weaken the general respect for the sublime beauties of the Holy Scriptures as poetical versions of them. The Psalms, in particular, have certainly suffered very much in this way. To a *pious* mind every thing that conveys sentiments of piety will appear beautiful; but when a publication is to be submitted to readers of such various descriptions as this Miscellany, perhaps no kind of writings should be scrutinized with so much care as those of a pious tendency, lest they should occasionally give rise to jests and scoffing at holy things, among those

who are in search of things of that sort. The verses, if on another subject, would have had a much better chance of passing with us.

Enthusius is much dissatisfied with the Editor, for not having inserted a letter he took the trouble to send for the Bee, supposed to have been written from a schoolmaster to his mistress, of which the following is a short extract as a specimen:

"DEAR MADAM,

If there be yet no *preposition* towards a *conjunction* with you, be pleased to accept of this *interjection* of my pretences; for I do *pronouns*, *adverbium*, that I desire to be *adjective* to you in all cases;" and so on. It is hoped the above will be deemed a long enough specimen of this very witty letter.

A—n thinks many improvements might be made in regard to taxes. He asks, "If it would not be an improvement not to give any share of the seizure to the officers of customs and excise; but for the whole to go to government; and the revenue officers who were active, to be promoted, after a stated time, to a higher office?" Might it not in this case be asked, What person in high office would keep an exact list of the feats of activity of the different officers, so as to reward them in exact proportion to that activity? He thinks "the fees should be abolished, and higher salaries given." This has been in part done; but who can judge of the value of an unauthorised fee so well as the person who is to pay it? and what law can prevent such fees from being given and received? He proposes that a tax should be laid upon dogs. He does not think the tax upon windows unreasonable, since its amount is in general in proportion to the wealth of the occupier.—This will be disputed. He refers the author of "Conjectures on Taxation on the Subject of Stamps," to Blackstone, who observes, "That though in some instances it may be heavily felt; yet it is, in other cases, of use; particularly in preventing and detecting forgeries." On the subject of taxation many objects require to be very carefully examined, before any rational decision can be made.

Rob the Ranter sends a letter consisting of phrases borrowed from the names of popular ballads, strung together so as to have some appearance of what some would account wit. It is of great length. Our readers will probably be satisfied with the following specimen of this performance:

"DEAR SANDY, *Bonny Dundee, Tuesday in the Morning.*

Having determined to pay a visit to "the Broom of the Cowden Knows," in company with the "Rakes of Malo," and "the Lads of Dunse;" and in our way paid a visit to our old friend, "Muirland

April 3.

rses, if on another
aising with us.
r not having inser-
s, supposed to have
f which the follow-

with you, be plea-
I do pronounce, adver-
es," and so on. It
specimen of this ve-

made in regard to
ment not to give any
excise; but for the
icers who were ac-
ner office?" Might
office would keep an
officers, so as to re-
? He thinks "the
" This has been in
unauthorised fee so
w can prevent such
es that a tax should
pon windows unre-
ation to the wealth of
the author of "Con-
" to Blackstone, who
may be heavily felt;
reventing and detec-
objects require to be
ision can be made.
rases borrowed from
as to have some ap-
It is of great length.
following specimen of

esday in the Morning.
room of the Cowden
o," and "the Lads of
old friend, "Meizland

1793.

index indicatorius.

-159

Willie," who insisted on our staying a week. "John o' Badenyon," himself, could not have entertained us better:—not a day but we had the "Roast Beef of Old England," "Mutton Pies," "Brose and Butter," "Pease upon a Trencher," "a Basket of Oysters," and "Bannocks o' Barley Meal;" after which his constant charge to us was to "Fill every glass!" "Push about the Jorum!" "Let the toast pass!" but by no means to drink "Hooley and fairly!"—The rest of the letter is of a piece with this specimen, which we dare not venture to transcribe farther.

Regulus sends the following verses to the memory of Mr Thomson, which are given without any comment.

"The flowing Yarrow, full with briny tears,
In ev'ry season mourns thy bygone years;
As long as spring enlivens earth and men,
As long as summer cheers the sportive swain,
While autumn loaded all her bounty brings,
While howling winter from his fireside rings,
So long shall Ednam hill admired be,
Because, great Thomson! it can boast of thee."

Rusticus complains of the tendency which prevails among too many landlords of raising their rents with injudicious severity, and deplors the evil consequences that result from it. "If men, (says he,) are to avail themselves of the talent for enterprise, they must be placed in circumstances of convenience and plenty. Poverty breaks the strength of the mind, and by a number of urgent claims, prevents the execution of any great and generous enterprise. What avails the conception of the most elevated design, if it must quickly pass away, and leave its place to be occupied by a crowd of distressing cares? When a man's industry is plentifully rewarded,—when he enjoys in quiet the fruits of his labour, energy is then given to his mind, he has leisure for observation and reflection, and emulation sharpens his talent for invention and judicious conduct. This is a state of mind necessary for carrying on the progress of cultivation; but it is a state of mind, which, if the system of rent-raising continue to prevail with the same rigour which has been employed for some time past, will fall to the share of few among the class of farmers." — — — —
"It would be a wise measure, were the proprietors of land to give premiums to the farmers distinguished for their industry and taste; hence the progress of improvement and opulence would be quickened; and, in the possession of a full stock of wealth, the tenant would be able to yield a certain and liberal yearly profit to the proprietor of the land." There is certainly much truth in what *Rusticus* here asserts; for no-

thing can be more injudicious, than for a proprietor of land to grasp at an immoderate rise of rents. He will certainly banish the only tenants he ought to covet, men of wealth and independence of mind; and get his estate occupied by needy men, who are glad to accept of any conditions rather than be thrown quite destitute. As to premiums, it is an unfortunately circumstanced estate, which stands in need of these. The only premium a spirited farmer will ever require, is liberty to exercise his talents, and security to enjoy the wealth his industry shall enable him to attain.

The *COUNTRY POST*, by *John Gray junior*, contains some humour, which if a little more chastened, might have proved not a little entertaining. The plan seems to be excellent; and the execution, in point of style, is much above mediocrity. The news here are FROM THE great pond at the end of the garden;—from the barn door,—from the byre,—from the farmer's hall,—from the kitchen,—from the church,—which last we shall give entire as a specimen.

"Though it cannot be expected that any thing new or interesting can be dated from *this place*, yet we think it but doing justice to the reverend pastor, to communicate the excellent and pious scheme, which he has lately put in practice, with a view to advance the interests of religion in this contracted corner of the vineyard. After having for several years rung the changes upon heaven, hell, death, life, joy, torment, &c. &c.; and observing to his great grief, that they did not produce the desired effect; that his little flock was not only growing thinner every week, but that even those who attended for the sake of news, &c. often preferred the sweetness of sleep to the most sublime and pathetic touches of his discourse, he resolved to entertain them with something out of the ordinary stile; something which should at least have novelty to recommend it.

"Accordingly, in pursuance of this admirable plan, he has, with great judgements, selected such passages of scripture, as mention any thing of conception, delivery, birth, generation, circumcision, marriage, &c. &c.; and from these he very artfully introduces the most masterly lectures on anatomy. Not on dry bones either. From his method of handling the subject, they might with greater propriety be termed lectures on midwifery.

"The consequences of this are such as might have been expected. The neighbouring churches are almost quite deserted, while ours is crowded beyond belief. They flock hither from every quarter; each rustic seems to swallow the discourse of this our truly original preach-

er; and (wonderful to be told!) the females no longer employ themselves in ogling the country beaux; with sober attention they sit their eyes, like their hearts, fixed on the venerable figure of their spiritual instructor. Such is the admirable plan adopted by our parson, ever anxious for the welfare of his flock. Let the beneficial consequences which are likely to attend it, stand up as irresistible proofs of the goodness of that heart, and the soundness of that head, which first devised the pious scheme. May all those parsons who are not troubled with too crowded an audience, take the hint, and follow the example of our reverend brother. Let them leave the dry tract of morality, and the mortifying paths of the gospel, and give lectures upon the more *useful*, the more interesting subject, *midwifery*."

From this specimen, our readers will not dispute the abilities of this correspondent; though we must regret he has prevented us from being able to avail ourselves of these talents; for this is the least exceptionable passage of his paper. How many an author has been driven, from a kind of necessity, to adopt plans of a similar nature to that which is here so ludicrously exposed, and have thus become panders of iniquity.

TO CORRESPONDENTS.

IN reply to the letter from *Investigator*, which is written rather in a harsher strain than seemed to be necessary, the Editor begs leave to observe, that he has been the more slow in executing that part of his original plan which respected the decisions of the courts of law, because he has not found that his correspondents in general seemed to be very anxious about it. The letter here referred to is, he thinks, only the third he has received since the commencement of his work, which has mentioned that subject; and the two former were only gentle hints. To comply with the wishes of *Investigator*, notices of a few decisions that appear to be interesting to the public, or in some respects remarkable, shall be given; and as they shall appear to give satisfaction to our readers, or be little relished, they shall be either continued or discontinued. The following case, as it appeared to be of a very extraordinary tendency, was drawn up for publication some time ago, but allowed to lie by, for the reasons assigned above.

A singular decision in a court of justice.

SOME time ago, Mr N. a shopkeeper in Edinburgh, having allowed his affairs to run into confusion, they were put under the care of a trustee for behoof of his creditors. Among other accounts that stood on his books, was one owing by Mrs B. to the amount of L. 15 for goods bought in his shop. The trustee, on requiring payment for this account, could obtain no money, Mrs B. alleging that Mr T. the person who sold the goods, was indebted to her to a greater amount. She was told that the goods belonged to Mr N. only in whose shop they had been bought; that Mr T. had no property in either the shop or the goods, but was merely a servant engaged to attend the shop, for a fixed salary weekly; and that any transactions that might have previously passed between her and him could not affect the present claim in the smallest degree. She still refused to make payment. A suit was then commenced before the Baillie Court for recovery of payment. The facts above stated were all clearly proved; she acknowledged the goods had been bought in the shop of Mr N. she knowing at the time that it was his shop, nor had she any reason to believe that Mr T. was in any respect a partner in business; yet a decision was given in favour of Mrs B. with full costs of suit. In as far as the authority of this court goes, such a decision would prove of the most pernicious tendency in trade.

The communication by *Biographicus*, containing a sketch of the life of George Edwards, the celebrated naturalist, is thankfully received, and shall have a place as soon as room can be spared for it.

The conclusion of the important series of essays by *Trader Political*, shall, if possible, appear in our next.

The fragments by Lord Bacon, "On the art of life, in ordering expence with due regard to splendid economy," is come to hand, and will appear at as early a period as circumstances will permit.

The character of *Sterne*, by G. S. is received; at the same time there has been another character of the same writer, by a correspondent, some of whose observations have already appeared in a series of letters in the *Bee*, which, on account of priority of claim, must first be admitted.

The account of S———g by the same hand, G. S. is also come to hand, and is under consideration.

The verses by *Proteus* shall have a place during the currency of the month.

[Farther acknowledgements deferred till our next.]

April 3.

123.

THE BEE,

OR

LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,

FOR

WEDNESDAY, APRIL 10. 1793.



THE ELEPHANT.

Of all the animals with which we are acquainted, the elephant is, next to man, the most sagacious. The dog, the horse, and some others, are equally docile, and perhaps still more submissive to man; but none of them discover such strong indications of

VOL. xiv.

B B

t

memory, and the power of connecting causes with events, which we call reasoning, as the elephant. Hence it is not only susceptible of kindness and affection to the person who feeds and cares for it, and of immediate resentment against those who injure it; but it has also the faculty of retaining the sense of injury for a long time, and of seemingly contriving plans for being revenged, and executing these with much cunning and sagacity at a distant period. On account of these qualities, not less than because of its great strength, the elephant has long been the favourite domesticated animal among the monarchs of those countries where it is a native.

The elephant, when tamed, on account of its great size, and the vast quantity of food it consumes, is too expensive for private individuals; and is, therefore, in a great measure an attendant of royalty, and the most unequivocal badge of dignity and state in eastern nations. It has been for time immemorial also employed in war; and in old times the Asiatic princes used to indicate the force of armies, by the number of elephants each could bring into the field, in the same manner as the maritime nations in Europe now estimate their power by the number of ships of war they can fit out for sea. They were, indeed, in those days, a kind of moving fortresses, which, for many ages, could only be resisted by more powerful fortifications of the same sort. It was only after the Greeks and Romans came to contend for power with the princes of Asia and Africa, that it was discovered that even the enormous strength of these animals was not proof against the

April 10.

g causes with
the elephant.
ndness and af-
res for it, and
se who injure
ning the sense
ningly contri-
xecuting these
distant period.
s than because
s long been the
the monarchs

unt of its great
t consumes, is
; and is, there-
of royalty, and
ity and state in
ne immemorial
mes the Asiatic
armies, by the
g into the field,
nations in Eu-
the number of
a. They were,
oving fortresses,
be resisted by
same sort. It
ns came to con-
Asia and Africa,
the enormous
roof against the

1793.

account of the elephant.

195

power of men acquainted with the best modes of military tactics. They were long, however, employed in the armies both of Carthage and of Rome. But in modern times their use has been entirely laid aside in battle, where European forces can be brought into the field; and they are now employed only for parade, or as beasts of burden, which in the warmer climates are peculiarly commodious; and where provender can be found in abundance, extremely useful attendants of an army. During the war just now concluded with Tippoo Saib, lord Cornwallis employed elephants for transporting his artillery up the Gauts, without which, I have been assured, he would have found great difficulty in accomplishing the object of his wishes.

The elephant is a huge, unwieldy, uncouth looking animal, which, if we had not been acquainted with its rare qualities, all mankind would have called ugly. Its immense ears, its huge tusks, its flexible proboscis, which may be writhed into an infinite variety of forms, its thick clumsy legs, and small eyes, all contribute to render this animal a striking object to those who behold it, even independent of its size; but when taken altogether, it is so unlike to what we call elegant in other creatures, that it could only have been viewed as an object of terror or disgust.

The works of God are wonderfully varied; and the same objects are attained by means so very dissimilar, as to afford a perpetual source of wonder and of admiration to the contemplative mind. The power of animals, in a good measure, depends on the struc-

ture of those members of the body they can employ as tools for effecting its purposes; and it has long ago been justly observed, that the *human hand* is a tool of the most admirable construction, which, under the guidance of reason, has enabled man to effect those wonderful things he has atchieved. The paw of the lion, and others of the cat kind, which admits of being expanded and contracted like the human hand, gives to these animals a tremendous power, which is exerted for no other purpose but to destroy. The trunk, or proboscis, of the elephant, is a member, which, to all appearance, could be of little use for grasping small objects, or effecting any useful purpose; yet it is so admirably constructed, by means of flexible cartilages and muscles, and is endowed at the same time with such sensibility and strength, as to be capable of being employed for many uses, that we could not, without experience, have believed possible. With its point it can grasp even very small objects, with wonderful pliability; and by its power of being contracted or dilated, turned upwards or downwards, or in any other direction, at will, it is capable of being employed by that animal for much the same purposes as the human hand by man; and what seems still more extraordinary, notwithstanding its great flexibility and sensibility, it is so little susceptible of pain in that member, that it is employed as a tool for striking and chastising any object of its resentment with great force, so as to be used instead of a rod of correction for most purposes.

April 10.

1793.

account of the elephant.

19

Though the elephant be easily tamed, and contracts a great familiarity and kindness for man, it can never be so thoroughly domesticated as to procreate while in confinement. All those that have ever been under the dominion of man have been bred in the desert, and caught by art. The various devices that have been employed for catching them, have been so often re-told, in books of various descriptions, that it is needless to repeat them here. The tame elephants themselves have been found to be at all times the best agents for subduing the wild ones when first caught.

The elephant is a native of Asia and Africa, and is not to be found in its natural state either in Europe or America. From the river Senegal to the Cape of Good Hope, they are met with in great numbers. In this extensive region, as they are more numerous than in any other part of the world, so are they less fearful of man. The savage inhabitants of this dreary country, instead of attempting to subdue this powerful animal, and rendering it subservient to their necessities, seem only desirous of avoiding its fury. In the internal parts of the country, which are uninhabited by man, they are found in large herds; but these are only at times seen by a few persons who venture a little into those inhospitable regions. Along the coasts, especially near the European settlements, few are to be seen; but the inhabitants there, allured by the gain they make by their tusks, are now become extremely expert in shooting them, and frequently make excursions into the interior parts of the country, for the

sake of hunting such stragglers from the herd as may chance to fall in their way; but in this kind of enterprise the hunters run great risks, and are therefore obliged to act with much caution. In approaching this animal, great care must be taken to steal upon him unperceived. If the elephant discover his enemy near, he rushes out, and endeavours to kill him. One of these hunters being out upon a plain, under the shelter of a few scattered thorn trees, thought he could be able to advance near enough to shoot an elephant that was at a little distance from him; but he was discovered, pursued, and overtaken by the animal, which laid hold of him with his trunk, and beat him instantly to death. It is peculiarly dangerous to attack a female elephant while its young is along with it; for the affection between the parent and the young is so strong and reciprocal, that unless they be both killed, there is no safety; for the survivor will never desert its fallen companion, but assail the enemies with the utmost fury, till either itself or the hunters be killed. Mr Bruce relates a combat of this sort, in which the dam was shot at the first by the hunters, and though the young was so small as not to exceed the size of an ass, and had run away at first from fear; yet on seeing its dam fall, it returned, and attacked the hunters with the utmost fury, until it was at length shot dead by them.

The height of the elephant at the Cape, is from twelve to fifteen feet. The female is less than the male, and her tusks do not grow to such a size,

April 10.

the herd as
in this kind of
and are there-
ion. In ap-
t be taken to
elephant dis-
, and endea-
ers being out
few scattered
e to advance
that was at a
s discovered,
l, which laid
him instantly
attack a fe-
ong with it;
d the young
alefs they be
the survivor
on, but asail
either itself
ce relates a
a was shot at
n the young
of an afs, and
on seeing its
the hunters
t length shot

Cape, is from
lefs than the
such a size.

1793. *account of the elephant.* 199

The largest tusks weigh an hundred and fifty pounds, and are usually sold to the governor of the Cape, at the rate of a guilder *per* pound; so that a man may earn three hundred guilders at one shot; a strong inducement for running some risk. The tusk is the only part of the elephant that is productive of profit to the hunter.

The eyes of the elephant are small; but they are lively, brilliant, and capable of great expression. His ears are large, and much longer in proportion to his body than those of the afs; they lie flat on the head, and are commonly pendulous; but he can raise and move them with great facility, and frequently uses them as a fan to cool himself. His hearing likewise is remarkably fine; for he delights in the sound of musical instruments, and moves in cadence to the trumpet and tabor. There are four grinders in each jaw, closely united together, forming with the jaw bone one hard and compact body. The texture of the skin is uneven, wrinkled, and knotty; full of deep fissures, resembling the bark of an old oak tree, which run in all directions over its surface. It is of a deep tawny colour, approaching to black; the inside of the ear is of a faint flesh colour. The legs resemble massy columns of fifteen or eighteen inches in diameter, and not exceeding four or five feet in height. The foot is short, and divided into five toes, covered with the skin so as not be visible. To each toe there is affixed a nail or a hoof of a horny substance.

The trunk, or proboscis, is composed of membranes, nerves, and muscles; and is both an organ

of feeling and of motion. The animal can not only move and bend it, but can contract, lengthen, and turn it in every direction. The extremity of the trunk terminates in a protuberance, which stretches out in the form of a finger, and possesses in a great degree the niceness and dexterity of that useful member. It is equally flexible, and as capable of laying hold of objects as the fingers of a man. With it he lifts from the ground the smallest piece of money; he selects herbs and flowers, and picks them up one by one; he unties the knots of ropes, opens and shuts gates, &c. With his trunk he grasps any body which it is applied to so firmly, that no force can tear it from his gripe. It is eight feet long in an elephant of fourteen feet high, and five feet in circumference at the thickest part. The nostrils are situated at the extremity; through which it draws in water by a strong suction, either for the purpose of quenching its thirst, or of washing and cooling itself, which it frequently does by taking a large quantity, part of which it carries to its mouth and drinks, and by elevating its trunk, allows the remainder to run over every part of its body. The mouth is situated directly under the trunk, from each side of which, project upwards, the two large tusks which are so valuable on account of the ivory, of which substance they entirely consist.

Roots, herbs, leaves, and tender wood, are the ordinary food of the elephant. He does not ruminate, and has but one stomach; this want however is amply supplied by the magnitude and length of his

April 10.

animal can not
tract, lengthen,
the extremity of
erance, which
and possesses in
exterity of that
ble, and as ca-
fingers of a man.
and the smallest
and flowers, and
ties the knots of
with his trunk he
so so firmly, that

It is eight feet
st high, and five
keest part. The
remity; through
g suction, either
irst, or of wash-
frequently does
f which it carries
evating its trunk,
every part of its
irectly under the
project upwards,
valuable on ac-
abstinance they en-

wood, are the or-
does not ruminate,
nt however is am-
and length of his

1793. *account of the elephant.*

201

intestines, and particularly of the colon, which is from fifteen to twenty feet in length, and two or three in diameter. When one of them discovers a plentiful pasture, he calls to the others, and invites them to partake. As they require a great quantity of forage, they frequently change their pastures, and do incredible damage wherever they stray into cultivated grounds. On these occasions it is difficult to drive them off. They go in herds, nor is it easy to separate them. They generally act in concert, whether they attack, march, or fly.

The ordinary walk of the elephant is not quicker than that of a horse; but when pushed he assumes a kind of ambling pace, which in fleetness is equal to a gallop. He goes forward with ease; but it is with great difficulty he turns himself round; and that not without taking a large circuit. It is generally in narrow and hollow places that the negroes attack him, and cut off his tail, which they value above every other part of his body. He swims well, and is of great use in carrying baggage across large rivers. When swimming he raises his long trunk above the surface of the water for the sake of respiration, every other part of his body being below. In this manner several of these animals swim together, and steer their course without danger of running foul of each other.

The elephant when tamed is gentle, obedient, and docile; patient of labour, and so attentive to the command of its governor, that a word or a look is sufficient to stimulate it to the most violent exertions. In India, where they were once employed in

launching ships, one of them was directed to force a large vessel into the water, which proving superior to its strength, the master in an angry tone cried out, "Take away that lazy beast, and bring another in its place;" the poor animal instantly redoubled its efforts, fractured its skull, and died upon the spot.

The conductor of the elephant is usually mounted upon its neck; and sometimes makes use of a rod of iron sharpened at the end, with which he urges the animal forward; but usually his voice alone is sufficient for that purpose. Its attachment to its keeper is very great; it knows his voice; it receives his orders with attention, and executes them with eagerness, but without precipitation. All its motions are orderly, and seem to correspond with the dignity of its appearance, being grave, majestic, and cautious. It kneels down for the accommodation of those who mount upon its back, and its pliant trunk even assists them to ascend. It suffers itself to be harnessed, and seems to have a pleasure in the finery of its trappings. They are now used chiefly for the purposes of labour or magnificent parade.

The Indian princes in their travels are attended by hundreds of these animals. Some are employed to convey the ladies which compose the seraglio in latticed cages made for that purpose, and covered with branches of trees; whilst others transport immense quantities of baggage, with which the sovereigns of the east are always accompanied in their marches from one place to another. They are likewise made use of as the dreadful instruments of ex-

April 10.

directed to force a
proving superior
angry tone cried
and bring another
stantly redoubled
d died upon the

usually mounted
es use of a rod of
which he urges the
voice alone is suf-
ficient to its keep-
er; it receives his
commands with eager-
ness. All its motions are
with the dignity of
a noble and cautious
animal. The direction
of those who
want trunk even af-
ter itself to be harnes-
ed in the finery of its
chiefly for the purpo-
se.

travels are attended
Some are employed
to pose the seraglio in
purpose, and covered
others transport im-
mediately with the sove-
reign accompanied in their
her. They are like-
ly instruments of ex-

1795.

account of the elephant.

203

executing condemned criminals; a task which they perform with great dexterity. At the word of command they break the limbs of the criminal with their trunks; they sometimes trample him to death, or impale him on their enormous tusks, just as they are directed by their more barbarous keeper.

Sometimes the elephant is employed like the ancient gladiators at Rome, to fight with wild beasts in the Arena, for the purpose of affording amusement to a luxurious court. The figure which is prefixed to this article represents a combat of this sort between an elephant and two tigers, copied from an Indian painting in the possession of Gilbert Innes of Stow, esq. which I am assured is a faithful and spirited representation of that favourite amusement, that is at present very common at the courts of India in seasons of great rejoicing. Two strong tigers are usually deemed a match for an elephant, and the mode of attack of both animals is here very naturally characterised.

The time of the gestation of the elephant is hitherto but imperfectly known. Aristotle says it goes two years with young; which is the more likely, as the season of desire, in the male, returns but once in three years. The female produces but one young at a time. The young elephants are said to suck with their trunk, the teats of the female being situated between the fore legs.

The elephant is thirty years in arriving at its full growth; and is said to live, even in a state of captivity, to the age of an hundred and twenty, or an

hundred and thirty years. In a state of freedom it is supposed to live much longer.

The elephant will drink wine, and is fond of spirituous liquors. By shewing him a vessel filled with arrack he is induced to exert the greatest efforts, and perform the most painful tasks, in hopes of receiving it as a reward of his labour. To disappoint him is dangerous, as he seldom fails to be revenged. The following instance is given as a fact, and deserves to be recorded. An elephant, disappointed of its reward, out of revenge killed his *cornac* or governor. The poor man's wife, who beheld the dreadful scene, took her two infants and threw them at the feet of the enraged animal, saying, "Since you have slain my husband take my life also as well as that of my children." The elephant instantly stopped, relented, and, as if stung with remorse, took the eldest boy in its trunk, placed him on its neck, adopted him for its *cornac*, and would never allow any other person to mount it.

Many other facts, equally curious and interesting, might be quoted respecting this singular animal; but those already cited are sufficient to show that the elephant is possessed of faculties superior to those of any other animal. We must at the same time admire the beneficent order of that dispensation, which to an animal of such unequalled powers has added a disposition so mild and tractable. What ravages might we not expect from the prodigious strength of the elephant if combined with the fierceness and rapacity of the tiger!

April 10:
of freedom it

is fond of spi-
frel filled with
reatest efforts,
in hopes of re-
To disappoint
to be revenged.
a fact, and de-
t, disappointed
his *cornac* or
who beheld the
and threw them
saying, "Since
y life also as
elephant instant-
y with remorse,
aced him on its
ad would never

and interesting,
ngular animal;
it to show that
ies superior to
ust at the same
that dispensati-
equallèd powers
ractable. What
the prodigious
with the fierce-

1793.

fragments by Bacon.

205

FRAGMENTS OF LORD BACON.

For the Bee.

Continued from p. 122.

* * * * CER-EIVELY *custom* is most perfect when
it beginneth in young years:

All the principia or seminal germs of our facul-
ties, and propenseness to vertue or vice, are contained
in the infant mind; and it is by *educatio*, or *the*
drawing out of those that are good and useful, that
man is perfected, and is made to be useful and hap-
PY.

In mere babes we see a wonderful desire of act-
ing and stirring, which if a sound state of body
continueth, increaseth continually in what relateth
to the satisfaction of curiosity; a principle in our
nature which with the power of reflex contemplati-
on and comparison of thoughts, seemeth to be the
great charter of the pre-eminence of man over the
beasts of the field.

The grand canon therefore in the art of life, next
to the preservation of health, must be, "*that by*
obtaining and preserving the habits of industry, the
grand evils of the world are either lessened, or alto-
gether evited.

Let this be dilligently noted by parents and
others who have the care of humane offspring:
For late learners cannot so well take the plie, ex-
cept it be in some minds that have not suffered
themselves to fix, but have kept themselves open and

prepared to receive continuall amendment, which is exceeding rare.

But if the force of *custome*, simple and separate, be great, the force of *custome*, *copulate*, and conjoyned, and collegiate, is far greater; for *there* example teacheth, company comforteth, emulation quickeneth, glory raiseth, so as in such places the force of *custome* is in his exaltation. Certainly the great multiplication of vertues upon humane nature resteth upon societies well ordained and disciplined. For commonwealths and good governments doe nourish vertue grown, but doe not much mend the seeds. But the miserie is, that the most effectuall means are now applied to the end least to be desired.

Now this second rule of our art of life is to be applied, as in the art of a cunning husbandman or horticulturist in fostering the seeds of useful industry, and eradicating the filthy weeds of idleness.

Most part of men are early placed in the trammels of a trade or business, so that they need not to grope about for a choice of daily function, yet there are daily and continuall allurements to idleness, so that it behoves a man to stand like a watchful sentry against this dangerous enemy. Vacant hours employed in the pursuit of some pleasing study that is *somehow connected with excellency in his particular profession*, is what was greatly recommended by Erasmus, and is good for men that are able to reach it.

Innocent recreations of archery or the like, that chear the spirits without hurting the mind, and

April 10.

ent, which is

and separate,
and conjoyn-
for there ex-
h, emulation
ch places the
Certainly the
numane nature
and discipli-
governments
ot much mend
t the most ef-
he end least to

f life is to be
husbandman or
of useful indus-
of idleness.
d in the tram-
t they need not
y function, yet
ements to idle-
nd like a watch-
enemy. Vacant
f some pleasing
ith excellency in
s greatly recom-
or men that are
or the like, that
the mind, and

1793.

fragments by Bacon.

207

that strengthen the bodie, are fitter for men of low degree; and in all cases it is good to provide remedies against the irritating occurrences of mutable fortune.

Some men's fortunes indeed are like Homer's verses, that have a slide and easiness more than others, but all ought to provide against that which is the usual lot of humanity.

The best sailors are made on the rockiest shores, and the faculties of men are best improved by frequent danger.

The fox hath become the most cunning of animals as being continually exposed to the greatest number of enemies.

Let a man therefore dilligently perfect himself in this grand part of the art of life, adding daily to the strength of his industrious habits.

In this also hee will find vertue, as in other cases, its own reward.

For it is in the dislocation of the powers of the understanding and imagination, that mental misery consisteth, and man is always happy when the spirits have an easy flow, and when hee is in pursuit of something pleasing which hee thinketh hee may obtain.

Now a man in that state is not only easy and happy in himself, but he is agreeable also to others, and particularly to his family and companions; for he will not be exposed to lie heavy upon the enjoyments of other men, or meddle injuriously with their particulars.

When hee cometh to his own fireside, he will be in good humour with his wife and his family, especially if they are also busy in their own respective situations.

Hee will cast a cheerful look around him where-soever hee goeth, and bee kind to his fellows, because hee is at peace with himself. About a good man in such a state there is an atmosphere of contentment and cheerfulness that is the sweetest air a man can desire to breathe in; and women will delight in him, for hee may give them pleasure without trouble or contradiction, and hee will say pleasing things to them, which charmeth and holdeth all the daughters of Eva.

*** Although their thoughts may seem too severe who think that few ill natured men goe to Heaven; yet it must be acknowledged that good natured persons are best founded for that place; especially as it is certainly a very mistaken conceit that we shall have nothing to do in the mansions of eternity with the social vertues, since Heaven is expressly called the city of God.

Now a city pre-eminently expresses what is social.

But whatever success they may have as to Heaven, they are the acceptable men on earth; and happy is hee who hath his quiver full of them for his friends.

These are not the dens wherein falsehood lurks, and hypocrisy hides its head; wherein frowardness makes its nest, or where malice, hard heartedness,

April 10.

beside, he will be
his family, espe-
on respective si-

and him where-
his fellows, be-

About a good
phere of content-
eetest air a man
n will delight in
leasure without
will say pleasing
d holdeth all the

ts may seem too
ured men goe to
ged that good na-
that place; espe-
ken conceit that
mansions of eter-
Heaven is ex-

ses what is so-

have as to Hea-
earth; and hap-
of them for his

falsehood lurks,
rein frowardness
ard heartedness,

1793.

fragments by Bacon.

209

and oppression love to dwell; but such as carry their hearts in their countenances, and need not be scrutinized, who make not only the best friends, but the most generous enemies.

Of the Roman emperors and other potentates, the best were *the busiest and best natured*; witness Trajan, Titus, and Marcus Aurelius; those pretious elohims of the earth, whose number is so small that they might be all written in the posey of a gold ring.

I remember to have been present at the last advices and injunctions given by a wise and honourable man to his son and heir, then just entering into the tempestuous conflicts of life, and they made upon my mind so deep an impression, that I shall endeavour to set them down in this place.

The wife, the family, and servants of the good old man being present, he raised himself up upon his death bed, and he spake thus, with clear but feeble accents:

Advice of a father to his son.

"My son, I have trained thee up in the habits of industry and vertue. Continue to live happy in the elizium of a vertuously composed mind; and let intellectual contentments still hold the first place over those that are sensual.

"Keep a tight rein upon the wild horses of Plato, that they may not carry you aside from your celestial journey:—thus much to thee as a scholar. But now, as unto a poor fallible creature, I must tell thee, (with the desire of edifying all here present as well as thyself,) that without being constantly

VOL. xiv.

DD

†

employed, it is hard, if not impossible, to be worthy.

"Make amusements your recreations, or intermixture relaxations, and not your life and profession. Tranquillity is better than jollity, and to avoid and appease pain is better than to invent new pleasure.

"Our hard entrance into the world, our miserable going out of it, our sicknesses, disturbances, and sad rencounters in it, doe all clamourously tell us wee come not into the world to run a race of delight, but to perform the sober acts and serious purposes of man and citizen, which to omit were foully to miscarry in the advantage of humanity, and to play away the noble stake of life which can never be renewed.

"Standing upon the narrow isthmus of life look forward to the boundless ocean of eternity, and remember, that "*non mutant animos qui trans mare currunt*;" that is, as *the tree falls so shall it lye*. Think not that it bee possible for a refined spiritual nature to bee extinct by the dissolution of the body which it animated. That which is thus once alive, will in some way be always, *except it destroyeth itself*; and let me warn thee, that by plunging the celestial matter, as it may be figured, of the soul, in the grossness of sensuality, *it may be finally and utterly destroyed*, or become a vessel (as the apostle sayeth,) fitted for destruction.

"Confirm thyself therefore my son, and may all here present confirm themselves in the habits of industry and benevolence, and by studying *the true art of life*, prepare themselves for a peaceful and happy departure!"

April 10.

1793.

on revenue laws.

211

ON REVENUE LAWS.

For the Bee.

Continued from p. 94.

HAVING already, I am afraid, availed myself too freely of the indulgence of the Editor of the Bee, in laying before the public a series of essays, which, though on an important subject, are very uninteresting to many readers, I shall now only beg permission to conclude my observations, by pointing out the manner in which high excise duties on articles of home manufacture occasion that great oppression of which the people so universally complain.

It is not by the amount of the money paid, that taxes can, in a nation so wealthy as this, produce any material hardship; because it ultimately comes out of the pockets of the wealthy inhabitants of the country; and the labouring people receive wages in proportion to the prices of the articles necessarily consumed by them, which are affected by the taxes. But the evils that arise in society from high taxes are occasioned by their being injudiciously laid on; and the numerous fiscal regulations that become necessary for levying them.

We have examined, in my last essay, p. 91, some of the hardships that accrue to traders in consequence of the necessary regulations for the prevention of smuggling in cases of high duties being imposed. Hardships of the same nature, as the reader will readily perceive, are felt by manufacturers in a much stronger degree; their

operations being much more numerous and complicated than those of the merchant. The general principle of this is easily seen; and it is unnecessary here to descend to particulars, as in that case we would be obliged to treat of each manufacture separately; we shall therefore proceed to the other branch of the subject, *viz.* the evils arising to the community from smuggling in consequence of high excise duties.

It is almost unnecessary to mention, that experience has proven the impossibility of preventing smuggling when exorbitant duties are payable; and it is a curious fact that the smuggling itself brings about, in many cases, the ruin of the practitioners of it, even although they should never be detected nor fined, nor have goods seized. It is by smuggling alone that all the evils so loudly complained of in our end of the island are occasioned; and from it alone has arisen the ruin of so many manufactures and manufacturers since the extension of the excise laws, particularly brewers, soap boilers, and starch-makers.

The manner in which these distressing circumstances are brought about is as follows: two starch-makers, for example, carry on each a great business, by which they draw a handsome income, and live with their families in affluence and splendour. The duty paid on the starch is above one half of the gross price at which it is sold, and of course, if even a small part of that duty can be evaded, it will be a very great acquisition to the person who brings that about. This is a great inducement to these manufacturers to employ all their ingenuity in contriving the means of

April 10.

s and compli-
e general prin-
is unnecessary
that case we
manufacture sepa-
to the other
arising to the
quence of high
ion, that expe-
of preventing
payable; and
ing itself brings
e practitioners of
be detected nor
is by smuggling
complained of in
ed; and from it
any manufactures
sion of the excise
ilers, and starch-
stressing circum-
ows: two starch-
a great business,
income, and live
splendour. The
e half of the gross
course; if even a
d, it will be a very
brings that about.
manufacturers to
iving the means of

1793.

on revenue laws.

213

smuggling; in which we shall suppose one of them at length succeeds so far as to be able to manufacture one-tenth part of his starch free of duty, by which he draws ten *per cent.* more profit than his neighbour and rival. Having come thus far, he finds that if he reduces his price five *per cent.* he may sell three times as much starch as he would do at the old price; his neighbour not being able, for want of smuggling, to hold forth such good terms to the public: He does so. The other is obliged to reduce his price also, as he would otherwise meet with no customers, and be obliged to give up business; by which means he carries on a losing manufacture for a year, endeavouring all that time, by cheating the crown, to re-establish his former profits. At length he also finds out a method of smuggling, by which he is enabled to make his goods twenty *per cent.* cheaper than formerly; he immediately reduces his price still farther, and the one who first succeeded in the enterprize is now in the same situation as he had put his neighbour by his avaricious conduct. Whilst things are going on in this manner, the price in general being reduced below what manufacturers in another part of the country, where the opportunities of smuggling are perhaps not so favourable, can afford to compete with, they are obliged to give up their business, and throw their industrious workmen helpless and unemployed into the world; whilst they themselves, if not already ruined by a fruitless competition with their smuggling brethren, must turn their capitals and their attention into some other line of employment, in which they are

not so well versed as in their former once thriving business; and the consequence is often great loss, bankruptcy, and ruin.

To return to the two competitors in smuggling: They find that by being each of them occasionally undersold, their profits are on the whole much reduced,—perhaps entirely so; and in place of them loss appears on their books. They have been frequently each of them detected by the revenue officers in their illicit practices, and fined in great sums: Their capital is thus reduced: Their families, which were at the beginning accustomed to live in luxury, and their children educated with the lofty expectation of wealth, in consequence of the dazzling prospect of great gains from their extended trade, are now as expensive as ever. They find themselves burdened with a great stock of utensils, which have been increased and altered on every favourable fluctuation of the state of their trade. In this situation they know not how to turn themselves: their credit is good; they see an evident downfall in the world if they give up business; and they look with a blind fancifulness on the possibility of things altering for the better,—continue their business,—continue to lose,—are brought into embarrassments,—come at last to an ignominious bankruptcy, and linger out the remainder of their days in miserable poverty and reproach.

Every person who has resided in Scotland of late, and been attentive to matters of that sort, must be sensible of the truth of the picture I have drawn; but I believe few attribute the fatal effects to the real

April 10.

er once thriving
often great loss,
ra in smuggling :
them occasionally
whole, much re-
in place of them
y have been fre-
the revenue offi-
ed in great sums :
ir families, which
to live in luxury,
the lofty expecta-
the dazzling pros-
extended trade, are
y find themselves
ensils, which have
y favourable fluc-
In this situation
elves : their credit
vnfal in the world
y look with a blind
things altering for
ness,—continue to
sments,—come at
ry, and linger out
errible poverty and
in Scotland of late,
that sort, must be
ure I have drawn ;
al effects to the real

1793.

on revenue laws.

215

cause, *smuggling* ; and as long as the high duties at present payable on many articles remain, that pernicious smuggling will continue in spite of all the regulations, oppressive or otherwise, that can be made.

For a farther illustration of this subject, and its application to brewery, I refer the curious reader to a pamphlet published in Edinburgh in the year 1791, of which a review is given in the Bee, vol. iv. p. 183. It contains not only a view of the bad tendency of the high taxes, but also of the bad management of many of the officers of the revenue ; and I have not heard of any of the facts therein stated having been contradicted either in public or private, though I believe their publication has had the effect of producing a considerable improvement in the execution of that branch of the revenue laws. But no radical improvement in this respect can ever be made, until our legislators shall be fully convinced of the cruelty and impolicy of loading any branch of manufacture with exorbitant duties, so as to abandon entirely that pernicious system of legislation, which has but too long prevailed in this country,—the only real grievance that I can see the industrious people have reason to complain of. A reform in this respect would be attended with the most beneficial effects, and would reflect much honour on the minister who should first patronise it. On this branch of the subject I could extend my observations to a great length, but having already experienced a great share of indulgence from you I must not farther transgress.

Leith, January 1793.

TRADER POLITICAL.

THE MISANTHROPE.

THOUGH a man of sense, and a man of vanity, is a seeming contradiction, yet by a certain modification of the disposition, and some collateral circumstances, such characters really exist. These form the true misanthrope. The misanthrope is originally a vain character. He fancies himself to possess qualifications which nobody else can perceive. He thinks he deserves esteem for these qualifications, and but very few respect him. At his first setting out in the world, his conceit and vanity procure him enemies. As he advances, he grows sour and morose. The gloomy side of things is always the first to present itself; and he is troubled with dubiety and anxiety till events are over. Mankind soon perceive his propensities, and despise him; while he on the other hand detests the race, lives discontented, and dies unlamented.

READING MEMORANDUMS.

A MEAN and sordid soul will produce mean actions, though it animates the person of a prince; and a great mind will scorn either *assuming* or *cringing*, though it inhabit the body of a scullion.

Among the uncertainties of the human state, we are doomed to number the instability of friendship!

E.
n of vanity, is a
tain modification
al circumstances,
ne form the true
originally a vain
possefs qualifica-
eive. He thinks
fications, and but
setting out in the
ure him enemies.
and morose. The
he first to present
biety and anxiety
soon perceive his
while he on the
discontented, and

NDUMS.
duce mean actions,
f a prince; and a
uming or cringing,
cullion.

he human state, we
stability of friend-

POETRY.

APRIL.

*Solvitur acris hyems grata vice veris et Favoni:
Trabuntque siccus machine carinas;
Ac neque jam stabulis gaudet pecus, aut arator igne;
Nec prata canis albicant pruinis.* HORACE.

Now blooming April's come in lovely hue,
And hoary winter's now spent all his ire,
Save that at ev'n he sometimes dot renew
Th' unequal fight, and lights the vaulted fire.

With ice, the piercing blast, and howling storm,
The wintry pastimes now a-way are fled;
Away those chequer'd scenes which once did form
The joy of youth, tho' mix'd with latent dread.

Th' accumulating snowballs now no more
Along the hoary ground by youth are roll'd;
Nor is the schoolboy seen as oft before,
To whip his whirling top with fingers cold.

No person now the curling stone does throw,
Nor do boys glide along the gl'sy plain;
No nimble scaters drawn up in a row,
Their skill exert, shouts of applause to gain.

The river swell'd with copious rills, does flow
With force impetuous thro' the chequer'd vale;
Nor are it's sides pent in with ice and snow,
Nor does . . . murmur in its frozen cell.

Pleas'd aature now her frowns aside does lay,
And o'er her face assumes a wreathed smile;
Ev'n at this time, how pleasant 'tis to stray
Along the fields, clad in their humble stile.

Already do the trees their leaves expand,
The birds chear with their notes the early dawn;
And nature's carpet, shortly will demand
The gentle foot, spread out upon the lawn.

Now is the time for him who loves to muse,
Abroad to wander in the sunny vale,
While yet the springing herbs do sip the dews,
And birds with matin song delight the dale.

There let him stray, indulging serious thought,
 And let him, when in nature's book he reads,
 Think on the winter drear that's with death brought,
 And on the spring eternal that succeeds.
Banks of Errick,
March 29. 1793.

PROTEUS.

ANACREONTIC.

For the Bee.

I FAIN would strike a louder string,
 Of arms and martial feats would sing;
 How Wolf subdu'd the Gallic pride,
 And like the conqu'ring Theban died.
 How foremost in the ranks of war,
 The sword of Scotland flam'd afar;
 Dealt wild destruction to the foe,
 And laid the howling Indian low:
 From Pindus, from Castalia's streams,
 Deep read in fables, and learn'd in names;
 I bid the muse assume a loftier tone,
 And build the exalting rhyme;
 But forms and long learn'd words are vain,
 Harsh and uncouth the stubborn strain;
 But when I sing the pow'r of love,
 Soft melody delights the grove;
 Fragrant blooming flow'rs arise,
 Breathing incense to the skies;
 Soft as evening zephyrs blow,
 The ambling easy numbers flow;
 And by this proof convinc'd I see,
 O love I have no muse but thee!

A. L.

SONNET.

For the Bee.

As he who wand'ring o'er the dreary waste
 Of parch'd Arabia's wide extended plains,
 At the black clouds that bode the coming blast,
 Appal'd, feels sudden horror freeze his veins.
 Should he, perchance, descry some happier isle,
 Where all is peace the howling tempests among,
 Hies him where painted landscapes smile,
 List'ning with rapture to the sweetest song.
 Such is thy voice, O friendship! to the soul
 Who long has wander'd in affliction's way,
 Who, while misfortune's clouds around him roll,
 Has watch'd in vain sweet pleasure's tardy ray;
 Thy heavenly voice can ev'ry charm restore,
 Dispel misfortune's gloom, and bids him sigh no more.

ASCANIUS ALTER.

April 18.

ought,
reads,
h brought,
PROTEUS.

1793.

on the priory of the two lovers.

219

ORIGIN OF THE PRIORY OF THE TWO LOVERS.

IN the twelfth century lived one of those titled barbarians who prided themselves in that prerogative of impunity which was one of the characteristics of the feudal government, and which was indeed quite worthy of such a system. The sole delight of this haughty baron seemed to be in frequent and capricious displays of savage despotism. He was continually conceiving the most absurd ideas of amusement; and his gothic imagination ever selected that which bordered most on the ferociousness of credulity. To a brutal rage for singularity, like this, we may doubtless trace the origin of those whimsical services that were appendant to our ancient fiefs, and which the enlightened legislatures of modern times ought universally to eradicate.

Our baron was happy in all those extravagant freaks in which high birth and unbounded riches could enable him to indulge. An only daughter he had, named Genevieve, whom the chronicles of those times have handed down to us as a paragon of beauty. It may be imagined, in course, that a crowd of rivals contended for the honour and happiness of her hand. Nor can we suppose the peerless Genevieve herself unsusceptible of the tender passion. Baldwin, a young chevalier in the neighbourhood, had certainly no reason to doubt it. Amiable he was, and amiable did he appear in the eyes of the charming maid.

Ardent and reciprocal was the passion they cherished. His, however, the young chevalier studiously concealed from every eye. His patrimony was too slender to encourage aspiring hopes, and in conjugal alliances does in-

A. L.

vaste
ains,
g blast,
veins.
er isle,
among,
sille,
d long.
au!
way.
him soul,
tardy ray;
tore,
in sigh no more.
SCANIUS ALTER.

terest too often preside with fatal sway.—Through no other medium did the father of Genevieve view her lover. To a thousand exalted qualities, the liberal gifts of nature, he was totally insensible.

Baldwin was convinced then, that he never could be the husband of the beautiful Genevieve. But does love ever reason? He listens—he attends only to the tender sentiment, and no obstacle does that sentiment perceive. Has love then sufficient resources in himself?—Every day the tenderness of the two lovers increased; and increasing it seemed to become irresistible.

The baron is not long unacquainted with their mutual passion. He surprises the young chevalier with his daughter. He could perceive the ingenuous frankness of modesty in the one, with ardour and inexpressible extacy in the other. In the first suggestions of fury, he would have sacrificed Baldwin to immediate vengeance. Genevieve throws herself at her father's feet; she bedews them with her tears; "I will not survive him! (cries the beautiful maid :) save him, my father hurt him not, or I die with him—I perish on the spot!"—The old baron was not unaffected by her tears; yet still his savage temper had the ascendant. Pointing to a hill near his castle, "Young man, (said he,) you have been presumptuous enough to think one moment of my daughter. Nevertheless she shall be your wife, if you will carry her, without stopping, to the top of yonder hill; but the least repose shall cost you the prize."—The chevalier does not suffer him to finish. He flies to his mistress, takes her in his arms, and runs towards the hill, exclaiming, "You shall be mine! you *shall* be mine!"—A crowd of vassals assisted at a scene that was at once so barbarous and so singular.

Love has very justly been painted with a bandage over his eyes. Baldwin, in the excessive ardour of his passion, had not perceived the extreme difficulty of his undertaking. His eyes,—his whole soul was fixed upon Genevieve.

He ascended the hill with inconceivable swiftness; he had wings; he felt the heart of his mistress palpitate against his own. "I tremble, my dear friend! (said she,) you will not reach, you will not reach the top;—moderate your impetuosity."

"Fear nothing, fear nothing, my adorable Genevieve! You know not the power of love. I could reach, I could gain the skies!"

The whole assembly utter vows to heaven for the amiable pair. In a thousand ways they express their encouraging approbation. But the lover's strength begins to fail—he perceives it himself. "My dear, dear Genevieve! speak to me; repeat to me, repeat that you love me. Fix your eyes on mine,—yes! I shall feel more than mortal powers—you revive me—you strengthen me again."

Nature, however, abandons him. Love is now his only support, and what cannot love achieve? Baldwin now looks toward the summit of the hill, and measures it with his eyes, which he had not done before.

"Ah! is it not very high?" said his (terrified mistress.

"I shall reach it—I *shall* reach it."

How justly has it been observed that love is capable of performing miracles! Baldwin, indeed, was no longer a man. It was the genius of love that triumphed over insurmountable obstacles. The cries of the spectators resounded on every side. They trembled, they mounted, they panted with the young chevalier, who was now intently

regarding the summit, as the period of his efforts. The admiring multitude did not fail to observe all his motions. They saw every member working, struggling, vanquishing fatigue. Genevieve, the beautiful Genevieve! was weeping.

At length, the happy chevalier gains the light. He instantly sinks with his precious burden on the earth, which he seems to embrace as the monument of his victory. A man of letters would here mention Cæsar, who embraced the earth in like manner; "and for an object of far less consequence," would add some enamoured lover. Acclamations of joy arise, "Baldwin is victor—Baldwin has gained the prize!" "My friend, my beloved! (exclaims Genevieve,) will now be my husband." She threw herself on his bosom—she lavishes the most tender expressions; her lover answers not—his eyes are closed—he is motionless: "Oh! heavens! (cries Genevieve,) he is dead—Baldwin, my Baldwin is dead!"

The young conqueror had sunk under his fatigue. "He is dead, he is dead!" mournfully passed from mouth to mouth. Consternation is visible in every countenance. The eyes, the looks of all are fixed on the fatal summit.

Genevieve, weeping, presses her lover to her bosom; she strives to recall him to life. Her kisses, her tears revive the chevalier; he opens an almost lifeless eye: with a faltering voice he can only utter, "I die, Genevieve.—Let them give me at least the name of thy husband on my tomb; the sweet idea consoles me; Oh! my only love, receive my last sigh."

The spectators, who did not a moment lose sight of Genevieve, had been restored with her to hope. They had easily understood that Baldwin had revived. They

April 16,
of his efforts. The
observe all his mo-
ing, struggling, van-
uteous Genevieve!

ght. He
der on the earth,
nument of his vic-
ention Cæsar, who
and for an object
ome enamoured lo-
Baldwin is victor—
My friend, my be-
now be my hus-
osom—she lavishes
ver answers not—
: "Oh! heavens!
Baldwin, my Baldwin is

under his fatigue.
nfully passed from
is visible in every
all are fixed on the

over to her bosom;
kisses, her tears re-
rest lifeless eye: with
er, "I die, Gene-
he name of thy hus-
soles me; Oh! my

moment lose sight of
her to hope. They
had revived. They

1793.

anecdote.

223.

now as easily perceived that it was only a rapid flash of hope. They were convinced of it by the dreadful shriek with which Genevieve again uttered, "He is dead, he is dead!" In a moment, they saw her sink on her lover's corpse.

The inhuman baron is now agitated by all the terror of paternal love. He flies to the hill. The crowd hastily follow him. They gain the summit. They find Genevieve, with her two stiffened arms, embracing the unfortunate Baldwin. In vain would her wretched father revive her.—Genevieve, Genevieve herself was now no more.

All the people loaded with reproaches the barbarian, who in vain pressed his daughter to his bosom. They raise the two bodies, they place them weeping, in the coffin. Piety did not fail to consecrate the sentiments of nature and compassion. A chapel was built on the fatal spot; and the father, desiring in some measure to expiate his fault, erected a tomb, in which he ordered that those whom he would have separated in life, should be united in death.—This place, as we have before observed, has ever since been called by a name that will perpetuate their melancholy story. "The priory of the two lovers."

Unfeeling fathers, henceforth learn to know,
The sad effects which from your folly flow;
Let this sad tale your gothic souls reclaim,
And turn your thoughts to virtue and to fame.

ANECDOTES.

UPON the dollars, stivers, and doits, coined at *Dordrecht* in *Holland*, is the figure of a milk maid sitting under her cow, which figure is also exhibited in relieve on the water gate. The occasion was as follows; In the noble

struggle of the *United Provinces* for their liberties, the *Spaniards* detached a body of forces from the main army, with the view of surprizing the town. Certain milk-maids belonging to a rich farmer in the vicinity, perceived, as they were going to milk, some soldiers concealed under the hedges. They had presence of mind to pursue their occupation without any symptoms of alarm. On their return, they informed the authority of what they had discovered. The sluices were immediately let loose, the *Spaniards* drowned, and the expedition defeated. The states then recompensed the girls, and perpetuated the memory of this event as above mentioned.

In a war between the French and *Spaniards* in Flanders, a soldier being ill-treated by a general officer, and struck several times with a cane, said boldly that the officer should soon repent of it. A short time after, the same officer commissioned the colonel of the trenches to send him out a bold fellow, who for a reward would undertake a dangerous piece of work. The soldier mentioned offered his service; and taking with him thirty of his comrades, performed the work with success. The officer highly commended him, and gave him an hundred pistoles, the reward promised. The soldier, after distributing them among his comrades, turned to the officer and said, "I am, Sir, the soldier you abused fifteen days ago, and I told you that you would repent it." The officer melted into tears, threw his arms around the soldier's neck, begged his pardon, and gave him a commission that very day.

A CORRECTION.

In page 199 the colour of the elephant is said to be a deep tawny approaching to black. This is rather inaccurately expressed. The skin itself is of an ash grey colour. The hairs dark, nearly black. At certain seasons, and in certain habits of body, the hairs that cover the skin are more or less numerous. Sometimes it is nearly naked, when it appears of a grey colour. Sometimes the hair nearly covers the whole skin, when it seems black.

April 10.
their liberties, the
om the main army,
wn. Certain milk
he vicinity, percei-
e soldiers concealed
ce of mind to pur-
ymptoms of alarm.
hority of what they
mediately let loose,
xpedition defeated.
girls, and perpe-
bove mentioned.

d Spaniards in Flan-
a general officer, and
ly that the offi-
short time after, the
el of the trenches to
for a reward would
k. The soldier men-
ting with him thirty
k with success. The
gave him an hundred
he soldier, after dis-
turned to the officer
ou abused fifteen days
i repent it." The of-
ms around the soldier's
him a commission that

is said to be a deep brown
accurately expressed. The
airs dark, nearly black. At
body, the hairs that cover the
es it is nearly naked, when
the hair nearly covers the

124.

THE BEE,

OR

LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,

FOR

WEDNESDAY, APRIL 17, 1793.

LUCUBRATIONS OF TIMOTHY HAIRBRAIN.

News from the kingdom of Utopia.

WELL Mr Printer, being just returned from one of those excursions which is my greatest solace in this life, I make haste to pay my respects to your Editorial Worship, and hope you will welcome me to my native place again: for I can assure you, that in all my travels, the benefitting this little spot of ours is the ultimate object of my wishes.

But before I proceed to give you a detail of the observations I have made, and the opinions I have formed in the course of these my peregrinations, it is fit I should give you some account of the way in which I have been enabled to perform such extensive journeys as you shall soon hear of; lest you should doubt my veracity; which would be a grievous disappointment to me.

Although I have not made any demands on you of late, of a *pecuniary* nature, yet you are not from thence to conclude that I am become wealthy, in

VOL. XIV.

F F

‡

226 *Lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain. April 17.*
the general acceptation of that word ;—far from it. My pockets are nearly as empty as those of old Diogenes : yet, like him, I contrive too to enjoy a little of the sunshine of life ; and as nothing contributes so much to my ease and content as travelling, I am sure to set out on an expedition, whenever I feel myself uneasy in any respect ; and I never fail to return as cheerful and contented as you could wish. But as my purse cannot afford to pay for chaise hire, and as even horses in these dear times, are by far too expensive for my keeping, I have contrived to travel in a much more expeditious, as well as a less expensive and much more commodious manner, in a vehicle called an ELBOW CHAIR, which has been on many former occasions employed by others like myself in very extensive peregrinations.

The country I have thus visited is one of the most delightful that can be conceived. It does not, like Palestine, abound with milk and honey only, but it possesses an infinity of other blessings which can be found in no other part of the world. Its women are all beautiful, virtuous, and wise ; its men are learned, temperate, humane ; its birds are all harmonious, and beasts innocent. This enchanting country was first visited in modern times by Sir Thomas More, who called it UTOPIA ; and the learned Bacon afterwards undertook a voyage to the same country, under the name of the ISLAND OF SOLOMON. It had certainly, however, been known of old by some of the Jewish prophets, who describe it in exact terms, when they represent the men as sitting in a state of perpetual peace, each under

rain. April 17.
;—far from it.
s those of old
too to enjoy a
nothing contri-
t as travelling, I
whenever I feel
never fail to re-
you could wish.
o pay for chaise
near times, are by
I have contrived
ous, as well as a
modious manner,
HAIR, which has
mployed by others
grinations.

is one of the most
It does not, like
oney only, but it
ngs which can be
orld. Its women
wise; its men are
birds are all har-

This enchanting
dern times by Sir
UTOPIA; and the
rtook a voyage to
e of the ISLAND OF
ever, been known
rophets, who des-
y represent the men
peace, each under

1793. *lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain.* 227
the shade of his own fig tree, and eating the fruit of
his own vine; the wolf and the lamb playing
together, and the innocent child putting his hand
in safety into the cockatrice den; for it is in that
happy country alone, that phenomena of this sort
are ever experienced. The ancient Scandinavians
too seem to have been well acquainted with it,
which they have clearly described under the name
of FLATH-INNIS. Plato also paid this delightful
country a visit, under the name of the FORTUNATE
ISLANDS. The garden of the Hesperides too is but
a faint description of the same; from which Homer
borrowed some of the traits in his description of the
gardens of Alcinaous. These notices will I hope
convince both you and your readers, that what I
am about to describe of this happy country, and the
mode of getting access to it, is no fiction of my own;
but a true and genuine account of a place which has
existed, in a state of perpetual felicity, for up-
wards of two thousand years, during which time
it has been occasionally visited by many of the
prophets, philosophers, and poets, in ancient and in
modern times.

I was first made acquainted with the proper mode
of travelling to this country, and of obtaining access
to it by means of a Highland Seer, a native of the
island of Iona, on whom I had conferred some fa-
vours that he valued highly; in return for which
he communicated the secret *in confidence*, and made
me a present on his death bed of a cap of much
more value than either the *red* cap of liberty, or the
white cap of royalty. It is a *tartan* cap of curious

228 *lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain.* April 17.
texture, made, as the Seer assured me, by the hands
of the Weird Sisters themselves, the manufacture
of which ladies Gray has celebrated with infinite
energy.

Weave the warp, and weave the woof,
The winding fleet of Edward's race;
Give ample room and verge enough
The characters of Hell to trace.—
Weave the woof.—The thread is spun.—
The web is wove.—The work is done.

This cap, the work of such superior artists, is possessed of the enviable power of rendering the wearer of it invisible. He conferred upon me at the same time an elbow chair, of such curious structure that whoever sits in it, after performing certain magical rites, in which he was very expert, and took great pains to instruct me, can be transported into the *dom* of UTOPIA when he pleases. Possessed of these treasures you can easily conceive that I have the command of a vast fund of enjoyment, in which I so frequently indulge as tends to keep me in an habitual state of good humour that I never could have otherwise attained.

Having been, however, not a little chagrined by some cross accidents I met with on the 20th day of the third month of the present year, vulgarly called March, I retired to my chamber at six o'clock in the evening, and feeling myself vexed, I resolved immediately to have recourse to the usual panacea. Materials having been provided for performing the sacred rites, and the cap put upon my head, the smoking liquor, after having been warmed before

rain. April 17.
me, by the hands
the manufacture
ed with infinite

wood,
race;
ugh
—
spun.—
done.

or artists, is pos-
sible, under the wea-
thered upon me at
of such curious
after performing
was very expert,
me, can be trans-
formed when he pleases.
can easily con-
ceive a vast fund of
mentally indulge as
a state of good
otherwise attain-

little chagrined by
on the 20th day
year, vulgarly cal-
labeled at six o'clock
vexed, I resolved
the usual panacea.
for performing the
on my head, the
n warmed before

1793. *Lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain.* 229

the fire, was first poured from the bottle into the
flowing goblet, whose brownish froth rose full an
inch above the brim; and while it stood to subside
a little, such volumes of ethereal vapours ascended
from the calumet or incense tube, as quickly filled
the room; then by alternately quaffing large
draughts of the nectareous liquor, and making
fresh offerings of incense, by degrees the perturbed
spirits were soothed, and all the senses lulled to re-
pose.

When I awoke from my trance, I found myself
in the council chamber of the emperor of Germany,
who was sitting at the council board himself, with
about a dozen of his most confidential counsellors
around him. I soon learnt from the purport of the
speech of an elderly little gentleman who was at
that time delivering his opinion, that the affairs of
the Netherlands occupied their most serious deli-
beration. This gentleman spoke with great warmth
and acrimony. His countenance was lively, his eye
sharp and penetrating, but his brow was clouded
with a dark gloom; and an air of keen severity per-
vaded all his features.—“Nothing, (said he,) but the
strictest discipline, and the most exemplary acts of
justice, will ever bring back these people to their
duty; and it is only losing time to no purpose to
think of lenient measures. If your imperial majesty
hopes ever to derive any benefit from these provin-
ces, that turbulent spirit which has so long pervaded
all ranks of people there, must be entirely subdued.
You have seen what bad effects have resulted from
the lenient measures pursued by your illustrious

230 *Lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain. April 17.*
father and uncle. The power of doing exemplary justice is now in your hand.—Make such a use of that power, as to impress every living soul there with a deep sense of the danger of overstepping in the smallest degree the bounds of their allegiance. Thus will they be taught, from dread, to pay that homage, which no beneficent measures will ever be capable to insure.”

The emperor was attentive to this discourse ; but I could see on his countenance, towards the close of it, an emotion something like that of horror which he could not fully conceal. The little man seemed to possess great authority at the board ; for all sat silent for some time, and it was long before any one would venture to oppose a doctrine, which I could easily perceive none of them could fully approve. Another elderly gentleman, of a corpulent habit of body, and more placid countenance, at length ventured to offer some hints of the danger that might possibly result from acts of great severity, which in some cases, it was well known, drove men to seek for resources in despair ; and therefore he wished that such a conduct could be adopted as might avoid the danger of this great evil, while it should at the same time repress that spirit of turbulence, which he owned had too much pervaded all ranks of persons in the Netherlands.

These observations encouraged a young man of a modest and ingenuous appearance to make a motion as if he wished to speak. He half rose from his seat, as if impelled by a keen sensation before he was aware ; but suddenly, as if recollecting himself,

brain. April 17.
doing exemplary
take such a use of
living soul there
of overstepping in
of their allegiance.
dread, to pay that
ures will ever be

his discourse; but
wards the close of
at of horror which
little man seemed
board; for all sat
ong before any one
ine, which I could
uld fully approve.
corpulent habit of
ce, at length ventu-
ger that might pos-
erity, which in some
men to seek for re-
ore he wished that
as might avoid the
t should at the same
nce, which he owned
ts of persons in the

d a young man of a
e to make a motion
half rose from his
sensation before he
recollecting himself,

1793. *Lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain.* 231
he blushed, and with an air of infinite modesty and
diffidence sunk back again into his chair, the half
formed word seeming to die away upon his tongue.
His appearance attracted the notice of the emperor,
who with great sweetness encouraged him to pro-
ceed; and the complacent looks of all the company
seemed to invite him to go on. He slowly rose, and
with a modest and diffident air, not venturing to
raise his eyes, uttered in some faint and broken ac-
cents a feeble apology for his presuming to attempt
to speak in presence of men of such superior abili-
ties, and so much greater reach of experience than
himself. "Nothing, (continued he,) but the deep-
est conviction of the great importance of the present
question to the peace and tranquillity of the state,
and the happiness of his imperial majesty, could have
induced me to obtrude my opinion on this august
assembly. I do it with the diffidence natural to one
of so little experience as myself; and crave the in-
dulgence of your imperial majesty, and the respec-
table council, while I attempt, as well as I can, briefly
to state some circumstances, which have made so deep
an impression on my own mind, as to have emboldened
me to get over those natural restraints which a short
while ago I considered to be insurmountable."—
Here he paused for a short time, and having in some
measure recovered himself he thus proceeded:

"I feel in my own bosom such an irresistible re-
pugnance to submit to harsh severity, as convinces
me that no permanent security can be obtained from
fear, nor any national tranquillity be insured which
rests upon the basis of cruel compulsion. It is those

232 *Lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain. April 17.*
alone who contemplate the Supreme Being as an object of veneration and of love, who feel the influence of that pure devotion which constitutes the solace of the human mind in times of deep distress, and humiliating afflictions. In like manner it is those only who love and venerate the king for his kindness and beneficence, who are to be relied upon in times of trial and distress; at which times only he can have occasion for their aid. What avails it him that during the sunshine of prosperity he receives the daily oblations of a thousand applauding tongues, if in the day of adversity he shall have no friends in whom he can confide. If fear only shall induce his vassals to obey, who can tell but that very dread may induce them to plot in secret to destroy in one moment this object of their hate? Will not this idea present itself to the mind of the sovereign at times, and deprive him of the power of enjoying those very pleasures he aimed at securing by those harsh means. I would not, O king! have the perpetual anxiety of dreading that my life was in danger from every one who approached me, for all the wealth and all the power the world could confer upon me. We must all meet death some time. It can come but once; and when it does come, let us meet it without the dread which conscious guilt inevitably occasions. I have too sincere a love for your imperial majesty, to be able to see you embrace a conduct, that must, I know, overwhelm your generous soul in perpetual distress, without entering my warmest dissent to such a proposal. You have

brain. April 17.
me Being as an
re, who feel the
which constitutes
mes of deep dis-
In like manner it
rate the king for
are to be relied
; at which times
aid. What avails
of prosperity he
ousand applauding
y he shall have no
If fear only shall
tell but that very
secret to destroy
ir hate? Will not
d of the sovereign
e power of enjoy-
d at securing by
O king! have the
at my life was in
roached me, for all
e world could con-
death some time. It
does come, let us
conscious guilt in-
sincere a love for
e to see you em-
w, overwhelm your
s, without entering
oposal. You have

1793. *lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain.* 233
now in your power, an opportunity of gaining the
affections of your Belgian subjects, which if suffer-
ed to escape may never more return. Neither
your illustrious father nor your uncle could boast
of such good fortune ;—suffer it not then, O prince!
to pass away in vain. For more than a century
past secret dissatisfactions have prevailed among
the subjects of Belgia. They were jealous lest the
Austrian princes wished to curtail their ancient pri-
vileges,—those privileges, which, when fully enjoyed,
rendered their native princes the greatest in Europe.
While these jealousies subsisted, no concessions that
were consistent with good government could have
satisfied them. Happily for you, the French hav-
ing made an irruption into these territories has
convinced them that the influence of good laws,
strictly enforced, is the greatest of all earthly blef-
sings. They sigh for the return of these blefsings,
though they tremble from the dread of that power which
they feel they cannot resist, and which they know
they have provoked. It is the mark of a little
mind to punish the weaknesses of others with un-
relenting severity. Great minds alone dare to
overlook offences. All mankind reverence and adore
the man who can nobly forgive those who have
given him just occasion of offence. Act then this
noble part ; and by one generous deed command the
love and esteem of all your subjects, and the vene-
ration of the whole world. A few months ago you
issued a proclamation offering in the freest terms to
grant to your Belgian subjects all the privileges they
have so long been anxious to secure. At that mo-

234 *Lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain. April 17.*
ment you had no authority in these provinces, and it was construed to be only an act of meanness on your part. The time is now arrived for you to show it was the natural dictates of a just and beneficent mind. You now have it in your power to command what you will; let your will then order, in the hour of prosperity, what it formerly approved. Let it be proclaimed in all your Belgian provinces it is your royal will, that the people should enjoy the same privileges as they ever did enjoy under the government of their most favourite native princes; and let this be done with sincerity. I shall be answerable for the success of this happy event. Proclaim at the same time a free and unlimited obligation and indemnity to all persons, without a single exception, for every act performed by them before the day on which the proclamation shall be published among them; warning them that for every act contrary to their due allegiance, or in contravention of the law, from that day forward, shall be punishable as the law awards. Do this, O prince! Go forward with confidence among them. Act with the candour that is natural to yourself, and I shall be answerable with my head for the success of this measure."—

Here he stopped. While he was yet speaking his eyes were animated with an unusual lustre; his voice gradually acquired an open clearness and force, very unlike to what was looked for at the beginning, and his countenance glowed with a kind of celestial ardour: but when he ceased, his countenance began to fall; he looked abashed, as if conscious that he had been hurried into an inadvertent for-

irbrain. April 17.
provinces, and it
of meanness on
arrived for you to
of a just and bene-
in your power to
r will then order,
formerly approved.
r Belgian provin-
people should en-
ever did enjoy un-
st favourite native
th sincerity. I shall
of this happy event.
and unlimited obli-
s, without a single
med by them before
ou shall be published
at for every act con-
in contravention of
, shall be punishable
prince ! Go forward
Act with the candour
shall be answerable
this measure."—
was yet speaking his
unusual lustre ; his
clearness and force,
d for at the begin-
ed with a kind of ce-
sed, his countenance
ed, as if conscious
an inadvertent for-

1793. *Lucubrations of Timothy Hairbrain.* . 235
wardness, and he sunk down into his seat in a
kind of deliquium. The emperor, who eyed him all
the time with a tender solicitude, hastily rose from
his seat, and running to him, kindly grasped him by
the hand ; thanked him for the generous advice
he had offered ; said it accorded much with his own
feelings, but that he dared not to trust to these im-
plicitly on the present occasion.

While he was thus engaged, a messenger hastily
entered with a packet ; and with a joyful countenance
announced good news from the Netherlands,—another
important victory gained near Louvain. Every one
was now so anxious to know the particulars that the
council broke up in a hurry, and I was left alone for
a short time to ruminate on what I had just seen.

From the conversation of some attendants who
afterwards entered, I understood that the young
orator was the son of a nobleman of great emi-
nence lately deceased ; that he had been in some
measure the companion and attendant of the empe-
ror during the course of his education ; that a cor-
dial intimacy and mutual esteem subsisted be-
tween them ; and that great hopes were entertained
by the people, who admired the young nobleman
on account of his candour and affability, that the
dispositions of the emperor were naturally benefi-
cent and humane. I also secretly rejoiced at the cor-
diality I had remarked. But I must for the present
have done : so good Sir adieu.

TIMOTHY HAIRBRAIN.

SIR, *To the Editor of the Bee.*

THE following letter, one of four on the seasons, fell with its companions into my hands by succession to the papers of a worthy gentleman in England lately deceased.

They all bear the date of the year sixteen hundred and eighty-five.

As they contain (although addressed to the imagination,) many curious circumstances relating to the appearances of nature, and some respecting economy and art, I have placed notes on the margin where elucidation might furnish agreeable or useful information, suited to our climate and country. I am, Sir, your constant reader,

A. B.

To the Daughters of Sophia on the dawning of the Spring.

Alathea, Isabella, Sophia, my dear girls, the daughters of my dearest friends! the delightful season of verdure is come. Rise up, my fair ones, and come away; for, lo! the winter is past, the rain is over and gone, the flowers appear on the earth, the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land. Come my dearest, let us go forth into the field, let us lodge in the villages. Thus, my dear girls, did I apostrophise this morning, in the course of a charming walk to inhale the first freshness of reviving nature, and look at the opening of the spring.

April, 17.

1793.

on spring.

237

The wind, which had long continued in the rufian quarters of the continent, came now bland and genial from the south and from the west. How delightful the change! how pleasing the sensations I experienced in the course of this walk! "vernal delight and joy, enough to drive all sadness but despair."

You used to wonder at the carelessness and inattention of the Miss Woodfords on the subjects of beautiful nature that engrossed your admiration at this season of the year in the country, and even in town, where your mother encouraged you to walk out of a morning early, with your aunts and the governess.

How thankful ye ought to be for the unspeakable blessing of parents that taught you to enjoy the pleasures of science and sentiment. Pleasures which the common intercourse of the world cannot afford, which malevolence cannot take away, and in which a stranger cannot intermeddle.

The Miss Woodfords were (ye know,) trained up amid the artificial pleasures and luxuries of the town. You amid the natural and placid satisfaction of the country, surrounded with the fragrant beauties of the fields, and nursed as it were in the bountiful bosom of nature.

What sort of knowledge can an enervated foolish little daughter of city noise and bustle have of the country?

The charming hours of the morning, those sweet hours of prime! are consumed in sleep or in sloth.

Miss gets out of bed at a late hour, and pules over some tasteless breakfast. Then comes the learned Mr Matho to teach her geography, or some other science by rote, but entertains her more with the town talk, or the praises of her beauty and fashion, than with the charms of literature. Then succeed the labours of the virginals, or of the lute, and then of the toilet and the hurry of fashion.

How could the Miss Woodfords live out of a crowd, or enjoy the placid delights of the country? But since you are happy enough to employ your leisure in rational amusements that never disgust, and can steal a little day of your own from the morning, before the great and fashionable world is awake, I will attempt to entertain you with an account of my morning walk.

You have never been at this place. This place of remote and profound retirement which I chose for myself in a foreboding moment, that I might remove myself from public and general insanity, from the close and immediate view of the return of those miserable times when it was dangerous to be virtuous, dangerous to express the noblest emotions of the soul, dangerous to seem happy, criminal to be sad; when true philosophy was set down for atheism, true religion for fanaticism, and wit for treason; when the writings, nay the words and looks of the innocent were marked and set down by spies and informers, for the direction of future persecution and proscription; and when all this was

April 17.

our, and pules
Then comes the
graphy, or some
her more with
her beauty and
of literature.
e virginals, or
and the hurry of

live out of a
of the country?
to employ your
at never disgust,
own from the mor-
le world is awake,
th an account of

place. This place
nt which I chose
, that I might re-
ral insanity, from
he return of those
gerous to be vir-
oblest emotions of
y, criminal to be
as set down for
icism, and wit for
y the words and
and set down by
on of future per-
when all this was

1793.

on spring.

239

done under the pretence and shelter of avowed loyal-
ty to the state and commonwealth.

In such a place as this, like Ovid at Tomi, I can
pour out my complaints to the roaring streams, and
my voice shall not be heard; I can woo the zephyrs
with the praises of vernal and sylvan beauty, and
they shall waft the harmless theme to the remotest
parts of the earth.

It was at six in the morning that I set out from
my peaceful mansion, and it was a sweet little Ro-
bin that was my watchman and roused me from my
bed. Nothing but necessity maketh the Robin to
trust to man, (said I,) and well I wot he is wise;
but I will trust to that charming song for a pleasant
morning; and away I brushed along.

I ascended the green hill, whose sides are covered
with timber and with copse, on the margin of the
river, but leave passage for cattle and for sheep. At
first I delighted myself with the open expanse of
day and of landscape, and with the singing of the
lark. I cast my eyes around the noble extensive
horizon, and saw the sun gilding the tops of distant
mountains, and the fumes of the morning rising
from far distant rivers, that ever and anon concealed
the curling smoke of villages and hamlets, which I
could descry in shining points between the thicknefs
of the haze, as the rays of the sun came upon them
through the valleys or the clefts of the mountains.

Then, as fancy inclined me, I plunged into the dark
recesses of the wood.

The dale through which I thus wandered, after
having satisfied myself with the hill, extends some-

what more than three miles through a pastoral yet sylvan scene, where sheep and cattle are seen in succession on the banks of a noble river.

The hither margin of this river spreads itself into frequent meadows; the further rises and juts out with bold and fantastic rocks. The river in its passage is continually changing its direction, its motion, and appearance. It is never less than forty, nor much more than eighty yards wide. In some places it is deep and remarkably smooth, but transparent to the bottom; and it is pure as chrystal, with a silver hue, except where by the opposition of rock it is dashed into foam of the purest white, under water-falls that are perfectly lucid.

These falls are numerous but various. In some places they stretch straight across or aslant the stream; in others they are only partial, and the water either dashes against the rocks, and leaps over them; or pouring along a steep, rebounds from those below; sometimes it rushes through the several openings between them; sometimes it drops gently down; and at other times it is driven back by the obstruction, and turns into an eddy.

In one particular spot the river is so much obstructed by rock, and the narrowness of its passage, that it rages, and roars, and foams, till it has extricated itself from its confinement. Soon afterward it is spread into an expanse of deep and placid, but perfectly transparent water like a lake, from which, as from the finest looking glass, are reflected the picture of the magnificent rocks, crowned, tufted, or sprinkled with various wood. The rocks, all along

April 17.

h a pastoral yet
are seen in suc-

preads itself into
ses and juts out
e river in its pas-
ction, its motion,
than forty, nor

In some places
but transparent
chrysal, with a
pposition of rock
white, under wa-

various. In some
sses or aslant the
rtial, and the wa-
ss, and leaps over
bounds from those
rough the several
es it drops gently
riven back by the
y.

er is so much ob-
ness of its passage,
ss, till it has extri-
t. Soon afterward
eep and placid, but
a lake, from which,
re reflected the pic-
crowned, tufted, or
The rocks, all along

1793.

on spring.

41

the dale, vary as often in their structure and appear-
ance as the river doth in its course and motion. In
one place they exhibit an extended ragged surface,
like the ruins of an immense decayed fortalice. In
another you see a heavy top hanging forward, and
overshadowing all beneath; and sometimes from the
impression of the torrents on the indurated clay,
huge columns are left standing, sometimes in clus-
ters, and sometimes alone, like the stupendous mo-
numents of ancient grandeur; and these are occa-
sionally chequered or covered with ivy and wild
bushes.

It was now seven of the clock, and the dark indigo
of the triple headed mountain that formed the chief
object on the back ground of this landscape, was chang-
ed to a pleasing dove colour in the warming rays of
the ascending sun, that not long after discovered the
green of its pastures, and the whiteness of its nu-
merous flocks; while the long dark empurpled shade
of the mountain was seen to spread over many a mile
of rich and cultivated country.

On the confine of this shade was seen a beautiful
village, and a bridge of three noble arches across
the river.

The breakfast smoke of the village was rising
in spiry volumes to the clouds.

The sound of the ploughman's whistle was
faintly heard at a distance between the choruses of
the birds; and the scene of sylvan solitude be-
came more animated, and by the contrast much
more delightful.

VOL. xiv.

H II

†

I was now lowly sauntering on the very margin of the stream, when my eye was suddenly stricken with a colouring of water I had never before observed. The rays of the sun, which from a height interposed, did but only skim the surface of the river, stained the pebbly shore between me and the stream with an azure blue of ultra marine, the water showed through its transparency a golden yellow on the sand at the bottom, and where the shadow of the overhanging rocks interrupted the transparency, the darkest indigo blue was seen as it were to float and to flieher on the surface of this molten gold, as it was moved either by the agitation of the onward course of the river, or by the influence of the breeze*. The smoke of my village, and the thoughts of breakfast now shaped my course homewards, and I bent my attention more to the minuter circumstances of the country, than to the grandeur or beauty of the scene. I listened to the music of the groves, and attended to the innocent and useful labours of the husbandman and of the shepherd; I diligently marked the progress of the season in the leafing of the trees and shrubs, and in the blowing of the flowers; and I set down the result in my pocket book, that I might compare the difference between the earlier or later appearances of vegetation, a practice which I recommend to your attention, as it is not only

* This is an appearance which the Editor of this letter never saw but once. Innumerable are the charms of varying nature to the attentive lover of the country!

April 17.

ie very margin of
uddenly stricken
ver before obser-
ch from a height
e surface of the
between me and
of ultra marine,
nsparency a gol-
ottom, and where
rocks interrupted
indigo blue was
ticher on the sur-
s moved either by
urse of the river,
*. The smoke of
of breakfast now
nd I bent my at-
cumstances of the
eauty of the scene.
oves, and attended
rs of the husband-
gently marked the
eafing of the trees
f the flowers; and
ocket book, that I
etween the earlier
n, a practice which
, as it is not only

or of this letter never saw
f varying nature to the at-

1793.

on spring.

243

attended with amusement, but may eventually be
productive of advantage to science, and particular-
ly to the art of agriculture. Trees, shrubs, and
flowers are good thermometers. Mr Boyle can
contrive no better for directing the labours of the
farmer, or the undertakings of the traveller *.

* This remark is worthy of attention and diffusion. I shall here set
down for the instruction and amusement of the readers of the Bee, a
state of remarkably early vegetation, accurately reported by a gar-
dener in Fife, March 31. 1779, the authenticity of which may be de-
pended upon, and it may be compared with the labours of the pre-
sent season and that of others still more backward.

March 31. Plumbs beginning to set, flourish to fall off. The leaf
spread, and within a quarter of its full size. *It was in full flower on the
8th of March.* Upon the same wall apricot fruit set, and of the size
of an ordinary grown currant. Growth of this year's shoots full three
inches.

Nectarines in full flower, and the flowers beginning to drop off.

Rasps in full leaf, and this year's shoots sprung full seven inches.

Rheum palmatum, or true rhubarb, in full leaf. The principal stem
sprung fifteen inches and an half.

Young hops sprung two feet seven inches. Bees busy carrying on
work, and have done so since the beginning of March. Roses and
sweet briar in full leaf.

Sycamore well leafed and spread, burst on the 15th of March.

March 31. Seed flowers of the elm fully out, and turning brown.
They were in full flower March 8th.

Leaf buds breaking and expanding on the lower branches.

Birch in full leaf. Their buds began to break, and their leaves to
appear on the 20th of March.

The horse chesnut in leaf, and the flowers well advanced, but not
opened. Growth of the young shoots three inches and an half.

Walnuts beginning to show their leaves.

Lilly of the valley nearly full blown.

White Narcissus in full flower, observed to be flowered on the 30th
of March.

New England pines, spring's shoots one-fourth of an inch.

April 17.
on spring.

I may perhaps send you, my dear girls, the graduations of this new thermometer in my next.

I now sped my way homeward, under the freshest and finest foliage, exhilarated by the sing-

Black spruce and the white one half of an inch. Balm of Gilead fir, three eighths of an inch. Mountain ash in full leaf, and sprung four inches. Hawthorn in full leaf, and green since March 15. March 31, flowers formed, but not fully blown. Evergreen oak, acorns formed, and as large as Jamaica pepper corns.

Laurel bay flower beginning to open.

The leaf buds of the lime trees large and beginning to open, some of the lower branches green with the new leaf.

Thermometer fifty-four in the shade.

The winter of 1778-79 was mild in Scotland, beyond all recorded example, and was proportionably favourable to the aged and infirm, few of such died at Edinburgh during the course of that winter. On the last day of the year 1778 there was a violent hurricane at Edinburgh, and a still greater on the 13th of January following, when a stack of wood preparing for the hall of the college of physicians was blown about St Andrew's square, at one o'clock in the afternoon, like the shavings of a carpenter's yard, and one of the battens was driven through the cross lights in a corner house like a javelin!

Additional information respecting this singular season by the Editor.

The whole of the winter 1778-79 was so remarkably mild, that there was not even an air of frost that could hurt even the most tender vegetables that grow in this climate. Pease, beans, and other vegetables, the seeds of which were sown in autumn, sprung up and grew without a check during winter; and in the month of February, in fields of wheat that had been sown after beans, the beans were seen standing thick among the wheat in full blossom. Gooseberries were so forward, that during the month of April many of them had been pulled for tarts; as they had by that time attained the size they usually reach in June; and garden pease were in many places in full blossom in April.

No frost was experienced till the night between the 2d and 3d of May, when it froze so keenly as to produce many disastrous effects. The writer of this article had at that time some pease in full blossom:

April 17.
dear girls, the
in my next.
ard, under the
ted by the sing-

uch. Balm of Gilead
ll leaf, and sprung four
March 15. March 31.
en oak, acorns formed,

eginning to open, some

nd, beyond all recorded
to the aged and infirm,
rse of that winter. On
lent hurricane at Edin-
uary following, when a
llege of physicians was
clock in the afternoon,
one of the battens was
use like a javelin!

season by the Editor.

o remarkably mild, that
hurt even the most ten-
Pease, beans, and other
umn, sprung up and grew
e month of February, in
ans, the beans were seen
som. Gooseberries were
many of them had been
ntained the size they usu-
e in many places in full

etween the 2d and 3d of
e many disastrous effects.
ome pease in full bloom:

1793.

on spring.

245

ing of birds, and the bleating of the flocks, when suddenly I spied a shepherd coaxing an ewe to receive and suckle a lamb that seemed to be a stranger. I accosted him, and he told me that was actually the case, and that the lamb in question had an unlucky dam, that could give no milk, while the ewe had lost her darling by the fox on the night preceding.

I saw him rub the lamb across her teats before he presented it to suckle, and then the ewe received and entertained it as her own, being deceived by the smell. A little farther on I heard a long descant on a cow that had had three calves at a birth, and was amply suckling them all. They were all females, otherwise I should have inquired for a *free marten* of a new description between two bulls, of which I never knew an instance. The season is nowise remarkable as to its forwardness on this 14th of April, a day interesting to you and your family by the birth of your mother.

Last night I heard the nightingale, however, for the first time. It is not indeed long since we have

but to his great mortification, when he went into the garden on the morning of Sunday the 3d of May, he found them all lying flat to the ground, as if they had been cut over by a scythe; and not one of them survived it. The gooseberries, unless where the bushes were accidentally screened by clothes or mats spread over them, were all thrown to the ground, quite wallowed. The hawthorn hedges, which were then in full leaf, were all scorched as if they had been put into the fire. The grafts were destroyed, and almost every green thing withered: but as it came fine weather afterwards they soon regained their wonted vigour. The summer that followed was remarkably warm; and the effects of the frost, unless upon the fruit, were soon forgotten.

had that bird in this neighbourhood, and we owe it I imagine to the contiguous cultivation that connects us with the south.

It is a strange theory to deem the nightingale a bird of passage, when we have all the other wag-tail tribe for the winter. The nightingale is local, and concealed by the modesty of its plumage; it goes, like other creatures, where it meets with shelter and good entertainment.

I am now preparing for my fete on the birth day of Aurelia, which is on the 21st. It shall be in the hall of ancient virtue, and there shall be a concert. I will then in secret pour out libations to Jupiter, the deliverer and avenger of wrongs; — but enjoy the present.

I have sent you a puzzle for Mr Matho when you see the Miss Woodfords, in an inscription which is placed in my hall, under the statue of Helvidius Priscus, which with the aid of his famous Lexicon, he may be able to explain.

Deo optumo maximo, omnipotenti,
Benevolenti, omnium bonorum deliciae,
Flagitii et stellionis latentissimi ultori,
Libertatis vindici, orbis terrarum
Et naturae universae patri et amico,
Stultis filius superstitionis ignoto,
Rationis luci, sapientibus et probis
Hominibus noto, perspicuo, et carissimo.

The above is exactly copied without correction or alteration of any sort. *Edit.*

THE TRAVELLER. No. VII.

OBSERVATIONS AND OPINIONS OF J. W. SPENCER.

*Continued from p. 99.**Bassano.*

It is about one hundred and thirty miles from Rome to Capua, and near twenty more from that to Naples. I have taken up my residence at a delightful village about half way betwixt them, where my stay will be determined as it was at Geneva. Abbe Raynal on my first tour asked how long I was to stay there, I said that I did not know how long, but I would stay till I was weary of the place, "'Tis the best rule in life," said he. He could only mean that it was a very good one.

I might swell this article to a great length, by telling you that this country, famous for its pastures, derives its name from the Greek word *Italos*, signifying an ox, by mentioning its divisions and subdivisions; its ancient inhabitants the Aborigines, Pelasgi, Rutuli, &c. and matters of that sort; but I don't mean any thing of the kind. 'Tis my journey and opinions that I write, and not the ancient history or the present state of the countries through which I pass.

I always smile when I hear one pretend to despise or ridicule accomplishments he does not possess. There is a gentleman here who plays well on the violin; he laughs at his friend, and says he is a pedant, because he understands Greek and Latin well

enough to relish the beauties of their poets. The scholar smiles at the musician; the painter laughs at both; and all three at the historian. "Never, (they say,) never will we stuff our brain with such idle nonsense. Can any thing be less important than the knowledge of what is past?"

Ye country surgeons, grave shopkeepers, men of sedentary lives, watchmakers, and American refugees, I call upon you all to consider this, and to make the application if ye understand my drift.

The face of nature is always gay, and ever smiling in these happy regions. The soil is fertile, and produces every grain, and every fruit that the influence of a genial sun can pour into the lap of plenty. Every little stream has been sung in days of old, and every field is classic ground. It is pleasing to consider how the climate of this country has changed for the better within these two thousand years. I think I could account for it were this a proper place. Virgil hath given directions how to protect flocks and herds from snow and frost, that can no longer be useful in this part of Italy; and to hear Horace talking of snowy Soracté, and *ligna super foco large reponens*, one would imagine he was far to the northward of the Alps.

Generally speaking, there is in all mankind a very unaccountable affection for their native country*. Polished European, Caffre, Greenlander, Indian, Samoiede, and Otaheitan, this *amor patrie* is common to you all! But for it many a dreary hill

*Nescio qua natale solum dulcedine cunctos
Ducit, immemores non sinit esse sui. OVID Ep. lib. i. l. 35.

April 17.

ir poets. The
painter laughs
ian. "Never,
brain with such
important than

keepers, men of
American refu-
der this, and to
d my drift.

and ever smiling
fertile, and pro-
that the influence
e lap of plenty.
g in days of old,

It is pleasing to
ntry has changed
thousand years.

re this a proper
s how to protect
frost, that can no
aly; and to hear

and *ligna super*
agine he was far

n all mankind a
their native coun-

Greenlander, In-
is *amor patrie* is
many a dreary hill

e cunctos
OVID EP. lib. i L. 35.

1793. *the traveller.* No. vii. 249
and barren plain would be forsaken by their inhabi-
tants, who would prefer the mild climate and fruit-
ful fields of this garden of Europe to their own stor-
my winters and ungrateful soil.

Were we to consider in what gross ignorance the
western world was immersed ten or eleven centuries
ago, the spiritual empire which the bishops of Rome
found means to establish over so considerable a por-
tion of the globe would appear just what might
have been expected in the nature of things. The
little knowledge which had escaped the general
wreck, was confined entirely to ecclesiastics who
were devoted to the see of Rome, and they only
were capable of directing affairs of state. *In this
enlightened age we are acquainted with the power of
superstition over the human mind only by the effects
which we know it has produced,* and we are apt to
accuse of weakness those princes and kingdoms that
tamely submitted to be so long directed by the papal
see, when we ought rather to pity their ignorance.
Without the art of printing, *knowledge* must ever
have been confined to those few in whom ability to
buy books united with a taste for study. But af-
ter that most useful of inventions, which puts books
within the reach of almost every one, knowledge
spread over Europe with amazing rapidity. Men
soon began to think for themselves, and to reason
concerning their civil and religious rights. Princes
who had the command of the military force, being
more interested in preserving or extending their
own power than in protecting that of the clergy,
suffered, and in some places encouraged this spirit

VOL. XIV.

I I

†

of inquiry. The dissolute lives of the clergy, so contrary to their profession, prompted men, heated and eager, &c. &c. — — —

I find this would lead me into a longer dissertation than I dare engage in at present.

'Tis needless to attempt putting that face upon the matter to you, my dear fellow; to you I honestly confess it would lead me far beyond my depth.

My feelings are not hurt by attendance on divine worship, even where the ceremonial part is very different from that of my own country; and ever since I could think of matters of the sort, I have believed that a very moderate share of learning and knowledge would infallibly lead to this liberality of sentiment. Yet when he was in Scotland, the great Dr Samuel Johnson refused to hear a presbyterian clergyman. "Let Dr Robertson, (said he,) get up to a tree and preach, and I will hear him; but never by my presence will I sanction a presbyterian assembly." Still I fancy the general rule will seldom fail; and some of our most ingenious and learned men have declared a general rule the stronger for a few exceptions. If he is consistent with himself, of this opinion will that gentleman be, who, when he had the honour to represent the city of Edinburgh, declared in the House of Commons, in the case of Sir Hugh Palliser, that the partial acquittal of the court martial was more to his honour than an unanimous one would have been.

This place swarms with religious persons, both regulars and seculars, who three hundred years ago were judged equally necessary. In many countries

April 17.
the clergy, so
men, heated
er dissertation
that face upon
you I honest-
my depth.
ance on divine
art is very dif-
ry; and ever
ne sort, I have
e of learning
o this liberali-
n Scotland, the
hear a presby-
tson, (said he,)
will hear him;
ction a presby-
general rule will
t ingenious and
rule the strong-
consistent with
tleman be, who,
sent the city of
of Commons, in
the partial ac-
re to his honour
been.
us persons, both
undred years ago
many countries

1793. *the traveller.* No. VII. 251
the seculars have been long suppressed, without any inconvenience, and some scruple not to think the day is coming, though it be yet at a great distance, when the regulars shall share the same fate. General censures of the clergy might perhaps be construed into disaffection to religion, a fault of which I hope I never shall be justly accused. However, I do not deny that I cannot be much pleased at seeing a man puzzling himself and his hearers, in order to explain a mystery that he knows as little of as the meanest of his hearers; or to divide and subdivide a point of morality that requires no division at all; though this, it must be owned, is now seldomer to met with, even in catholic countries, than was not long ago common among the more enlightened clergy of Britain.

The major part of mankind being doomed to labour for their daily bread, deep learning can never become general; but some thousands of years hence, when by means of printing a moderate portion of knowledge shall be disseminated, and when all mankind shall be as enlightened, my dear fellow, as thou art, then may we hope that mankind will unite in being satisfied that true religion consists, not so much in a rigid adherence to this or that particular set of tenets; but that its essence consists in an unfeigned submission to the will of God, and a sincere worship of the Supreme Being in spirit and in truth.

W. E.

POETRY.

TO THE EDITOR OF THE BEE.

SIR, from a vale as *Tempe* sweet,
 By — — water'd I thee greet,
 And hope that from a little county,
 You'll not despise a little bounty,
 (Little county—little present,
 E'en as *parvum parva deest*.)
 Forsooth because there's scarce a Scot,
 That reads your Bee, and has a groat
 To pay the post, but doth transmit,
 Of prose or verse, to thee some bit,
 Or good, or bad, or middling stuff,
 Such as his brain affords. — Dost huff?
 (For having Fancy's steed bestrode,
 And fourscore miles and upwards rode,
 And sprung clean o'er the iriths of *Tay*
 And *Forth* expanded in the way,
 Within a *moment*. eke in *winter*,
 I'm at your elbow, Master Printer.)
 " Tut son, say'st thou, o' Maia's son,
 " Art hither come to make us fun?
 " In step Iambick thou dost foot it,
 " And in fantastic coat art suited:
 " Hence, hence! of thee and thy brain's stuff,
 " We've got too much,—at least enough."
 —But softly Sir, you've wrong begun,
 I'm of Latona's son a son,
 In proof whereof, look here I bring
 A drop of the Castalian spring.
 " A drop!"—nor scorn, let me thee tell,
 A drop, if from Castalia's well;
 For well you know that spring's almost
 Block'd up just now with snow and frost;
 And at the best the spring's so small,
 It can't supply the wants of all,
 Who round it are for ever flocking
 Gasping for thirst, and eke near choaking,
 So you may prize it when ye get it,
 For many a one n'er tastes't who seek it *.

* The drop promised was not sent, to the great disappointment of the Editor, who has long looked in vain for a pure drop of this famous fountain. He suspects this spring must consist of a fluid that requires a greater degree of heat to liquefy it than this climate affords; for it appears to him to be frozen up here alike in summer as in winter. Perhaps it is of the nature of tallow or spermaceti, which requires a warmer climate to set it a flowing. Since this notion struck him, he has been very anxious to see a little of it, that he might subject it to the list of chemical experiments; but his correspondents seem to be very shy in furnishing it; judge then of his disappointment at finding it wanting on the present occasion.

GLEANINGS OF ANCIENT POETRY.

A CAUTION FOR COURTLY DAMSELS.

From Epigram subjoin'd to J. Sylvester's Du Bartas.

BEWARE, fair maid, of mighty courtiers oaths,
Take heed what gifts or favours you receive;
Let not the fading gloise of silken cloaths
Dazzle your vertues, or your fame bereave;
For once but leave the hold you have of grace,
Who will regard your fortune or your face?

Each greedy hand will strive to catch the flower,
When none regard the stalke it grows upon;
Basenesse desires the fruit still to devour,
And leave the tree to fall or stand alone;
But this advise, fair creature, take of mee,
Let none take fruit unless hee'll ha e the tree.

Beleeve not oaths, nor much protesting men,
Credit no voves, nor a bewailing song;
Let courtiers sweare, forswear, and sweare agen,
The heart doth live ten regions from the tongue;
For when with oaths and voves they make you tremble,
Beleeve them least for then the most dissemble.

Beware lest Cræsus doe corrupt thy minde,
Or fond ambition sell thy modesty;
Say, though a king thou even courteous finde,
Hee cannot pardon thy impurity.
Begin with kings, to subjects you will fall;
From lord to lackey, and at last to all.

ON FRIENDSHIP.

From Paradise of Daynty Devis. fol. 1. 3. signed M. Ylorf.

NOT stayed state, but feeble stay,
Not costly robes, but bare array;
Not pased welth, but present want,
Not heped store, but sclender skant;
Not plenty's purse, but poore estate,
Not happy hap, but froward fate;
Not with at wil, but want of joy,
Not hart's good helth, but hart's annoy;
Not freedome's use but prisoner's thrall,
Not costly seate, but lowest fall;
Not weale I meane, but wretched wo,
Doth truly try the freënd from foe;
And nowght but frowarde fortune proves,
Who fauning faines, or simply loves.

THE SELF RIVAL. A NOUVELLETTE FROM THE FRENCH. *

WOMEN with an eminent degree of beauty and elegance never fail pleasing at first sight ; and, on the other hand, the plain and forbidding may also assure themselves of a contrary effect ; the former have nothing to fear, nor the latter to hope. But they who are neither of a striking beauty nor ugliness, it much concerns to take great precautions at a first interview, the success of which depends not only on the taste of him to whom they are desirous of appearing amiable, but on the different dispositions in which the man may happen to be ; as in a gloomy moment of chagrin he may be disgusted with one of those half beauties, with whom amidst the festivity of an entertainment he would have been charmed.

An only daughter, one of those equivocal beauties we have been speaking of, became, at first sight, enamoured of a gentleman on whom she perceived that the first sight of her had not such an effect. They happened to meet at a judge's chambers about a law suit on which depended the welfare of the two families. In order to adjust an affair of such concern, yet uncertain, a match was agreed on between the two parents, and a day was appointed in which this happy agreement should be celebrated by a splendid feast. The heiress made her appearance on that occasion in a very careless dress, and her compliments and behaviour were no less void of ceremony. This created some astonishment ; and being asked by her mother what reason she had for such singularity, she made answer, that having perceived, at the judge's chamber, that her person

* From this performance Mrs Cowley has borrowed the plot of her comedy entitled the Belles Stratagem.

April 17.

ON THE FRENCH. *

beauty and elegance
on the other hand,
are themselves of a
ing to fear, nor the
neither of a striking
to take great pre-
of which depends
they are desirous
rent dispositions in
n a gloomy moment
e of those half beau-
an entertainment he
equivocal beauties we
st sight, enamoured
t that the first sight
ppened to meet at a
which depended the
er to adjust an affair
match was agreed on
is appointed in which
brated by a splendid
nce on that occasion,
compliments and beha-

This created some
mother what reason
ade answer, that ha-
ber, that her person

borrowed the plot of her

1793.

the self rival, a tale.

255

was not like to create any love in her future husband,
she would endeavour at least to gain his esteem by mo-
desty.

The gentleman, who had been for some time expected, came; he was a very personable youth, and though not wanting in manners or good sense, of an excessive frankness, plainly speaking what he thought. His first speech at coming in was to the mother, saying he came to pay his duty to her; that this morning was the first time he had ever heard of the marriage which his father intended for him. "Had I known, (continued he,) saluting the young lady, that you were she with whom I am to pass my life, I would have entreated you freely to have told me, whether in a marriage concerted between our parents, merely for the mutual interest of the two families, you as willingly conformed to your mother's directions, as I obey my father; for if the match be in the least against your inclination, it is what I will never suffer myself to be brought to." To this the mother, preventing the daughter, answered, "That her daughter had most willingly obeyed at the very first intimation. But, Sir, allow me to desire that you, with your natural sincerity, would declare, whether you have any liking to my daughter." "O! (answered he,) I see supper is on the table, I will answer that question at the dessert; but for the present let us sit down." The table talk turned entirely on the oddness of a marriage so suddenly concluded: not a word came from the daughter, and it was very seldom she looked at the gentleman, though already in love with him; but she had her drift. At length comes the dessert, and the servants being ordered to withdraw, the mother challenged the gentleman's promise of freely declaring his mind; which he did with all imaginable politeness; he gave her to understand that her daughter had not touched his heart; but

protested that she might depend on the most civil treatment, and every mark of real affection. This new manner of making love occasioned a good deal of pleasantry, till the company broke up. The mother, in her return home, rallied her daughter for sitting like a mope at table. "I had my reasons for it, (said the daughter,) I did it to make myself loved." 'Loved! (answered the mother,) you go an odd way to work.' But this sagacious girl laid open her scheme so much to the mother's satisfaction, that she promised to act a part in it.

The day following, the gentleman paid a visit to the daughter, whom he did not love, but whom, for her character, he esteemed. After a short silence, she, with a mien which could give him no great idea of her intellects, said, that as she had no hopes of his love, she at least required from him an excessive proof of his esteem, which was, should he hereafter take a fancy to any other woman, to make her his confidante. This proposal he looked on in the light which he thought it deserved, and made answer, that as far as he knew himself, he was not the most propense to amours, but that should such a thing fall out, his reason would help him to stifle a passion, and conceal it from himself, so far from imparting it to his wife. She insisted that she would stand in his heart, at least in the rank of a good friend. This produced a long contest, managed with great indifference on his side, and with a vapid sort of obstinacy on hers. He still would not promise so extravagant a confidence, till, to be rid of her importunities, with a contemptuous laugh, he complied with what she had been soliciting. Another good quality of this gentleman was, that what he had promised he kept to. He took his leave of her, telling her, in a careless manner, that he was going to the ball, and always put on a Spanish dress, and very seldom missed a night; to

which she answered, that she could not endure a ball, dancing was a thing that she could never learn.

He was no sooner in the street than she sent for an Espagnoletta habit, purposing to follow him.—With the finest shape in the world, and an advantageous stature, she had all the graces of attitude, and danced inimitably; her neck, the contour of her face, and her eyes were perfectly beautiful; so that with a little mask, and the apertures for the eyes very open, her appearance was quite enchanting. She soon attracted the eyes of the whole company, and her Spaniard was not the least charmed: being taken out to dance, she herein increased the admiration of her person. The Spaniard, who stood forward to have the better sight of her, had the high pleasure of being chosen for her second partner.—After dancing, they fell into conversation. The Spaniard, enraptured with the brilliancy of her repartees, and the turn and delicacy of her thoughts, little imagined this engaging person to be her whom he had seen only in her negligée, which hid her shape, and disfigured her air, and affected an indolence bordering on stupidity; in a word, he began to love her beyond what he thought himself susceptible of, and rejoiced in the happiness only of being told by her that she was to be at the ball on the following night, and in the same habit.

On the afternoon of the next day he waited on his future bride, whom he found in her usual indolence, and more carelessly dressed than before; but in her discourse a surprizing alteration. Such judgement, such elevation of thought, such tenderness of sentiments, and delivered with such amiable sweetness, that he began to grow a little easy, though she wanted the sparkling wit, and radiant charms of the Espagnoletta: yet some signs of extreme agitation escaped him; and from time to time, to her great joy, he

fell into unusual distractions. She now plainly saw that he was smitten. They both kept their word to meet at the ball; and in a conversation still more animated than that of the last night, she threw fresh fuel on his love: but his marriage obtruding itself among his raptures, gave rise to such forcible reflections, that, by a very extraordinary effort of virtue, he was for suddenly leaving the *Espagnoletta*. "How! will you leave me?" (says she,) with an air sufficient to have enamoured him, if he had not been so. On this he sunk down again in his chair without speaking a word. "I see, (says she,) that to detain you I stand in need of all my charms; well then, I will unmask." "No such thing! no such thing!" (cried he, labouring in the noble conflict.) "What will become of me?" And, in effect dreading the consequence of a longer stay, he instantly broke from her. This very probably was the first time that a mistress has been pleased at a lover's overcoming the passion he had for her. The *Espagnoletta*, on this flight of her Spaniard, was no less delighted with his virtue than with his love.

To be concluded in our next.

INDEX INDICATORIUS.

Continued from page 191.

AN *Anonymous* who had sent a translation of a poem from the French, on a subject the Editor did not judge altogether suitable for his miscellany, writes thus: "Though the translator is by no means mortified in not, having found admission, since the Editor is pleased to think the subject of *salvation unhappily chosen*,—though the original author may console himself in the sentiment of an English poet, with a slight variation,

—I might be proud to see
Him who rejects his God rejecting me."

The Editor hopes no answer to this is now necessary on his part. He has too great a respect for religion ever to wish to see that subject improperly introduced on any occasion.

April 17.

plainly saw the
word to meet at
ore animated than
on his love: but
raptures, gave rise
very extraordinary
ving the Espagno-
ys she,) with an air
e had not been so.
hair without speak-
o detain you I stand
will unmask." "No
e, labouring in the
ne?" And, in effect
r stay, he instantly
was the first time
er's overcoming the
oletta, on this flight
with his virtue than

next.

poem from the French,
together suitable for his
tor is by no means mor-
the Editor is pleased to
though the original au-
an English poet, with a

me."

ecessary on his part. He
wish to see that subject

1793.

index indicatorius.

256

W. L. after complimenting the Editor in a very handsome manner, suggests the propriety of making the description of the plates always follow the plates directly, without being separated by any intervening matter; a hint that has been since that time pretty generally adhered to.—Indeed it has been universally so ordered, if the bookbinder attended to the directions given to him.

A. L. after a handsome compliment on the papers that appeared some time ago in the Bee on the literary character of Buchanan, exhorts other men of talents to come forward and rescue from a kind of oblivion into which they have accidentally fallen, some other eminent characters which have done honour to this country; among whom he specifies William Drummond of Hawthornden the patriarch of Scotland, Arthur Johnston author of *Parenga*, and William Ballanden. "There is, (says he,) I know in many a reluctance to produce their works in a periodical, or what they may suppose a fugitive miscellany; but let it be remembered that Pope, Swift, Atterbury, Arbuthnot, Addison, and almost all the eminent men of the British Augustan age, appeared most conspicuous in such publications; and that except authors write their books to be printed in a large octavo at least, and on tough soft paper, they have a much better chance to be often handled by writing choice little pieces in the Bee, than by composing treatises on the modern plan of *Book making*, which would soon call for a bachelor Carasco to weed them after the manner of Don Quixote's library, were it not for the fortunate circumstance of deperition at which I have cautiously hinted above." The Editor is much obliged to this correspondent for his good wishes, and has the happiness to observe that they have been effected above what he could reasonably have expected. He is not at liberty to say how much he has been indebted to names that are already, and will be illustrious in future times; but he hopes still to be able to adhere to such a chastened steadiness of conduct, as to refuse admission of any piece into his miscellany that shall tend to make them ashamed of the company in which they shall appear.

Mark sends a collection of jests, which unfortunately have been thrown away on the Bee.—Specimen. "One night when Mr Garrick in the character of Hastings was going off the stage after having repeated the following line,

"And die with pleasure for my country's good,"

a droll tar in the upper gallery cried out, after having dislodged a quid," "Avast, brother! with your cheek jaw and palaver! Lords a'nt

so ready to die for old England now a days." It is hoped this specimen will amply satisfy both our readers and the writer.

H—B— is very much dissatisfied with the critique upon some English plays which appeared in some early numbers of the Bee, and at great length enters into a vindication of many play writers in opposition to Shakespeare; which our scanty limits forbid us to quote at length. "I observe, (says he,) his L—p has a very great partiality for Shakespeare; yet if he *was* to recollect that neither before nor since the days of that immortal genius, has dame Nature bestowed such vast talents for poetic fire upon any writer that has appeared, he surely would not so much as he does cut to pieces the works of many a great man. Was his L—p for one moment to wave the idea of Shakespeare's uncommon powers, and take an impartial review of the various pieces that have been produced by other English and Irish writers, he would see a good cause to be less severe in his criticism." This is evidently a *young* writer. For his sake, and that of other young writers, the Editor will briefly state what occurred to himself on the subject of criticism at an early period of his life. He recollects the time perfectly well, when he heard with astonishment, men of sense talk with raptures of the inimitable beauties of Shakespeare. He was too diffident to venture to dissent from them openly; but he thought in his own mind he knew what was good and evil as well as another; and though he durst not say it, he was perfectly convinced that there was no more comparison between Thomson and Shakespeare in point of dramatic excellence, than between the sun and the moon. In no department is a knowledge of the various operations of the human mind so necessary as in that of judging of dramatic excellence: nor can that knowledge be ever obtained but from experience.

To be continued.

TO THE READERS OF THE BEE.

*** A NEW map of France divided into compartments according to the allotment of the National Assembly, is now engraving, and will be ready to be delivered with an early number of the ensuing volume. This map will be executed in the neatest manner; and will exhibit with great distinctness, not only the modern divisions, but also the ancient divisions of that country; as well as the principal roads throughout the kingdom; which never has been done on any other map hitherto published.

April 17.

is hoped this speci-
riter.

critique upon some
bers of the Bee, and
lay writers in oppo-
orbid us to quote at
very great partiality
neither before nor
ne Nature bestowed
that has appeared,
pieces the works of
nt to wave the idea
n impartial review of
her English and Irish
ere in his criticism."
e, and that of other
hat occurred to him-
d of his life. He re-
d with astonishment,
le beauties of Shakes-
nt from them openly;
was good and evil as
he was perfectly con-
etween Thomson and
e, than between the
nowledge of the various
in that of judging of
be ever obtained but

EE.

mpartments according
is now engraving, and
nber of the ensuing vo-
test manner; and will
modern divisions, but
s well as the principal
r has been done on any

125.

THE BEE,

OR

LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,

FOR

WEDNESDAY, APRIL 24. 1793.

INTRODUCTION TO JANE D'ARC.

AMONG the extraordinary events that are record-
ed in history, few can equal those that respect the
heroine of this story. They are recorded with all
the gravity of other historical events by the sagest
historians and annalists of the times. The facts in-
deed are incontestible; and no one has ever doubted
that she was the immediate cause of that astonish-
ing revolution in the affairs of France, which ter-
minated in the establishment of Charles VII. on the
throne of his ancestors, and the total expulsion of
the English from that kingdom. At the time this
heroine first made her appearance, so low was the
power of the Dauphin, that not a single place be-
longed to him but the town of Orleans alone, which
was then closely besieged by the English; nor did
there appear the smallest human probability that
ever he could procure an army strong enough to
raise the siege of that city, on which alone his all
depended. In what manner this simple girl contri-

VOL. xiv.

LL

†

262 *memoirs of the Maid of Orleans. April 24.*
 buted to bring about such an unexpected revolution
 will be learnt from the memoir that follows, which
 has been sent to the Editor by an ingenious corres-
 pondent, to whom he lies under very great obliga-
 tions for this and former favours.

MEMOIRS OF JANE D'ARC, SURNAMED THE MAID OF ORLEANS.

" Dauphin, I am by birth a shepherd's daughter,
 " My wit untrain'd in any kind of art.
 " Heaven, and our lady gracious, hath it pleas'd
 " To shine on my contemptible estate:
 " Lo! whilst I waited on my tender lambs,
 " And to sun's parching heat display'd my cheeks,
 " God's mother deigned to appear to me:
 " And in a vision full of majesty
 " Will'd me to learn my true vocation,
 " And free my country from calamity;
 " Her aid she promis'd and assur'd success.
 " In complete glory she revealed herself!
 " And whereas I was black and swart before,
 " With those clear rays which she infus'd on me,
 " That beauty am I blest with which you see.
 " Ask me what question thou cans't possible,
 " And I will answer unpremeditated:
 " My courage try by combat, if thou dars't,
 " And thou shalt find that I exceed my sex.
 " Resolve on this: thou shalt be fortunate,
 " If thou receive me for thy warlike mate."

SHAKESPEARE, HENRY VI. Part 1st. Act 1. Sc. 2.

JANE D'ARC was born at Donremy, a hamlet of the
 parish of Greux, upon the Meuse, near Vaucouleurs;
 her father's name was James d'Arc, her mother's
 Isabella Romée. Her education was proportioned to
 the mediocrity of her parent's fortune, and little is
 known of her infancy; for she did seem destined to
 act the part she afterwards performed. She left
 her parents at an early age; and void of experience,
 offered herself as servant to an inn, not knowing
 how fatal such places are to virtue and chastity:
 she however preserved both; and as she had a
 strength and courage above her years and sex, she

us. April 24.
ected revolution
ollows, which
genious corres-
great obliga-

ID OF ORLEANS.

ughter,

pleas'd

y cheeks,

fore,
on me,
you see.
ble,

s't,
ex.
te.
ce."

1st. Act 1. Sc. 2.

y, a hamlet of the
ear Vaucouleurs;
rc, her mother's
proportioned to
tune, and little is
seem destined to
ormed. She left
oid of experience,
an, not knowing
ue and chastity:
ad as she had a
years and sex, she

1795. *memoirs of the Maid of Orleans.* 263
employed herself in the stables, and her amuse-
ment was when she rode the horses to water, to
exercise them well afterwards. This was her riding
school; and she was such an excellent horse-wo-
man, that when she joined the army there was
not any officer that could manage his horse with
more address. Jane was very handsome; and the
violent exercises she had accustomed herself to had
given her that complexion and health that animate
beauty. With so much to charm, it was not pos-
sible for Jane to want a lover. She had one; but
history has not named him, who upon some answers
from her, which he interpreted according to his
wishes, summoned her before the officialité at Toul,
in order to force her to marry him. Jane appeared,
and answered with so much candour and good
sense, that her lover lost his cause. He strove after-
wards to continue his pursuit; but Jane would not
listen to him: and in order to get rid of him, return-
ed to her father. This was the period when she first
thought of her mission; and it arose from all the
news she had heard of the affairs of France at the inn,
in which places such topics are usually discussed.
Her imagination took fire; and she looked upon her-
self as a girl destined by heaven to tear France out
of the hands of the English. Her father by dint of
her continually talking of the visions and orders she
received to go to the king of France, persuaded
himself she was inspired. She accompanied her
uncle and aunt to Vaucouleurs, where they had
some business with the governor M. Baudricourt;
and when they had finished, she said to him, "Know

Sir Governor, that God has some time since, often informed and commanded me, that I should go to the gentle Dauphin, who ought to be and is the true king of France, who will give me arms and soldiers, wherewith I shall raise the siege of Orleans, and lead him to be crowned at Rheims." Baudricourt looked upon her as a madwoman, and answered her with contempt. Longpont, an old gentleman whom she afterwards visited, finding a great deal of good sense mixed with her rhapsodies, did not treat her so scornfully. The affairs of Charles VII. were in such a desperate situation, that although the arm of a girl of seventeen years could not be of any great help, yet it was not to be despised. All that remained now to the king was the city of Orleans; and that was warmly besieged by the English. The arrival of a young girl that might be looked upon as sent by heaven, might perhaps be sufficient to re-animate their courage. Longpont represented all these things to the governor of Vaucouleurs. Jane returned again in a few days afterwards, and said to him: "In the name of God! you delay too long in sending me; this day the gentle Dauphin has had great loss near Orleans, and worse will happen if you do not send me soon." Baudricourt having afterwards learnt that the French had been repulsed with loss in attacking a convoy of herrings sent by the duke of Bedford*,

* As many families in Scotland may be interested respecting some of their ancestors who fell at the battle of Herrings, (so called from the convoy consisting chiefly of that and similar articles, it being

no longer made any objections ; but resolved to send her to the king. He gave her arms and a horse, which she mounted with so much grace and skill, that that alone would have been sufficient to have

Lent.) I shall literally transcribe from a scarce journal of the siege of Orleans what relates to it.

Celuy jour de landemain, qui fut samedi, douzieme jour de Fevrier, de Brandons, Mefire Jean Fascot (Sir John Fastolf) le baillie d'Evreux pour les Anglois, Mefire Simon Murhier prevost de Paris, et plusieurs autres chevaliers et escuyers du pais d'Angleterre et de France, accompagnez de quinze cens combattans tant Anglois, Picards, Normans, que autres gens de divers pais, amenoient environ trois cens charriots, &c. chargez de vivres et de plusieurs habillemens de guerre, comme canons, arcs, trousses, traits et autre choses, les menans aux autres Anglois tenans le siege d'Orleans. Mais quand ils securent par leur espies la contenance des François et cogneurent que leur intention estoit de les assaillir ; ils s'enclourent et firent un parc de leur charroz et des paux aizuz, en maniere de barrieres, laissant une seule longue et étroite yssue ou entree tellement que par là convenoit entrer, qui les vouloit assaillir. Et ce fait se mirent en telle ordonnance de bataille attendans là vivre ou mourir : combien que d'echapper n'avoient gueres d'esperance, considerans leur petit nombre contre la multitude des François : qui tous assembles d'un commun accord conclurent que nul ne descendroit des chevaux, sinon les archers et gens de trait qui en leur venue faisoient devoir tirer. Apres laquelle conclusion se mirent devant La Hire, Poton, Saulten, Canede, (probably Salton and Kennedy) et plusieurs autres venans d'Orleans, qui estoient environ quinze cens combattans qui furent advertis que les Anglois amenans les vivres venoient a la file, non ordonnez et sans avoir nulle suspicion d'être surpris : pourquoy ils furent tous d'une opinion qu'ils les assailleroient ainsi qu'ils venoient despourvuement. Mais le comte de Clermont manda plusieurs fois et par divers messages a la Hire et autres ainsi disposans d'assaillir leurs adversaires et qu'ils trouvoient en eux tant grand avantage qu'ils ne leur faissent aucun assaut jusque a sa venue, et qu'ils leur ameneroit de trois a quatre mille combattans, inoult desirans d'assaillir aux Anglois. Pour l'honneur et l'amour du quel ils de laisserent leur entreprise a leur très grande deplaisance, et surtout de La Hire, qui demonstroit l'apparence de leur dommage entant que on donnoit espace aux Anglois d'eux mettre et serrer ensemble. Et avecques ce d'eux fortifier de paux et de charriots. Et a la verité La Hire et ceux de sa compaignie partis d'Orleans, estoient arrestez en un champ au front et tant pres les Anglois que tres legierement les avoient vus, comme est dit venir a la file et eux fortifier, dolens à merveilles de ce que les orioient assaillir, pour la defence et continuels messages d'iceluy comte de Clermont, qui toujours s'approchoit au plus qu'il pouvoit. D'autres part porta aussi moult impacien-

266 *memoirs of the Maid of Orleans. April 24.*
 imposed on the multitude. He informed the king
 of what he had done; and gave her two gentle-
 men to escort her to Tours. Their names were
 Jean de Metz, and Bertrand de Pelonge, both of the

ment celle attente le connestable d'Ecoise. Lequel estoit pareille-
 ment venu là pres à tout environ quatre cens combattans, on avoit de
 bien et vaillans hommes. Et tellement qu'ainsi qu'entre deux et
 trois heures apres midy approcherent les archers et gens de trait Fran-
 çois, d'eux leurs adversaires dont aucuns estoient ja saillis de leur parc,
 qu'ils contraignirent reculer tres hastivement, et eux rebouter dedans
 par force de trait, dont ils les chargerent tant espesement qu'ils en tu-
 erent plusieurs: et ceux qui purent echapper, s'en rentrent dans leurs
 fortifications avecques les autres. Pourquoy et lors quand le connes-
 table d'Ecoise voit qu'ils se tenoient ainsi serrez et rangez sans mon-
 strer semblant d'ysir, il fut par trop grand chaleur tant desirant de
 les vouloir afsaillir, qu'il despeça toute l'ordonnance qui avoit été fait
 de tous, que nulle ne descendist. Car il se mit apres sans attendre les
 autres, et à son exemple et pour lui ayder descendirent ausi le Bas-
 tard d'Orleans, le Seigneur d'Orval, Mefire Guillaume Estuard
 (Steuart) Mefire Jean de Mailhac, Seigneur de Chateaubrun, Vi-
 comte de Bridiers, Mefire Jean de Lesgot, (probably Scott) le Sei-
 gneur de Verduran, Mefire Loys de Rocheleouart, Seigneur de Mon-
 piñean et plusieurs autres chevaliers et escuyers avecques environ
 quatre cens combattans, sans les gens de trait, qui ja s'estoient mis à
 pied, et avoient reboutez les Anglois, et faict moult vaillamment. Mais
 peu leur valut: car quand les Anglois virent que la grande bataille,
 qui estoit assez loig venoit lachement, et ne se joignoit avec le connes-
 table et les autres de pied, ils saillirent hastivement de leur parc, et
 frapperent dedans les François étans à pied et les mirent en disarroy
 et en fuite, non pas toutes fois sans grande tuerrie: car il y mourut de
 trois à quatre cens combattans François. Et outre ce les Anglois
 non saonlez de la tuerrie qu'ils avoient faicte en la place
 devant leur parc, s'espandirent hastivement par les champs chaisant
 ceux le pied tellement, qu'on voyoit bien douze de leurs etendarts
 loing l'une de l'autre par divers lieux à moins d'un trait d'arbalistre de
 la principale place ou avoit été la discomfiture. Parquoy la Hire,
 Poton, et plusieurs autres vaillans hommes qui moult ennus s'en al-
 leient ainsi honteusement et s'estoient tirés ensemble pres du lieu de la
 destrouffe, rassemblerent environ soixante ou quatre vingts combattans
 qui les suivoient ça et là et frapperent sur les Anglois ainsi espars,
 tellement qu'ils en tuerent plusieurs. Et certes si tous les autres Fran-
 çois fessent ainsi retournerz qu'ils firent, l'honneur et le profit du jour
 leur feust demouris: combien que paravant avoient été la mors et tuez
 plusieurs grand seigneurs, chevaliers, escuyers, nobles et vaillans ca-
 pitaines et chefs de guerre. Et entre lesquels y furent tuez Mefire
 Guillaume d'Albert, Seigneur d'Orval, Mefire Jean Estuard connes-
 table d'Ecoise, Mefire Guillaume Estuard son frere, le Seigneur de

ans. April 24.
formed the king
her two gentle-
their names were
age, both of the

Lequel estoit parcellé-
abattans, on avoit de
nsi qu'entre deux et
et gens de traict Fran-
jà saillis de leur parc.
t eux rebouter dedans
pesement qu'ils en tu-
rentrent dans leurs
lors quand le connes-
e et rangez sans mon-
leur tant desirant de
ance qui avoit été faict
apres sans attendre les
endirent aussi le Bas-
Guillaume Estuard
de Chateaubrun, Vi-
bably Scott) le Seig-
art, Seigneur de Mon-
yers avecques environ
c, qui jà s'estoient mis a
ouh vaillamment. Mais
que la grande bataille,
oignoit avec le connes-
ement de leur parc, et
les mirent en disarroy
ic: car il y mourut de
t outre ce les Anglois
t faicte en la place
ar les champs chassant
uize de leurs etendars
un traict d'arbalistre de
ure. Parquoy la Hire,
si moult ennuy s'en al-
emble pres du lieu de la
quatre vingts combattans
es Anglois ainsi espars,
es si tous les autres Fran-
neur et le profit du jour
oient été la mors et tuez
ers, nobles et vaillans ca-
s y furent tuez Mefire
re Jean Estuard connes-
on frere, le Seigneur de

1793. *memoirs of the Maid of Orleans.* 267
province of Champagne; but they made some diffi-
culties to accompany her; and indeed not without
reason, because they would be forced to pass very
near the enemy in many places. As soon as Jane
perceived their doubts and fears, she said to them,
“ In the name of God! lead me to the gentle Dau-
phin, and have no fears of yourselves or of me; for
I warrant you shall have no hinderance or harm.”
It is worthy of remark that she always called the
king Dauphin, until he had been crowned.

They passed by Auxerre and many towns in pos-
session of the English; as well as through countries
under obedience to the king, though wasted by rob-
bers, without any attack or hurt.

She appeared before the king, dressed as a war-
rior, and knew him in the midst of his courtiers,
who attempted to deceive her; she addressed her dis-

Verduran, le Seigneur de Chateaubrun, Mefire Loys de Rochechouart,
et Mefire Jean Chabot, avec plusieurs autres, qui tous estoient de grande
noblesse et tres renommée vaillance. Les corps des quels Seigneurs
furent depuis apportez à Orleans, et mis en sepulture dans la grand
eglise dicte Sainte Croix. Là on se faist pour eux beau service di-
vine. De cette bataille echappa entre autres le Bastard d'Orleans,
obstant ce que dès le commencement avoit été bleissé d'un traict au pied:
parquoy deux de ses archers le tirerent à tres grande peine hors de la
prise, le monterent à cheval, et ainsi le sauverent. Le comte de
Clermont, qui ce jour avoit été faict chevalier, ni toute la groisse bat-
taille, ne firent oncque semblant de seconrir les compagnons, tant par-
ce qu'ils estoient descendus à pied contre la conclusion de tous, com-
me ainsi parce qu'ils les voyoient presque tous tuez devant eux. Mais
sitost qu'ils apperçurent que les Anglois en estoient maîtres, ils se mi-
rent en chemin vers Orleans en quoy ne firent pas honnestement mais
honteusement. Et ils eurent assez espace d'eux en aller. Car les
Anglois ne les chasserent pas obstant que la plupart estoient à pied et
qu'ils savoient les François être plus grand nombre qu'ils n'estoient.
Combien que tout l'honneur et le profit de la victoire en demeura aux
Anglois, dont estoit chef pour lors Mefire Jean Fascot (Fastolf)
avecques lequel estoit aussi Mefire Thomas Rameton qui parcellé-
ment avoit grand charge de gens d'armes.

268 *memoirs of the Maid of Orleans.* April 24.
course to him. "Gentle Dauphin, it is to you I speak, why are you unwilling to believe me? I tell you that God has pity on you, your kingdom, and your people; for St Louis and Charlemagne are on their knees before him, praying in your behalf. Besides, I can tell you such things as will force you to give me credit." She then, in the presence of the duc d'Alençon, the sieigneur de Treves, Christophle de Harcourt, and Gerard Machet his confessor, after having made them swear they would not reveal what she should tell the king, informed him of some particular facts which were only known to himself; this so much surprised him, that he determined on granting her request; and after taking other necessary precautions to avoid being a dupe, resolved to furnish her with a proper equipage, and send her to the assistance of Orleans.

During this time, the queen of Sicily, to be assured of her virtue, placed her in the hands of matrons, who, after a most scrupulous examination, gave their testimony so much in her favour, that she acquired and afterwards preserved the surname of *Maid*.

The king however judged it expedient that she should first be taken to Poitiers, where his parliament then was; he himself went there; and as they were conducting her, she inquired where they were taking her. Upon being told it was to Poitiers, she replied, "In the name of God! I know I shall have much to do there, but he will aid me; therefore in his name let us go on." She lod.

Orleans. April 24.
in, it is to you
to believe me?
you, your king-
Louis and Charle-
s, praying in your
such things as
She then, in the
the siegneur de
rt, and Gerard
ing made them
at she should tell
e particular facts
elf; this so much
t on granting her
necessary precau-
ed to furnish her
her to the assis-

Stilly, to be af-
the hands of ma-
lous examination,
her favour, that
erved the surname

expedient that she
where his parlia-
there; and as they
ed where they were
it was to Poitiers,
God! I know I
at he will aid me;
go on." She lod-

1793. *memoirs of the Maid of Orleans.* 269

ged in Poitiers at the house of one Jean Rabateau, and was put under the care of his wife, a woman of an unblemished character. She was dressed as a man, and would not change her dress. Many doctors in theology, and other learned men, assembled at the house where she was, and upon asking them what they wanted with her, she was told that they came to her because they heard that she had told the king she was an ambassadress from heaven, and advanced many weighty reasons why she ought not to be believed. They were upwards of two hours with her, and much astonished at the answers she made, and how a simple shepherdess could make such prudent replies. Among them was a Carmelite doctor, very learned in theology, who having told her that the Holy Writ forbids any faith being given to such assertions without other signs; she replied, that she did not wish to tempt God, but that the sign which God had given her, was the raising of the siege of Orleans, and the crowning of the king at Rheims; if they would come there, they should see the truth of it. This was at that time scarcely credible, and thought impossible, considering the forces the English had before Orleans; and that from Blois to Rheims not one place belonged to the French. Another doctor then said to her; "Jane, you ask men and arms to assist you; now if it is as you say, that it is God's will that the English quit the kingdom of France, and return to their own country, if this is so, then there needs not any men or arms, because his will alone is sufficient." To which she answered, that she only required a small number

279 *memoirs of the Maid of Orleans. April 24.*
who would fight, and God would give them the victory.

After this the theologians consulted together what advice they should give the king, and they unanimously agreed, so strange did her answers appear to them, that his majesty ought to put confidence in her, and attempt to execute what she had proposed.

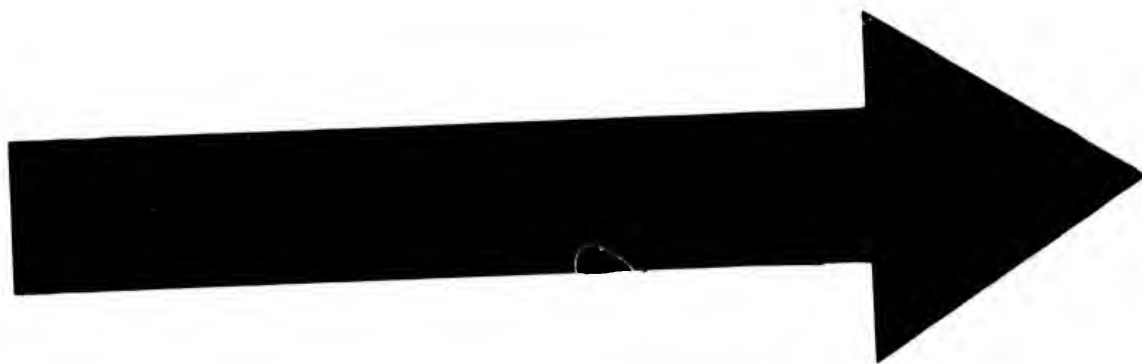
The next day many of the principal persons of the parliament visited her, who before they saw her exclaimed it was deceit and fancy, but returned with quite contrary opinions. She received also visits from the principal ladies. They wished to persuade her to lay aside her man's drefs. Her answer was, "No doubt it appears strange to you; and not without cause: but it must be so; for I must arm myself and serve the gentle dauphin in arms; therefore I must suit my drefs to the occasion. Besides, when I am in this drefs among the men they will not have any improper desires; and I trust by this means to preserve my purity of mind as well as of body." Among her visitors was the master of requests of the king's household, who said to her, "Jane they are about to try your courage, and see whether you will be able to victual Orleans. This appears to me a difficult job, considering the fortifications about the town, and the great strength and power of the English." "In God's name, (says she,) we will do it, and at our ease; for not one of the English will make a sally or even attempt to hinder us." Her equipage was completed, and Jean Dolon was her squire; as famous for his courage as

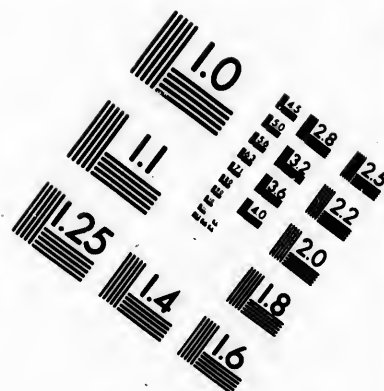
ans. April 24,
re them the vic-

sulted together
king, and they
her answers ap-
ut to put confi-
te what she had

pal persons of the
re they saw her
but returned with
ceived also visits
ished to persuade

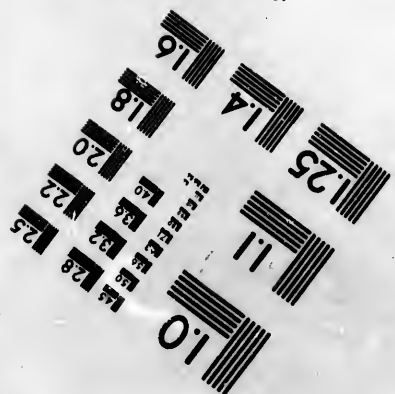
Her answer was,
ou ; and not with-
I must arm my-
n arms ; therefore
on. Besides, when
en they will not
I trust by this
mind as well as
was the master of
, who said to her,
your courage, and
to victual Orleans.
bb, considering the
the great strength
God's name, (says
ase ; for not one of
or even attempt to
completed, and Jean
us for his courage as





A resolution test chart featuring several groups of horizontal and vertical lines of varying thicknesses. Each group is accompanied by a numerical value indicating the resolution. The values include 1.0, 1.1, 1.25, 1.4, 1.6, 1.8, 2.0, 2.2, 2.5, 2.8, 3.2, 3.6, 4.0, 4.5, 5.0, 5.6, 6.3, 7.1, 8.0, 9.0, 10, 11.2, 12.5, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22.5, 25, 28, 32, 36, 40, 45, 50, 56, 63, 71, 80, 90, 100, 112, 125, 140, 160, 180, 200, 225, 250, 280, 320, 360, 400, 450, 500, 560, 630, 710, 800, 900, 1000, 1120, 1250, 1400, 1600, 1800, 2000, 2250, 2500, 2800, 3200, 3600, 4000, 4500, 5000, 5600, 6300, 7100, 8000, 9000, 10000, 11200, 12500, 14000, 16000, 18000, 20000, 22500, 25000, 28000, 32000, 36000, 40000, 45000, 50000, 56000, 63000, 71000, 80000, 90000, 100000, 112000, 125000, 140000, 160000, 180000, 200000, 225000, 250000, 280000, 320000, 360000, 400000, 450000, 500000, 560000, 630000, 710000, 800000, 900000, 1000000, 1120000, 1250000, 1400000, 1600000, 1800000, 2000000, 2250000, 2500000, 2800000, 3200000, 3600000, 4000000, 4500000, 5000000, 5600000, 6300000, 7100000, 8000000, 9000000, 10000000, 11200000, 12500000, 14000000, 16000000, 18000000, 20000000, 22500000, 25000000, 28000000, 32000000, 36000000, 40000000, 45000000, 50000000, 56000000, 63000000, 71000000, 80000000, 90000000, 100000000, 112000000, 125000000, 140000000, 160000000, 180000000, 200000000, 225000000, 250000000, 280000000, 320000000, 360000000, 400000000, 450000000, 500000000, 560000000, 630000000, 710000000, 800000000, 900000000, 1000000000, 1120000000, 1250000000, 1400000000, 1600000000, 1800000000, 2000000000, 2250000000, 2500000000, 2800000000, 3200000000, 3600000000, 4000000000, 4500000000, 5000000000, 5600000000, 6300000000, 7100000000, 8000000000, 9000000000, 10000000000, 11200000000, 12500000000, 14000000000, 16000000000, 18000000000, 20000000000, 22500000000, 25000000000, 28000000000, 32000000000, 36000000000, 40000000000, 45000000000, 50000000000, 56000000000, 63000000000, 71000000000, 80000000000, 90000000000, 100000000000, 112000000000, 125000000000, 140000000000, 160000000000, 180000000000, 200000000000, 225000000000, 250000000000, 280000000000, 320000000000, 360000000000, 400000000000, 450000000000, 500000000000, 560000000000, 630000000000, 710000000000, 800000000000, 900000000000, 1000000000000, 1120000000000, 1250000000000, 1400000000000, 1600000000000, 1800000000000, 2000000000000, 2250000000000, 2500000000000, 2800000000000, 3200000000000, 3600000000000, 4000000000000, 4500000000000, 5000000000000, 5600000000000, 6300000000000, 7100000000000, 8000000000000, 9000000000000, 10000000000000, 11200000000000, 12500000000000, 14000000000000, 16000000000000, 18000000000000, 20000000000000, 22500000000000, 25000000000000, 28000000000000, 32000000000000, 36000000000000, 40000000000000, 45000000000000, 50000000000000, 56000000000000, 63000000000000, 71000000000000, 80000000000000, 90000000000000, 100000000000000, 112000000000000, 125000000000000, 140000000000000, 160000000000000, 180000000000000, 200000000000000, 225000000000000, 250000000000000, 280000000000000, 320000000000000, 360000000000000, 400000000000000, 450000000000000, 500000000000000, 560000000000000, 630000000000000, 710000000000000, 800000000000000, 900000000000000, 1000000000000000, 1120000000000000, 1250000000000000, 1400000000000000, 1600000000000000, 1800000000000000, 2000000000000000, 2250000000000000, 2500000000000000, 2800000000000000, 3200000000000000, 3600000000000000, 4000000000000000, 4500000000000000, 5000000000000000, 5600000000000000, 6300000000000000, 7100000000000000, 8000000000000000, 9000000000000000, 10000000000000000, 11200000000000000, 12500000000000000, 14000000000000000, 16000000000000000, 18000000000000000, 20000000000000000, 22500000000000000, 25000000000000000, 28000000000000000, 32000000000000000, 36000000000000000, 40000000000000000, 45000000000000000, 50000000000000000, 56000000000000000, 63000000000000000, 71000000000000000, 80000000000000000, 90000000000000000, 100000000000000000, 112000000000000000, 125000000000000000, 140000000000000000, 160000000000000000, 180000000000000000, 200000000000000000, 225000000000000000, 250000000000000000, 280000000000000000, 320000000000000000, 360000000000000000, 400000000000000000,

6"



Photographic Sciences Corporation

**23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503**

**CIHM/ICMH
Microfiche
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH
Collection de
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

© 1985



for his prudence; Louis de Comptes, surnamed Imerguet, her page; and many other attendants.

During these preparations, Jane asked for a sword which had been more than a century in the tomb of a knight, behind the altar of St. Catherine at Feirbois. She pretended to have had knowledge of it by revelation, and that it was only with this fatal sword she could extirpate the English. The first use she made of it was to drive away the girls of loose behaviour who followed the army; but in the heat of the action, this marvellous sword, which was half eaten through with rust, broke in her hand. She ordered a banner to be made for her, on which was represented God coming out of a cloud, holding a globe in his hand; it was sprinkled over with flower de luces. Her helmet was surmounted with a plume of white feathers; her horse was of the same colour, and she surpassed all by her beauty, and the address and skill with which she managed him.

To be continued.

FRAGMENTS BY LORD BACON.

For the Bee.

Art of life.—Continued from p. 122.

* * * As in the honest practice of that branch of the art of life which procureth abiding reputation in our families, in our stations, and in the commonwealth, there is great joy and satisfaction, so the reflection on such a conduct, and the sweet remem-

brance of having done what is decent and right affordeth a real and a natural complacency, *that will cast a gleam of refreshing comfort upon the cloudy days of our sickness and distress.*

But although it be true that the considering and recording inwardly that a man is clear and free from wilful fault and just imputation, and standeth fair in the esteem of his fellows, doth attemper outward calamities; yet it will require especial diligence and painful rumination for every man to form within himself a true judgement and a well refined and proportionate taste in life and manners, that he may not foolishly commend himself, nor expect the commendation of others for that which is not truly excellent and worthy.

If the sense of honour and reputation be directed by right reason, so as to have regard only unto the judgement of the wise and good, *obtained by real good practices*, it will furnish a most powerful spur unto vertue; and contrariwise, if it is a vehement lust of the good opinion of those we converse with indiscriminately, it will lead into dangerous excentricities, and shameful enormities. For in many persons the sense of what is proper is very much depraved; and they have learned to measure right and wrong, not by the true standard of morality, but from false and partial rules, devised for other purposes than such as doe promote the happiness of mankind. Now men are hereby insensibly accustomed to admire and esteem many things which are not morally good, and to condemn others that are no way evil.

Thus when corruption and mal practices prevail in a state, and the constitution of the body politic

hath lost its proper ballance, a man will be hated who shall desire to see these corruptions rooted out; and he who commendeth and fostereth the noxious enormities will be approved by all who either buy or sell in this market of abomination.

No wise or good man, therefore, will ever set any great value upon so low a thing as the ignorant commendation of such as know so little of what is truly laudable. He will steadily pursue, (under the regulation of the taciturn prudence we have heretofore sett forth,) what he taketh to be right; and as he will not be greatly lifted up with the praise of such as are under the guidance of prejudice, soe neither will he be much cast down when he is hated and evil spoken of by them, but will rather account it to be an honour.

It was a witty and apposite saying of that great Athenian, who in a speech having received the applauses of the giddy multitude, turned to one in whose judgement he confided, and asked him if he had said a foolish thing.

Whoever is so fond of general commendation as to make the opinion of the vulgar the rule of his conduct, cannot fail of being oftentimes carried into monstrous and ridiculous errors; and although he may by artfull and immoral compliances gain the applause of his confederates, and of such as be gulled by them against the general good, *he will be in the end despised and detested by all men, as having quenched the light of reason and vertue, and lied against the Holy Spirit of truth.* It is therefore a master stroke in the art of life to moderate duly

the love of reputation soe far as never to aim at it by sinistrous devices, or strive to obtain it by such discourses or actions as accord not with real conscientious conviction ; and which, if pursued, will finally terminate in infamy and disgrace.

Another main spring of a goodly reputation, is in the prudent and happy ordering of common discourse, and in the choice of intimate companions.

In the ordering of discourse to give frequent occasion to the shewing forth of the wit and knowledge of those with whom we converse, rather than our own ; and not to push or jade any argument to the discontentment of the prolocutors, and still less to dart out sharp speeches, that are picquant and go to the quick ; but try to furnish a pure and pleasing sort without bitterness, and use satire rather as a shield than javelin in the struggle of argument.

In the choice of companions to prefer such as have been of the acquaintance of your youth, that have no pursuits of ambition or profit of like nature with your own ; that have been known to vindicate your conduct when your back was turned, and have animadverted freely on your conduct to your face. Such companions may ripen into friends, and thus bring a phoenix into your haunts, out of whose ashes may spring in their children the solacement of your old age. Thus much concerning the art of obtaining and preserving a good name may suffice*.

* The Editor hopes his ingenious correspondent will pardon the freedom he has used in modernising the orthography a little, especially in regard to the common words, *be, we, he, &c.* One reason for this was the difficulty of getting it done without casual mistakes, which occasioned a disagreeable want of uniformity in the work ; but the principal cause was that he has received several hints from correspondents requesting it.

ON THE FINE ARTS.

THE understanding of man is very limited, but his vanity is unbounded; hence it is that though he cannot be said to know any one object in nature thoroughly, yet there is scarcely a subject that can come under investigation, on which he does not pronounce in a decisive tone. We frequently assign laws to nature, and pretend to discover causes, to prove that certain things can never happen that we have not already had occasion to take notice of. If, for example, Shakespeare had never appeared in Britain, certain philosophers would have had no difficulty in assigning reasons to prove that the climate, or the soil, or some other peculiarity of this island, were such as to preclude the possibility of our ever having a dramatic writer of any excellence in it. Any person who shall take the trouble of looking into the writings of the French philosophers for half a century backwards, will there meet with whole volumes written to prove that the air of this country is so thick, the climate so variable, and in short so deplorably ill constituted, as to render it impossible for any man who was born in it to have a genius for the fine arts, or ever to be able to attain even a moderate degree of excellence in music or poetry; but above all in painting of any sort, which they assert has been, and for very obvious reasons, which they detail with the most triumphant pride and self consequence, must for ever remain beyond the reach of the natives of this isle.

But unfortunately for these very learned philosophers it has happened by a very strange fatality, that at the present time, in spite of these unanswerable arguments, dame Nature, in one of those freaks which she often takes, as one might say on purpose to confound *the wisdom of the wise*, has so contrived matters as to raise painters of this isle to the first eminence in almost every department of the art of painting. Gavin Hamilton is allowed, even by foreigners, to be at this time above all his competitors in the historic line; unless some of the English school dispute the palm with him. Jacob More, a native of Edinburgh, who was bred a house painter, if I mistake not with old Norrie, is without doubt the first landscape painter in the world; and at this moment, even while he continues to produce new paintings daily, his pictures bring a higher price than those of Claude de Loraine, who has held the first rank in that line for a century past. Sir Joshua Reynolds has raised portrait painting to a degree of dignity among the fine arts formerly unknown. By the elegance of his attitudes, the easy flow of his outline, and the unaffected though graceful simplicity which he has thrown into all his pictures, he has chastened even the taste of the connoisseur, while he charms the most ignorant beholder. Stubbs never had an equal for painting horses and other domestic animals; Elmer for dead game possesses merit of a superlative degree; and Wedgwood has introduced an elegance of form, and a delicacy in the mode of ornamenting even the most common pieces of furniture, that can be rivalled on-

April 24.

turned philoso-
ange fatality,
ese unanswer-
f those freaks
y on purpose
so contrived
le to the first
of the art of
even by fo-
is competitors
the English
Jacob More, a
house painter,
without doubt
d; and at this
produce new
higher price
has held the
past. Sir Jo-
nting to a de-
arts formerly
attitudes, the
affected though
wn into all his
ste of the con-
rant beholder.
ing horses and
ead game pos-
; and Wedge-
orm, and a de-
even the most
be rivalled on-

1793.

on the fine arts.

277

ly by the disciples that he himself has formed. But I should never have done were I to enumerate the various artists of the British school, who now claim an eminent degree of merit in the imitative arts.

Nature having thus belied the prophecies and fine spun theories of the French dictators in philosophy and science, they also have now altered their tone, and instead of attempting to prove, as heretofore, that Britain was incapable of producing a tolerable painter of any sort, they now discover that Britain possesses advantages beyond any other nation; and clearly demonstrate that the British school must of necessity rise to a supreme excellence in this art, which none other could ever hope to reach. Whether their prophecies in this respect will prove more true than their former assertions, we pretend not to say; but it is certain that our countrymen will be very willing to believe them in regard to this particular. For their satisfaction the following extract is selected from the last work on the fine arts published in France that has come in our way, not doubting but it will give very general satisfaction to our readers.

Extracts from the DICTIONNAIRE des ARTS de PEINTURE, &c. par M. M. Watelet et Levesque.

The different Schools of Painting characterised.

A NEW school is lately formed in England. Though yet in its infancy it has acquired reputation by its success; it deserves the applause, and ought to excite the emulation of its seniors, because it is dis-

VOL. xiv.

N N

†

tinguished by an attention to the noblest branches of the art, excellence of composition, beauty of figure, sublimity of idea, and truth of expression. It is hitherto known to us only by engravings; but artists who have seen the paintings produced in it, have assured us, that some of its masters unite excellence in colouring with the more sublime parts of the art. Their colouring is less glaring than that of the Flemish and Venetian painters, and resembles that of the Lombard school. Sir Joshua Reynolds is well known by his discourses on the arts; and the print engraved from his picture of count Ugolino is universally admired. The lovers of the fine arts have also been enabled, by means of prints, to form some estimate of the talents of Messrs West, Copley, Gainsborough, Brown, &c. It is said that the English school has produced excellent painters of horses.

In each school the distinguishing character may be traced to its cause. In the Roman school it must be ascribed to the excellent education of its first artists, and the beautiful productions discovered amid the ruins of ancient Rome. In the Venetian school to the splendour introduced there by the commerce of the east, to the frequency of festivals and masquerades, and to other circumstances which obliged artists to paint persons magnificently dressed. In the Dutch school it may be attributed to the sphere of life in which their artists chiefly conversed; they frequented mean public houses, and the work shops of the lower class of mechanics, where they saw vulgar grotesque figures, and were ac-

April 24.
t branches of
uty of figure,
efssion. It is
s; but artists
d in it, have
ite excellence
rts of the art.
at of the Fle-
mbles that of
ynolds is well
and the print
golino is uni-
fine arts have
to form some
West, Copley,
that the Eng-
ters of horses.
character may
school it must
of its first ar-
discovered amid
enetian school
the commerce
vals and mas-
which obliged
ly dressed. In
ibuted to the
chiefly conver-
houses, and the
mechanics, where
and were ac-

1793.

on the fine arts.

279

customed to the effect of a limited light, whether natural or artificial, in confined places.

Beauty must contribute towards the character of the English school; because it is so common in England, that it must certainly meet the eye of the artist;—if this beauty be not exactly that of the ancients, it is perhaps not inferior to it. The English school will be distinguished by truth of expression, because the liberty of the nation allows no restraint on the natural influence of the passions; and it will preserve simplicity, and will not be perverted by theatrical affectation, nor by the foppery of artificial graces; because the English manners themselves retain the simplicity of nature.

If we examine the portraits of Frenchwomen painted by Frenchmen, instead of expression we generally find a forced smile, in which the eyes and forehead do not participate, and which expresses no affection of the mind; but if we examine the portraits of Englishwomen painted by Englishmen, we most frequently discern a natural expression of countenance that indicates the character of the person represented.

On drapery by the same.

VANITY is fond of ornament; true greatness is simple; and it is true greatness which a good painter should represent. The physical and moral beauty of nature constitute the objects of his imitation. The perfection of art consists in making an Helen, not rich, but beautiful. The less a figure is charged with foreign ornaments, the more beautiful it will be, if the artist has true genius. A beautiful

woman, gracefully clad in simple drapery, will appear much more noble in a picture, than if she were loaded with embroidery, gold, and jewels. Sometimes, indeed, we see a king endeavouring to enforce his dignity among his people by the splendour of his attire; but in the art, the greatness of a king consists in his personal majesty; and this is what the painter must endeavour to express. Ahasuerus is less splendidly adorned and attended, but he is infinitely greater in the picture of Poussin, than in that of De Troyes.

ANECDOTES OF DISTINGUISHED BRITISH OFFICERS
WHO FELL IN THE RUSSIAN NAVAL SERVICE DURING
THE LAST WAR WITH SWEDEN. BY ARCTICUS.

For the Bee.

As my anecdotes (vol. viii. p. 201.) of a seaman of the last century have been so well received, possibly a few of some distinguished countrymen of this, may be equally acceptable, who met a premature fate, with a lustre that reflects honour on Great Britain.

I am more especially prompted to offer this little tribute to their merit, from the consideration, that possibly many of these brave men may never have any other monument erected to their memory, than the volume of the Bee where these short notices may be inserted.

The writer knew personally, for a number of years, all the gentlemen mentioned here, one excepted, who went almost straight to meet his fate in the Russian fleet, without making any stay in St Petersburg, as will be taken notice of in its place;

April 24,
ery, will ap-
if she were
vels. Some-
uring to en-
he splendour
efs of a king
this is what
Ahasuerus
but he is in-
, than in that

ISH OFFICERS
SERVICE DU-
BY ARCTICUS.

) of a seaman
ceived, possi-
ymen of this,
remature fate,
Great Britain.
offer this little
sideration, that
ay never have
memory, than
ort notices may

a number of
here, one ex-
meet his fate in
any stay in St
of in its place ;

1793. *on the late admiral Greig.* 281
and he had the additional advantage of being inform-
ed of their respective actions and death from their
surviving companions, eye witnesses of both. Bri-
tons, Russians, and foreigners, all joined in the same
story, with the trifling variations which their different
positions in the battle must ever occasion ; so that
on the whole the facts are likely to be as authentic
as most of the kind.

I shall conclude this little introduction to my a-
necdotes with observing, that although I agree with
your right Christian correspondent Thunderproof,
in preferring peace to war, and even in reprobating
all but such as are undertaken for self defence, leav-
ing the balance of power to be held by Old Nick, if
he pleases ; yet till that happy period shall arrive, and
the temple of Janus be nailed up effectually, which
I am afraid will not be in our days, I shall be al-
ways happy to see gallant actions, even in foreign
service, meet with their deserved reward ; a great
part of which, to the honourable soldier and seaman,
is public applause, particularly that of their country
and friends.

First.

SIR SAMUEL GREIG,

*Admiral and Commander in chief of the Russian fleet
in the Baltic.*

I AM not prepared, nor is it my intention to do
more than merely name at the head of this list,
our distinguished and amiable countryman admiral
Greig, who fell a victim in the career of victory
(so well begun in a former war,) to that indefati-
gable zeal and anxious care of the fleet intrusted
to his well known courage and conduct, which

led him to disregard the first attack of a malignant fever which laid him in the grave, in spite of every effort to save so valuable a life. He died October 1788 on board his ship in Revel, and was interred with all military pomp in that city, where her imperial majesty has ordered a marble monument to be erected to his memory, brought from Italy at a great expence, as a mark of her regard and regret.

The admiral's history before his entrance into the Russian navy, (where his actions are upon record,) may be comprised in a very few words.

That he, like his great countryman captain Cook, whom he much resembled in humanity, courage, and serenity of mind on all occasions, as well as indefatigable exertion and perseverance in whatever he undertook, rose by exemplary conduct and professional knowledge, from an apprentice in the merchants service, to an officer in the royal navy, and quitted it with the rank of lieutenant to enter into the Russian service as post captain, where, it must be said, as a mark of his good sense, love of his native country, and the gallant corps he left in pursuit of fortune, that at the height of naval rank and honours bestowed by Catherine, and in all the blaze of Russian chivalry with which his uniform was covered, he ever gloried in the title of LIEUTENANT IN THE BRITISH NAVY, and never would quit it till the day of his honourable death, equally felt by the sovereign, the service, and his friends; amongst which number, one of the most sincere, and who speaks from twenty years personal knowledge of his worth, was ARCTICUS,

April 24.

f a malignant
spite of every
He died Octo-
l, and was in-
t city, where
marble monu-
ught from Ita-
ner regard and

entrance into
are upon re-
w words.

ymian captain
humanity, cou-
asions, as well
rance in what-
ry conduct and
prentice in the
the royal na-
f lieutenant to
captain, where,
ood sense, love
nt corps he left
height of naval
atherine, and in
with which his
ied in the title
NAVY, and ne-
his honourable
the service, and
, one of the most
y years personal
ARCTICUS,

POETRY.

THE POET AND CUPID.

For the Bee.

THE following poem was transmitted to the Editor some time ago as an original, with a long, and not undeserved, encomium upon it. As he suspected it had not been originally intended for him, he delayed inserting it for some time. It is now inserted *verbatim* as he received it.

SAYS VENUS one day to her vagabond son,
"Where so fast, you sly rogue, with these darts do you run?
"What unfortunate maid have ye destin'd to die,
"By the grace of a limb, or the glance of an eye?
"Is woman your aim? Prithee tell me the truth.
"Or hast thou resolv'd that some innocent youth
"Should burn by the torch that you wave in your hand?
"Tho' its flame be but small, 'tis a terrible brand."
The undutiful boy to his mother replies,
"What boots it to you by my arrows who dies?
"Or whom by my torch I've resolv'd to destroy,
"An unfortunate maid, or an innocent boy?
"But since, like your sex, you are curious to know,
"I'll tell you the bus'ness that takes me below:
"A poet there lives in the air of Lambeth,
"Last Saturday night I determined his death;
"Not always I lie with my tears and my tricks;
"And I swear by the flood of implacable Styx,
"I'll roast him alive for my pastime to-morrow,
"For woe is my joy, and my pleasure is sorrow."
"Tormentor of maids, and destroyer of men,
(Resum'd the soft queen, as she question'd again.)
"With your joys and your woes will you never have done?
"And when did the bard not invoke you my son?
"Should the Muses refine his susceptible heart,
"By your flames shall he burn? must he die by your dart?
"Ah, spare him!—but when were you known to hear reason?
"Tho' frequent your visits, they're never in season.
"Yet regard me for once:—I'm in search of a dove
"That one of my Graces purloin'd from a Love;
"I mis'd it this morn, and it certainly flew
"To the regions below with that hussy Mils Eu*.
"If the thief and the theft to my arms you restore,
"A kiss shall be yours,—or perhaps something more."

* Euphrosyne, or the Grace of the soul.

Her grief he regards with a laugh and ha! ha!
 'Tis but little you know of the matter, Mama!
 (Rejoin'd the young rogue;) don't you know it was I
 Sent Phrosy to earth, with your dove from the sky?
 Sweet Phrosy, that same little hufsey who stole
 From Hebe her grace, the soft grace of the soul.
 Nor grieve, dear Mama, that the fugitive Eu
 Gives one grace to earth, while the skies have their two.
 Your dove she conceals in the heaven of her breast,
 And that seat of delight he mistakes for his nest.
 To London they went, I directed them there,
 And all that behold sh. "adore and despair.
 The poet shall pray, but his pray'r shall be vain,
 (He never knew pleasure who never knew pain,
 To-morrow he dies; and I'll barb ev'ry thorn
 With the stings of her pride, and the points of her scorn;
 In Laura's lov'd person strike home to his heart,
 And EUPHROSYNÉ's self shall determine the dart.'

CLIO.

A MODERN BELLE'S CONFESSION.

You may talk of soft passion, and love's potent dart,
 To rob a weak maid of an unguarded heart;
 Affection is poor, and love's dart of no force is,
 Compar'd with fine gowns and a coach and six horses.

II.

Ye soldiers so brisk, and ye courtiers so gay,
 Who think to maintain us on sixpence a-day;
 A kiss will not purchase or stockings or habit,
 Nor the fuel of love roast a fowl or Welsh rabbit.

III.

Your beauty it is not, nor eyes darting fire,
 It is not your wisdom, ye men, we admire;
 By prudence enlighten'd, a husband we wed
 By the length of his purse, not the length of his head.

IV.

We laugh in our sleeve at the am'rous gallant,
 While we drive to the altar, by way of a jaunt;
 And if we repent, it has long been confes'd,
 That in coach and six horses repentance is best.

V.

An equipage grand is the joy of our life,
 Where's the woman for that who would not be a wife?
 For myself,—in post chaise I would visit the moon,
 And if horses can't fly I can mount a balloon.

H. HIGHFLYER.

April 24.

ha!
na!
ow it was I
the sky?
stole
soul.
Eu
ave their two.
er breast,
is nest.
re,
ir.
e vain,
y pain,)
horn
ts of her scorn;
heart,
he dart.

CLIO.

ION.

re's potent dart,
heart;
o force is,
h and six horses.

o gay,
e a-day;
or habit,
velsh rabbit.

g fire,
mire;
we wed
ngth of his head.

us gallant,
of a jaunt;
onfeis'd,
nce is best.

life.
ould not be a wife?
visit the moon,
a balloon.

H. HIGHFLYER.

1793.

law intelligence.

285.

ON THE PRIVILEGE AND POWER OF JURIES.

LAW INTELLIGENCE.

The King v. Robertson and Berry.

THIS cause is of importance, chiefly because of the peculiarity of the verdict returned by the jury, and the discussions to which that has given rise. The case was briefly as follows:

James Robertson and Walter Berry were indicted by the lord advocate for Scotland, of having been guilty, the said James Robertson of printing and publishing, and the said Walter Berry of publishing, with a wicked and malevolent intention, some time in the month of June last, a treasonable and seditious pamphlet entitled the Political Progress of Britain. Being brought before an assize, the pannels pleaded not guilty of the charge; and the whole facts and circumstances being submitted to a jury, the gentlemen of the jury, after mature deliberation, returned a verdict all in one voice, "finding it proven, that the said James Robertson did print and publish, and the said Walter Berry did publish only, the pamphlet libelled on."

When this verdict was returned to the court, the counsel for the pannels contended, that from the nature of the verdict given, it became necessary for the court to absolve the pannels, and dismiss them from the bar, on this footing, that the jury had not found any part of the indictment proven, that could imply the smallest share of guilt. They neither had found that the pamphlet libelled was of a *treasonable or seditious tendency*, nor that the pannels had printed or published it *with a wicked or malevolent intention*, but simply, that they had printed

VOL. xiv.

o o

†

and published the pamphlet libelled on ; but there surely could be no harm in printing and publishing any writing which was not found to be of a dangerous tendency. The counsel even contended, if the jury had found the pamphlet libelled on was of that dangerous nature, could the pannels be declared guilty of a crime that inferred a severe punishment, since, for any thing that appeared, it might have been done with an innocent and harmless intention ? The court demurred ; ordered memorials to be given in to them before sentence should be pronounced, and postponed deciding upon it to a future day. When that day arrived, they again, without any cause assigned, postponed it till another, and another, and another day ; which gave reason to believe, that the court had met with difficulties it could not easily get over, which excited the public attention in a high degree.

On Monday the 18th March, the court met for the fourth time upon this cause, and the judges separately delivered their opinions on this subject at great length ; of which the following, it is hoped, will be found to be a fair abstract.

It seemed to be in general the opinion of the court, that since the jury had not thought proper to give a clear and decisive verdict, finding the whole matter libelled either *proven* or *not proven*, or finding the pannels *guilty* or *not guilty* ; but had chosen to return a special verdict to the effect above stated : that therefore the court considered it in the same light as if the jury, declining to exercise the functions of jurymen, had thus legally divested themselves of that character, and had devolved it upon the court, which was now called on to step into the place of the jury, and to exercise the same functions in this case as the jury themselves were entitled to exercise, while they continued to act in that character.

Hence the learned judges thought it came within their province to examine all the facts and circumstances that could tend to enlighten their judgements and direct their consciences, in the same manner as a jury might, and ought to do, in the ordinary exercise of their legal powers.

On this principle, the learned judges entered upon a wide field of discussion, some of them occupying one ground, and some another, as the circumstances struck their fancy, so as to produce a considerable diversity of opinions. One of the learned lords could not find in the Scots law any statute, nor in the records of the Scotch courts any decisions, tending to show that the publishing a treasonable or seditious book was, either by statute or common law, punishable in Scotland. This he regretted as a defect in the Scotch law, which he wished to see corrected, either by a new law enacted by the legislature, or by a new law made by that court. Another of the learned judges strongly reprobated the idea of that court making any new law, (the former judge explained, he only meant they should give a decision that might serve as a rule to their successors,) but adduced no examples to prove that any statute existed, or that any former decision of that court could be adduced to show that they were authorised, by the common law of Scotland, to pronounce a definitive sentence of punishment in this case. Others of the learned lords, leaving this point out of view, proceeded to give their opinions as to the comparative degree of criminality that existed between the *printing* and the *publishing* any paper that was of a reprehensible nature. Some of them were of opinion that the publishing of such a paper was a crime, if a crime at all, of a much less reprehensible nature than the printing of it; and therefore proposed that Mr Berry

should be freed from all punishment; but that Mr Robertson should be subjected to the pains of law; while others, on the contrary, represented the mere printing as an act of no criminality at all, but the publishing, as a crime of the greatest enormity*. Upon the whole, it appeared that the court in general were disposed to be more lenient to Mr Berry than to Mr Robertson.

When at length it came to the turn of the learned president of that court to speak, he said, that the great

* It deserves to be noted, that in the course of the reasoning, where the learned judges assumed the province of jurymen, one circumstance that seems to be of considerable importance in this cause never was brought into view, *viz.* the difficulty that may have occurred to the pannels, even if they should have attempted to judge of the criminality of the publication. The jury had not said there was any thing criminal in it; and there were no doubt many persons in the court, even at the time of the decision, who, if the pamphlet had been submitted to their judgement, would not have found any thing criminal in it. We all know that every man in this kingdom is fully authorised to point out, and to reprobate in the severest terms, abuses in the administration of government, wherever these exist; and they might have conceived that nothing else was contained in it. If the criminality of the pamphlet had been very obvious, it was not to be supposed that the persons whose business it is to watch over the public tranquillity, could have required six months time to deliberate upon it before they could determine whether it could be reckoned of a dangerous tendency or not,—for so long at least the pamphlet had been published before any notice was taken of it. But if men who, *ex officio*, are bound to watch over the public tranquillity, and whose business it is to understand things of this nature, were so much diffculted in this case, can we be surprised that men, acting in the ordinary course of business, could see nothing improper in this publication? It is the business of jurymen to take into their view every circumstance that can tend to aggravate or to alleviate the criminality of the deed libelled; especially in such cases where the *animus* alone constitutes the criminality; and more particularly in regard to those cases where no discriminate line can be drawn to ascertain the precise bounds between *praiseworthy* and *guilty* actions.

April 24.

that Mr Ro-
of law; while
ere printing as
ublishing, as a
the whole, it
disposed to be
bertson.

of the learned
that the great

of the reasoning,
f jurymen, one cir-
stance in this cause
that may have oc-
tempted to judge of
not said there was
ubt many persons in
if the pamphlet had
ave found any thing
this kingdom is fully
erest terms, abuses in
xist; and they might
in it. If the crimi-
it was not to be sup-
atch over the public
e to deliberate upon
uld be reckoned of a
st the pamphlet had
t. But if men who,
anquillity, and whose
were so much diffi-
n, acting in the ordi-
er in this publication?
view every circum-
the criminality of the
e animus alone consti-
regard to those cases
ascertain the precise

1793.

law intelligence.

28

question at that time before the court was, whether the verdict that had been returned by the jury was a just and legal verdict, upon which their lordships could proceed to give judgement; or if it was defective and imperfect as had been contended for by the counsel for the pannels, so as not to authorise judgement to pass upon it. On this head, he himself had no doubt. It was a full and clear verdict, he said, including every thing that the law required to render it decisive and valid; and though the jury might no doubt have gone farther, and if they had pleased, might have made the verdict general, by either acquitting or condemning, and thus have left the court only the power of uttering the sentence; yet he conceived they had in this case acted with much more propriety, by confining themselves to the proper office of a jury, without inroaching on the province of the court, by merely finding the fact proven, leaving the court, as ought always to be the case, to draw the inferences that would necessarily flow from the fact. The libel stated that the pamphlet there mentioned is a seditious pamphlet; and the court, on the pleadings for the relevancy*, having previously determined, that if

* This word will not be intelligible to persons unacquainted with the law of Scotland. In criminal cases that are tried before the Court of Justiciary in Scotland, it is customary for the counsel for the pannels, at the commencement of the trial, to make such remarks upon the indictment as occur to them, as tending either to render the indictment nugatory, or to confine the punishment to the mildest sort possible, in case the jury should find the pannel guilty. On that occasion, the court, after due deliberation, may either quash the trial entirely, if they find the indictment such as, if even fully proven, would not be relevant to infer the pains of law; or they find the indictment relevant to infer the pains of law: and at that time they usually state to the jury, whether the law will award death in that case, or only an arbitrary punishment. It is this circumstance in the trial that is here

the libel should be proven, it would necessarily infer the pains of law, had fully determined that point; the jury therefore had nothing to do with it whatever, and in the verdict they had returned, they had paid a proper deference to the court in this instance: that if the deed libelled was in itself evil, the committing that deed must alone be deemed a sufficient proof of the *malus animus*:

alluded to. To give an example: Suppose, in the case now under consideration, the indictment had charged the pannels simply with "Printing and publishing a pamphlet called *the Political Progress of Britain*," the counsel for the pannels would have pleaded, that though the whole circumstances libelled should be proven, no punishment could be relevant to follow on any verdict the jury could give: and there is little doubt but the judges would have concurred with them, and would have thus dismissed the cause as irrelevant. Suppose again, as actually happened in the first indictment with which the pannels in this case were served, it bore "That the pannels had printed and published a treasonable and seditious pamphlet, entitled *THE POLITICAL PROGRESS OF BRITAIN*," still the counsel would have contended, that no punishment would be relevant upon this indictment, because the pannels had not been charged with having published this treasonable pamphlet from a wicked intention; in the same manner as a person could not be punished for uttering a forged bond, unless he had been at the same time indicted for having done so, *knowing it had been forged*; and there is reason to believe, the judges in this case also would have sustained the plea, and dismissed the cause as irrelevant. So conscious at least did the crown lawyers seem to be of this, that they did not choose to bring forward the trial on that indictment; or at least, the trial, while the indictment stood so, was deserted, under the pretext that the author of the pamphlet, who had been served with an indictment *in due form* at the same time, had not been apprehended: and the public were disposed to believe, that the *real* cause of delay was the above mentioned flaw in the indictment. At length the pannels were served with an indictment, specifically charging them "With having printed and published, *with a wicked and malevolent intention*, a TREASONABLE AND SEDITIOUS PAMPHLET, entitled *THE POLITICAL PROGRESS OF BRITAIN*;" and it was this indictment, *as amended*, that the judges had found relevant to infer the pains of law.

April 24.

necessarily infer the
point; the jury
ever, and in the
a proper de-
that if the deed
that deed must
e *malus animus*

case now under con-
sideration, simply with "Print-
ing the Progress of Britain,"
that though the
punishment could
be given: and there is
nothing to give with them, and
Suppose again, as
in which the pannels in
which had printed and
published THE POLITICAL
have contended, that
the punishment, because the
act shed this treasonable
manner as a person
punished, unless he had been
convicted, *if it had been for-*
this case also would
be irrelevant. So con-
sidering this, that they did
not merit punishment; or at least,
if asserted, under the *pre-*
text of being served with an in-
terdict apprehended: and
the cause of delay was
At length the pannels
admitted them "With ha-
malignant intention, &
intituled THE POLITICAL
treatment, is amended, that
of law.

1793.

law intelligence.

295

of the person that committed it: that as the jury had
found it proven, that the pannels had printed and pub-
lished the pamphlet *libelled on*, it necessarily inferred
that they meant it should include all the particulars li-
belled. For these reasons, he was satisfied that the ver-
dict was as complete as could be desired; and fully au-
thorised the court to award whatever punishment their
lordships should think proper to inflict upon the pan-
nels. He then proceeded *seriatim*, to collect the opinion
of each of the judges as to the punishment; who final-
ly concurred in awarding the punishment to be six
months imprisonment to Mr Robertson, and three months
to Mr Berry; the parties respectively to find bail that
they should keep the peace for three years, under the
penalty of £. 100 each.

It deserves farther to be noted, that in the course of
these speeches, one of the learned lords took occasion to
remark, that it was often asked why the law lately en-
acted respecting juries in England, did not extend to
Scotland? For the best reason in the world, he said, *viz.*
because juries in Scotland were already, long before that
act took place, in the full possession of all the privileges
that act conferred upon juries in England. It was there-
fore unnecessary, and would have been absurd, to extend a
privilege to Scotland with which it was already fully in-
vested.

It deserves also to be remarked, that however much
the opinions of the learned bench might differ as to other
particulars, and however much it might seem to clash with
some of the opinions above stated; yet they all concurred
in admitting, in the most unequivocal manner, that the
power of the jury extended to the cognizance of the whole
of the matter laid before them; and that if they chose
to exert that power, nothing could prevent them from

giving a clear and definitive acquittal or condemnation by a general verdict, either for or against the pannel, without a power in the judges, or any other person, to quarrel or gainsay whatever they had done. This was the only point in regard to which there was no diversity of opinion; and jurymen will do well to advert to this in future; because it affords a proper clue to direct their conduct in all cases where they shall have any doubt, and lets them know what is the only mode of insuring a certain compliance with what they wish should be effected.

The opinion of men and of judges respecting criminal jurisprudence has altered very much in every part of Britain within this present century; and from the opinions delivered in this case it appears, that it is only in regard to a very few particulars the law is yet firmly and decidedly fixed. Before the noted trial of Carnegie of Finhaven, the ideas respecting criminal jurisprudence were much less liberal than at present; but by the spirited conduct of Mr Dundas, the late respectable president of the Court of Session, who on that occasion, as counsel for the pannel, combated *successfully* the opinion of the whole bench of judges, he gained immortal honour to himself, and conferred a favour on his country, that ought to render his name respected by every person who knows how to value the blessings of freedom and personal security. The libel in that case bore, "That Mr Carnegie had, *with a wicked and malevolent intention*, wounded the body of the earl of Strathmore by a sword, of which wound he died;"—and in the pleadings on the relevancy the judges declared, that if the jury should find the simple fact, as there set forth, proven, it was sufficient to infer the pains of death. In this case the judges assumed to themselves the power of affixing a degree of criminally to the fact libelled, which they contended the jury

April 24.

condemnation by
the pannel, with-
out, to quarrel
was the only
diversity of opi-
on this in future ;
on their conduct
doubt, and lets
insuring a certain
be effected.

specting criminal
every part of
d from the opi-
that it is only in
is yet firmly and
l of Carnegie of
risprudence were
the spirited con-
president of the
as counsel for the
on of the whole
onour to himself,
that ought to ren-
erson who knows
and personal secu-
that Mr Carnegie
tion, wounded the
sword, of which
on the relevancy
uld find the simple
sufficient to infer
judges asumed to
gree of criminally
ontended the jury

1793.

law intelligence.

295

had no right to controvert. If they should find the fact proven, the court pretended that they could not deny the guilt. The fact, *viz.* that Carnegie had wounded lord Strathmore with a sword, of which wound he died, was proven by the clearest and most undeniable evidence ; but fortunately for the cause of freedom, the evidence was also so complete with respect to the *animus* of the unfortunate pannel, as to bring home the most unequivocal conviction to the heart of every juror, that the pannel had no intention of hurting lord Strathmore in the smallest degree ; so that influenced by the powerful reasoning of Mr Dundas concurring with their own strong feelings, they ventured to deviate from the rule that had been prescribed to them, and nobly brought a verdict Not Guilty. This event has formed an epoch in Scotland with regard to the power of juries ; so that since that time, although men may be found who have endeavoured to impress the minds of the public with regard to the conduct that juries ought to hold, no one has been bold enough to venture to challenge their right of doing what their judgement and conscience may induce them to think proper, however contrary that may be to the opinions of men to whom they would look up with reverence, where they did not evidently wish to exercise a power which the constitution of this country has happily vested in other hands.

Juries cannot surely be too careful in preserving inviolate those sacred privileges which the constitution of this country has vested in them ; as upon this bulwark alone we may rely with confidence against the incroachments of arbitrary power, more than upon any other whatever : nor ought any degree of misplaced complaisance ever to induce a jury to strain a point to please any mortal breathing, or to put into the hands of another the power to

illustrate the intentions they think in their consciences ought to be carried into effect. In doing otherwise every juryman may be considered as guilty of whatever crime may take place in consequence of his relinquishing that honourable post his country has for the time placed him in. It is not many years since a poor ignorant fellow of a recruit was enticed by two artful villains to go with them from the castle of Edinburgh, and after making him nearly drunk, they conducted him into the Meadows, where the two fellows that were with him robbed a gentleman of his watch and some money, and gave to him the watch as his share of the booty. The poor fellow no sooner became sober, and found the watch upon him next morning, but having a confused recollection of what had passed in the evening, and being oppressed with anxiety about it, he went and revealed what he knew of it to his officer. One of the culprits made his escape, and the other became king's evidence. It was clearly proven that the poor recruit had been present at the robbery, and that part of the goods taken had been found in his custody. The jury were unanimously of opinion that the man had been inadvertently brought into that distressing situation, and had no evil intention whatever; yet, from some remains of that cruel doctrine operating in their minds, That if the fact were proven, this was all the jury had to do, they very unguardedly brought in a verdict *GUILTY*; but unanimously recommended the man to mercy, which they were then persuaded would as effectually save him as if they had brought in a verdict *NOR GUILTY*. The fact showed they were in this case mistaken; for in spite of every possible endeavour on their part afterwards, the man was actually hanged. One who was on that jury, since then assured the Editor, that he would have considered himself as accessory to the murder of that in-

April 24.

ir consciences
therwise every
ever crime may
ishing that ho-
placed him in.
fellow of a re-
go with them
aking him near-
eadows, where
ed a gentleman
him the watch
llow no sooner
him next mor-
f what had pas-
d with anxiety
new of it to his
escape, and the
clearly proven
at the robbery,
een found in his
opinion that the
that distressing
ever; yet, from
crating in their
was all the jury
ht in a verdict
the man to mer-
ld as effectually
ict Not Guilty.
mistaken; for in
r part afterwards,
was on that ju-
he would have
urder of that in-

1793.

law intelligence.

195

nocent person, if he had not all along contended that they ought to acquit him. Let no jury after this put it in the power of any one to prevent that justice from taking place which it is their province on all occasions impartially to administer.

The constitution of this universe, however, is so happily formed, that every evil tends to lead towards its own cure. A desire to grasp at power, as necessarily produces a counter desire in others to prevent that power from becoming immoderate, as a substance produces a shadow. Hence it happens that all the valuable privileges which we in this country so fortunately boast of, have been gradually conferred upon us by attempts to extend authority beyond its due bounds. We have every reason to believe, that should attempts of this kind be made in future, similar happy effects will result from it; so that should a temporary inconvenience be at any time experienced from things of this nature, these ought not to excite *extreme* uneasiness; they ought only to be marked with care, and a steady eye be kept on that point in future. Whenever an attempt shall be made, in consequence of any accidental inadvertency, to wrest the power from a jury, let that pass over as a thing of small moment, but let succeeding juries be more careful to guard their just and acknowledged privileges, by giving no handle for any one to interfere with their decrees. Thus shall the tranquillity of the state be preserved, and the personal security that every man ought to prize as the most valuable of his prerogatives, be guarded by his fellow citizens, in whose hands only it can be entrusted with safety.

THE SELF RIVAL, A NOUVELLETTE FROM THE FRENCH.

Concluded from p. 258.

THIS gentleman, who had never been known to trespass against sincerity, as he had given his word to his future bride, determined not to conceal from her a passion so very unexpected. He laid open to her the bottom of his heart, while she only feigned as much jealousy as sufficed to let him know that she loved him; and afterwards expressed such resignation and indulgence, and so much confidence in his fidelity, that he could not but execrate himself for having been capable of harbouring any sentiment to her injury. He endeavoured to remove his concern, by high commendations of his extraordinary prudence and resolution, in refusing to see the *Espagnoletta* unmasked, at the same time advising him that he should see her so. "That, (said she,) is the only way of curing you. To be sure she is another creature under the mask than what your inflamed imagination represents her; and should she prove to want beauty, you would soon forget her wit." "No, no, (replied he,) there is nothing like shunning her; and this very evening will I beg of my father to put off our marriage for a few days, while I go into the country, where I make no doubt but I shall get the better of this freak; my esteem for you will not allow me to give myself to you in my present distracted state." "No, no, (says she,) I will put you in the surest way to forget the charms of your *Espagnoletta*; for unquestionably your passion will be cured on seeing her without a mask. You may depend on it; for to tell you the truth, it is no longer ago than yesterday, that one, who knows her perfectly well, was talking of her, and said that except her eyes, she had not a single good feature in her face." Still the lover in-

April 24.

THE FRENCH.

own to trespass
his future bride,
ion so very un-
om of his heart,
as sufficed to
erwards expref-
so much confi-
t execrate him-
any sentiment
ve his concern;
inary prudence
Espagnoletta un-
at he should see
f curing you. To
mask than what
and should she
forget her wit."
ke shunning her;
father to put off
into the country,
he better of this
me to give my-
"No, no, (says
forget the charms
bly your pafion
k. You may de-
is no longer ago
er perfectly well,
her eyes, she had
Still the lover in-

1793.

the self rival, a tale.

297

sisted on a short rustication; but the father, who had got intelligence of these transactions, laid his command on his son to bring matters to an issue the very next day.

The contract was signed, and after the solemnization, the splendid company returned to the mother's house. Scarce was supper over, when in came a troop of masks preceded by fiddles. The bride, who had feigned a slight indisposition at supper, requested her husband to perform the honours of the masquerade, while she withdrew to rest a while. With such dispatch did she equip herself in her former habit, that she entered the dancing room with another group of masks, which followed soon after the first: they both consisted of some intimate friends who had been desired to form a masquerade for facilitating the execution of the bride's artifice. The faithful bridegroom, at the sight of that dreaded object, was for hastening out of the room; but the mother, catching hold of him, informed him she had designedly invited the *Espagnoletta*, who was at a ball in the neighbourhood, to favour them with her company. "My daughter, (added she,) cannot be easy until you see her unmasked; as that will absolutely cure you: for she is said to be even frightfully ugly." "Ah! madam, (replied he,) all the faults of her face will never cure me of a detestable passion, which so many other charms have kindled; I have already imagined her more hideous than it is well possible for her to be, and am not a whit easier. Ah! madam, no longer stop me."

While she was speaking, the *Espagnoletta*, animated by this scene, which gave her inconceivable delight, exerted the utmost of her skill and vivacity in all the motions of the dance. He turned aside his looks from the irresistible temptation; but she wantonly swept along close by him, which at once expelled his reason and duty, and he

forgot the presence of his mother-in-law. To complete his confusion, the Espagnoletta took him by the hand. This so overpowered his senses, that his mother-in-law taking him under the arm, he suffered himself to be drawn aside into the recess of a window, without knowing whither he was going; and the mother set herself by them. The Espagnoletta then sent forth a deep sigh; and no more than natural: for by unmasking herself she feared that she should totally lose the pleasure of seeing her husband so very fond. She loved him as much as he loved the Espagnoletta; her languishing looks answered those of her transported lover. They looked at each other for some time, without uttering a word, or taking notice of the rest of the company retiring to another apartment, whilst the anxious mother's fluent tongue was giving her son-in-law an idea of the most distasteful ugliness; that by this contrast, when her daughter should come to unmask, she might appear to less disadvantage. The fond bride availed herself as long as she could of her husband's mistake; but as she could not prevail on herself to terminate this scene, the mother at length took the mask from the daughter's face.

The powerful effect that this surprise produced in the happy bridegroom, is one of those things the force of which is diminished by any description. Imagine the situation of a man of honour, conflicting with love and beauty, infinitely esteeming one person, and passionately in love with another, and who at length finds them both united in one complete object.

As to the bride, what must have been her ecstasy, that in so little time she had transformed an indifferent lover into an enamoured husband, and brought the struggle between esteem and love to a favourable issue, which established her felicity, and equal honour to both.

April 24.

To complete
m by the hand.
s mother-in-law
self to be drawn
knowing whither
by them. The
h; and no more
e feared that she
her husband so
loved the Espag-
ed those of her
other for some
notice of the rest
partment, whilst
giving her son-in-
efs; that by this
e to unmask, she
fond bride avail-
usband's mistake;
to terminate this
c from the daugh-

produced in the
nings the force of
on. Imagine the
ing with love and
and passionately in
nds them both uni-

been her ecstasy,
med an indifferent
brought the strug-
arable issue, which
ur to both.

1793.

thoughts on the present bankruptcies.

299

THOUGHTS ON THE PRESENT BANKRUPTCIES, WITH HINTS OF A
PLAN FOR AFFORDING RELIEF TO MANUFACTURERS AND OTHERS.

For the Bee.

AT no former period in the commercial history of this country, has any thing equal to the present distress occurred, with regard to the universal complaint of a want of money, arising from the public and private banks having in a great measure given over accommodating those engaged in trade and manufactures with the usual discount of bills. This country has on former occasions been preserved from impending ruin to their commercial concerns, by the very liberal assistance afforded by the Edinburgh banks, to all whose funds entitled them to the public confidence. These banks are still under the direction of the same public spirited and liberal minded gentlemen, who have certainly very sufficient reasons for their present caution in discounting, otherwise they would step forward as in 1788, and support all those who could by a clear state of their affairs show that such assistance would enable them to weather the storm; and who could put such funds or securities in the hands of the banks, as would decidedly insure them from a possibility of loss.

It is well known that the Edinburgh banks have already gone great lengths within the last two months in their endeavours to avert the miserable consequences that must follow here, were the dreadful bankruptcies that have lately happened in England to extend to this end of the island. But as, from the nature of banks and banking, limits naturally arise to their issuing of notes to pass as an equivalent for cash, and for which the public can at all times command specie by applying to the banks, it becomes a duty the directors of banks owe to the proprietors at large, to go no further in issuing notes, than experience has taught them can be safely done, according to the extent of their stock. In times like the present, when the hands of the manufacturers and of the merchants are full of goods, in consequence of the very flourishing state of the country some months ago, some expedient should be attempted to support all in that situation, who can produce good funds, either in goods, bills, or heritable property; and I know of none that can be done with equal ease to the banks, and the country at large as the following.

In the city of Amsterdam all payments of bills of exchange above 300 guilders must, by an order of the States of Holland of 11th December 1643, be made by the bank of Amsterdam, established 31st January 1609. The bank receives specie, gold and silver bullion, plate, jewels, &c. the value whereof is placed to the credit of the person who makes the deposit, with whom the bank opens an account, and who, when he has any bills to discharge, gives an order to write off so much from the credit of his account to that of the person to whom the money is payable, who, if he has no account open in the bank's books, applies to a broker, to whom he indorses the bill and order thereon, and receives the value in specie, together with the *agio*, the bank money being in general from one to four *per cent.* more valuable than the current money of Holland. In this manner the bank of Amsterdam, without hurting the interests of trade, has become possessed of the money of the country. No one is reckoned less rich by being possessed only of bank money, since without the smallest difficulty current money can at all times be procured for it to any extent.

This being premised, my proposal is, that the bank of England, the Royal Bank, and Bank of Scotland, or other public banks, should receive from the merchants or manufacturers of Scotland, as pledges or deposits, property of every kind, and advance thereon a certain proportion of the value thereof; not in bank notes, (for which specie could be demanded,) but by following the same plan which has been practised near 200 years by the bank of Amsterdam; or of issuing certificates for a variety of sums from L. 20 and upwards, to be taken in payment of all bills or debts whatever.

We have been so long accustomed to see nothing but paper money in Scotland, that there can be no doubt of their passing current; but if there should, an act of the legislature could authorise their being so. Should this proposal be deemed eligible, the regulations for the sale of the articles so deposited, and for the payment of the interest by the borrower, as well as the re-payment by the banks of the balances of such sales, the re-delivery of the goods to the person by whom they were deposited, and every other regulation relative to the business, could be easily adjusted.

MERCATOR.

*** On account of the importance of this last article at the present period, acknowledgements to correspondents are still deferred. Since the above was sent we have learnt that Mr Pitt has a plan of the same sort in contemplation, which may be considered as a proof of the justice of the reasoning of our ingenious correspondent.

THE BEE,

OR

LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER

FOR

WEDNESDAY, APRIL 31.

CRITICAL REMARKS ON SOME

AUTHORS.

FROM A GENTLEMAN OF LITERARY TASTE,
DECEASED, TO A YOUNG GENTLEMAN,
REQUESTED HIS ADVICE IN REGARD TO THE
BETTER MODE OF CONDUCTING HIS STUDIES.

LETTER IV.

Continued from p. 125.

Sterne, — Shakespeare, — The Englishman's Boy,
the Bible.

I AM not so much surprised at your writings of Sterne, as disappointed in your praise so vague and indiscriminate. My dear, for you to learn, that in good and the bad are so intimately mixed, that there is no possibility of finding the one or the other pure and unadulterated.

VOL. XIV.

C. C.

present bankruptcies. April 24,
 payments of bills of exchange above
 the States of Holland of 11th Decem-
 of Amsterdam, established 31st Ja-
 specie, gold and silver bullion, plate,
 placed to the credit of the person who
 the bank opens an account, and who,
 ge, gives an order to write off so much
 to that of the person to whom the mo-
 account open in the bank's books, ap-
 dors the bill and order thereon, and
 together with the *agio*, the bank money
 four *per cent.* more valuable than the
 in this manner the bank of Amsterdam,
 of trade, has become possessed of the
 ne is reckoned less rich by being pos-
 since without the smallest difficulty
 s be procured for it to any extent.
 proposal is, that the bank of England,
 Scotland, or other public banks, should
 r manufacturers of Scotland, as pledges
 ind, and advance thereon a certain pro-
 not in bank notes, (for which specie
 following the same plan which has been
 the bank of Amsterdam; or of issuing
 ns from L. 20 and upwards, to be taken
 ts whatever.
 stomed to see nothing but paper money
 no doubt of their passing current; but
 e legislature could authorise their being
 deemed eligible, the regulations for the
 ed, and for the payment of the interest
 the re-payment by the banks of the ba-
 delivery of the goods to the person by
 and every other regulation relative to the
 asted.

MERCATOR.

ce of this last article at the present period, ac-
 cidents are still deferred. Since the above was
 Mr Pitt has a plan of the same sort in contem-
 plated as a proof of the justness of the reasoning
 t.

126.

THE BEE,

OR

LITERARY WEEKLY INTELLIGENCER,

FOR

WEDNESDAY, APRIL 31. 1793.

CRITICAL REMARKS ON SOME CELEBRATED AUTHORS.

FROM A GENTLEMAN OF LITERARY EMINENCE LATELY
 DECEASED, TO A YOUNG GENTLEMAN WHO HAD
 REQUESTED HIS ADVICE IN REGARD TO THE PRO-
 PER MODE OF CONDUCTING HIS STUDIES.

LETTER IV.

Continued from p. 162.

*Sterne,—Shakespeare,—The English Translation of
 the Bible.*

I AM not so much surprised at your fondness for the
 writings of Sterne, as disappointed at finding your
 praise so vague and indiscriminate. It is time,
 my dear, for you to learn, that in this world the
 good and the bad are so intimately blended together,
 that there is no possibility of finding either the one
 or the other pure and unadulterated. No man is so

vol. xiv.

c c

t

perfect but there is something about him that might be amended; and none are so bad but we may find something belonging to them that merits applause. The great business of candid criticism is to separate the chaff from the corn, and neither to approve nor condemn by the lump.

Few writers are better calculated for captivating youthful minds than Sterne. Throughout his whole works there are interspersed many lively sallies of wit, many happy strokes of humour. Even the desultory manner in which he proceeds seems to be so natural to him, and is so well suited to the volatility of youthful minds, that it is, to them, rather alluring than disgusting; and the innumerable touches of nature so frequently recurring, and so happily expressed, give to his writings a charm that is ineffably pleasing. Without being able to distinguish what are the particular ingredients in this *tout ensemble* that please, they admire even his quaintnesses and eccentricities. They think too often that the charm proceeds from the levity and frivolity of his manner, when it in fact arises from the singular powers of his mind. To this circumstance we are to attribute those countless swarms of imitators of his *manner*, and the disgusting insipidity of these miserable productions.

A talent for discriminating human characters, and delineating their traits with perfect accuracy, is one of the rarest gifts of heaven; and whoever possesses that talent in an eminent degree, will not fail to produce performances that will obtain an high degree of applause, whatever may be their defects in other respects. Shakespeare, who possessed this happy talent

in a degree superior to that of men who have yet appeared, withstanding the innumeral his works, obtained a degree else could ever have given to standing the attacks of snar to increase as long as the lar shall be understood. There enough to believe that if the speare in the irregularity e gard of the much talked of turn of his phrases, and in some of his scenes, they wderable share of that approb liberally bestowed upon him that it was his superlative triumph, not in consequen spite of them.

In like manner Sterne p though far inferior degree crminating characters, and precision by light touche ver and anon occur even i It is this which gives to scenes an interest which have conferred upon them. of meeting with these d that the man of taste is in seating affectation and p turn his stomach at every delusion, and perverted i who think that those piti sions, and filthy illusions,

April 31.
m that might
we may find
rits applause.
is to separate
approve nor

or captivating
hout his whole
vely sallies of

Even the de-
seems to be so
o the volatility
rather alluring
ble touches of
so happily ex-
rm that is in-
e to distinguish
this *tout ensem-*
his quaintnesses
often that the
frivolity of his
om the singular
nstance we are
of imitators of
ipidity of these

a characters, and
accuracy, is one
whoever pos-
s, will not fail to
in an high degree
defects in other
d this happy talent

1793.

on some celebrated authors.

303

in a degree superior to that of any other of the sons of men who have yet appeared on the globe, has, notwithstanding the innumerable defects that abound in his works, obtained a degree of celebrity that nothing else could ever have given to him; and which, notwithstanding the attacks of snarling critics, will continue to encrease as long as the language in which he writes shall be understood. There have been people weak enough to believe that if they could imitate Shakespeare in the irregularity of his plots, in the disregard of the much talked of *unities*, in the antiquated turn of his phrases, and in the low buffoonery of some of his scenes, they would be entitled to a considerable share of that approbation which has been so liberally bestowed upon him. They did not advert that it was his superlative genius which made him triumph, not in consequence of these defects, but in spite of them.

In like manner Sterne possesses in a very eminent, though far inferior degree, that rare talent of discriminating characters, and of delineating them with precision by light touches of nature, which ever and anon occur even in the most trifling scenes. It is this which gives to these otherwise trifling scenes an interest which nothing else could ever have conferred upon them. It is from the certainty of meeting with these delicate touches of nature, that the man of taste is induced to tolerate that nauseating affectation and puerility which is like to turn his stomach at every line: but miserable is the delusion, and perverted is the judgement of those who think that those pitiful quaintnesses of expressions, and filthy illusions, which so frequently occur,

constitute the essence of that charm which has captivated so many of his readers. The fate of his imitators has proved the truth of these remarks. They have all sunk into deserved oblivion. Happily the time is now arrived, when even the silliest of his admirers,—admirers to be sure who are unable to perceive even a glimpse of his true excellence, see the folly of attempting to imitate him in his execrable ribaldry. Sterne is in many respects the most detestable writer in the English language. In some respects he has no superior but Shakespeare alone. What pity that such fine talents should have been conjoined with such a vitiated taste, and perverted understanding! It is a parcel of pearls kneaded up in a lump of ordure.

I heartily commend you for the ardent wish you express of obtaining a knowledge of that which constitutes what you call chasteness of composition in the English or other languages; but you must not hope to be able to attain a clear perception of that at once. This must be the work of time and experience; for those only whose minds have been calmed by experience, and an attentive observation of the objects around them, and the effects that various incidents produce upon the human mind, can perceive those deviations from nature and truth, which constitute a bad taste in literary compositions. In the early stages of life, whatever appears to be brilliant, is thought excellent; whatever surprises, whatever seems to be beyond the ordinary course of nature, excites admiration at that period of life; hence extravagance is accounted perfect.

April 31:

which has cap-
e fate of his
ese remarks.
divion. Hap-
even the sil-
sure who are
is true excel-
mitate him in
many respects
lish language.
r but Shakes-
e talents should
ated taste, and
parcel of pearls

ent wish you ex-
at which consti-
position in the
must not hope
tion of that at
me and experi-
ve been calmed
ervation of the
ts that various
an mind, can
ture and truth,
literary compo-
e, whatever ap-
excellent; what-
e beyond the or-
ration at that pe-
accounted perfec-

1793.

on some celebrated authors.

325

tion, and the wildest eccentricities are deemed beau-
ties. By degrees the mind becomes sensible of the
absurdity of such conceits,—in time loaths them,
and gradually acquires a settled predilection for that
modest propriety of expression which leads the mind
directly towards the object the writer had in view,
without distraction or embarrassment. It is this
last kind of writings which aged men have dignified
with the name of chastened compositions, and which
they admire as models of perfection in literature.

I cannot recommend a more perfect pattern of this
kind to your notice than the common English version
of the Bible. The language is there at all times
plain, simple, and unaffected; and the construction
natural and easy, though the tone is grave and dig-
nified. I know no performance that deserves so high
a degree of praise, when considered merely as a work
of literary merit; and it has happily given a stability
and perfection to the English language it never o-
therwise could have attained. From the universal
attention it has obtained from all ranks of people,
especially in Scotland, even the vulgar there under-
stand the meaning of most of the words in the lan-
guage, so as to be able to use them with a much
greater degree of accuracy than people of the same
rank in any other part of the world. To this circum-
stance I imagine we are to ascribe the facility that
people even of ordinary rank in Scotland find in be-
coming authors; and did they not undo in some
measure the lessons they have thus imperceptibly
acquired in their youth, by attempting to imitate
other more faulty models, which the changing whims

of fashion has exalted into celebrity for the time, we should probably have been able to produce a much more respectable list of classical writers than we yet can boast of. It is impossible for me to contemplate that performance (I speak here merely of the translating of it into English,) without feeling a strong emotion of respect and admiration for the persons who achieved it, and viewing it as one of the most striking monuments of human industry and genius. Open the book where you will, and you find the language every where simple, grave, and natural; alike when the subject requires the plain tone of humble narration, or rises into the most exalted heights of poetic enthusiasm. Like every translation indeed, from languages of such remote antiquity, obscurities do now and then occur, which have been occasioned by misunderstanding allusion to circumstances, now perhaps for ever lost and unknown; but even on these occasions, though the sense may be obscured, the language is never debased. On no occasion does it degenerate either into vulgarity and meanness, or into affectation and bombast. As a contrast to this performance, and as a striking example of the difference between a modest chastened style of writing, and that affectedly ornamented style which I wish you to shun, you need only take up Castalio's Latin translation of the Bible, and read a few pages of it. You will there find a perpetual effort to dress up every phrase in the most ornamented manner. It is as if a man, instead of gravely walking forward, were forced to move in a kind of measured dance. Instead of that sober dress and stayed

April 31.

r the time, we
duce a much
rs than we yet
me to contem-
merely of the
feeling a strong
or the persons
ne of the most
ry and genius.
ou find the lan-
natural; alike
one of humble
alted heights of
slation indeed,
sity, obscurities
een occasioned
umstances, now
; but even on
ay be obscured,
no occasion does
nd meanness, or
contrast to this
mple of the dif-
stile of writing,
e which I wish
p Castalio's La-
read a few pages
perpetual effort
most ornamented
of gravely walk-
n a kind of mea-
r drefs and stayed

1793.

on some celebrated authors.

307

manner which is so becoming for an aged person, it is as if a matron of three score were ornamented with flowers, and in the gaudy girlish frippery of fifteen, hobbling and stammering in awkward imitation of the childish levities of youth. Can any thing be more ridiculous or absurd! Equally absurd and ridiculous are those affected modes of writing, where the author by departing from nature endeavours to substitute artificial ornament in place of chaste propriety of expression. And though fashion may for a time render these conceits so familiar to the votaries of that capricious goddess, as to appear to them not only not absurd, but even highly beautiful; yet in a short while when the fashion changes, they then appear like the dresses of our grandmothers, ridiculous and disgusting; while those compositions which deviate not from nature, like the statue of Apollo or Antinous, continue to be admired as long as they exist.

On these accounts, and many others on which I will not now enlarge, I warmly recommend the frequent perusal of the sacred volume to your attention. I may perhaps take another opportunity of developing more fully my ideas on the many other benefits you will derive from the study of the Bible, which the facility alone with which it can be obtained makes young men too much disregard. I have often amused myself with endeavouring to form an idea of the surprise, the admiration, the ecstasy that would have been excited among literary men, had that volume been, by some accident, *first* introduced among them. No power of thought can

reach, as I should imagine, the universal interest it must have excited amongst mankind.

Many persons have expressed a wish to have a new translation of the Bible, for the purpose of modernising the language; but you will easily believe I cannot concur in this opinion. Indeed I know of no innovation in philological literature I should more deplore. I have no objection to as many new translations as you please, and critical commentaries tending to remove ambiguities and correct mistakes; these are proper exercises for the man of letters and the divine, and may be of much utility for illustrating the sacred text; but let them continue as they have hitherto been, the private exertions of free men and nothing more. Let each of them bear that influence their intrinsic merit shall command, unaided by authority. If we may judge from the specimens we have already seen of these, we may well say of our old translation, that *take it for all and all we never shall see its like again*. In regard to our language in particular, it serves like ballast in a vessel, to keep it firm and steady in the midst of those storms which so frequently assail it, and which, without this aid, would long ere now have been torn in pieces*.

* In publishing this just eulogium on the *language* of the Bible, the Editor wishes the ingenious writer had taken more pains to guard against misapprehension of his real meaning. It is pretty obvious he means to recommend the natural construction of the language and the plain sense in which the words are so carefully employed as objects of imitation, without confounding these with the eastern *manner*, borrowed from the original writers, in which the narrative is conducted; such as, "And it came to pass," and so on; to imitate which

April 311

rsal interest it

wish to have a
purpose of mo-
l easily believe
deed I know of
ature I should
to as many new
l commentaries
orrect mistakes;
man of letters
h utility for il-
them continue as
ate exertions of
ch of them bear
shall command,
judge from the
f these, we may
at take it for all
uin. In regard to
es like ballast in
r in the midst of
y afsail it, and
ng ere now have

language of the Bible, the
a more pains to guard
It is pretty obvious he
n of the language and
arefully employed as ob-
with the eastern manner,
the narrative is conduc-
so on; to imitate which

1793.

on some celebrated authors.

309

In my last I had occasion to bestow a just tribute of praise on the classical remains of antiquity. There is no reason to believe that the writers of antiquity, however, were less capricious in their taste than those of modern times; and we may therefore suppose that many works were then penned which abounded with affectation and unnatural conceits, just as at present. But when the fashion of the day changed, these writings would of course become antiquated and despised; no one would take the trouble to transcribe them; and as few copies of them would be made, these would decay and be finally lost. It is those writings alone which possessed a more than an ordinary share of merit, particularly with respect to simplicity and unaffected ornaments, that have been preserved; and to this circumstance alone I am convinced we must ascribe that superior elegance which the remains of antiquity confessedly possess above the mass of modern compositions. The same circumstance will tend to preserve the chaste writings of modern times to a remote antiquity; for purity of language, and natural ease of manner have a much greater chance of insuring this kind of immortality, than the greatest profundity of thought, or talent for accurate obser-

manner of writing would produce an affectation very disgusting, and directly the reverse of what he so strongly recommends. It cannot be supposed neither that he means to recommend the now antiquated phrase, "*quibus erat*," as applied to animated beings. The writer has evidently thought his pupil was here in no danger of mistaking him; but when a critique of this sort is published to the world at large, there cannot be too much care taken to guard against mistakes.

VOL. XIV.

R R

I

310 *subscription school at Madras. May 1.*
vation. Just thoughts, where the mode of expression is faulty, may be moulded into a more elegant form by succeeding writers ; and then the original authors who suggested these will fall into oblivion. Hence then, my dear ——— if you shall ever have an ambition to become an author, and to have your name revered in future times, study to acquire that simplicity of style which alone can continue long to please ; and avoid, as you would do poison, those singularities of style, and quaint conceits, which fashion for a time blazons as the quintessence of excellence ; for arsenic will not more certainly put a termination to the natural life of the body, than these will speedily put a period to the literary existence of those writings in which they abound.

To be continued.

ACCOUNT OF A SCHOOL INSTITUTED AT MADRAS,
AND SUPPORTED BY THE VOLUNTARY SUBSCRIPTION
OF THE INHABITANTS OF THAT SETTLEMENT.

Introduction.

For the Bee.

THE plan was given and the superintendence of it undertaken by the reverend Dr Andrew Bell of St Andrews, one of the chaplains there. We hope this laudable example will soon be followed by all our other settlements in the east.

The particulars of the plan are more fully developed in the following extract of a letter from Egmore, Madras, September 13. 1792.

May 1.
e of expressi-
more elegant
the original
into oblivion.
shall ever have
to have your
o acquire that
continue long to
poison, those
eits, which fa-
essence of ex-
certainly put a
ody, than these
erary existence
nd.

AT MADRAS,
Y SUBSCRIPTION
TLEMENT.

ntendance of it
Andrew Bell of
ere. We hope
followed by all

more fully deve-
letter from Eg-

1793. *subscription school at Madras.* 311

"THE conduct of the school, which is entirely in my hands, is particular. Every boy is either a master or a scholar, one to another; and often both. He teaches one boy, while another teaches him. It has a double advantage in forwarding their education, and saving the expence and incumbrance of many ushers. I do little more in school than enact and enforce general rules and principles, teach the school master and ushers, and watch with a strict eye over their conduct.

"When the institution was founded, and I first took up my residence here, the native women, who had orders to bring their sons to be placed upon the foundation, considered them as committed to hard task masters,—given up to slavery, or immolated to an unknown and foreign deity, and went through all the ceremony of mourning for the sacrifice they had made. Now, they ply us with every species of importunity to have their younger sons admitted into the school.

"A temporary provision is made for the admission of the sons of living officers as boarders, on their paying about twenty shillings a-month. The institution is so popular, that we have already more than thirty boys, white and blue, of this description; though they are subjected to the same dress, diet, and treatment as the poor objects of the charity. And this I consider as the great recommendation and panegyric of the system.

"The boys on the foundation, when educated, are bound out to any profession, art, or trade, by which they may become useful to themselves and to the

community. We have already saved from perdition, and given to the world a number of apprentices, clerks, apothecaries, mechanics, sailors, &c. &c. We profess to teach only to read, to write, to spell, and to cypher. But when a scholar has made a certain progress, I have him instructed in book-keeping, or geometry, navigation, &c. as he chooses to be a writer mechanic, or a sailor, &c. for hitherto they have had their choice of their profession. But the great lesson is in opposition to the maxims and habits of the country to speak truth, to give up deceit, to acquire an honest character, or as you say, to be good lads. The boys are attached to the school. I am not discouraged; but go on with redoubled exertion, expecting to be richly repaid by the success of my labours."

Notices of Tippoo Sultan and his Sons, extracted from the same Letter.

"Tippoo Sultan has made his second payment to the allies. In a letter to this government he expresses strongly his sense of the very polite and kind attentions which have been paid to his sons. In speaking of his attachment to the English, he says, "That his eyes are opened to none but God, and so great a *Sardar* as lord Cornwallis, could have opened them."

"To his *Vakeels*, who attend the young prince, I had the honour to preach lately, when they came to our church. They are men of a liberal and enlarged mind, and are all ready to acknowledge Jesus as a great prophet. *Gurram Ally*, who is carried every where

May 1.

from perdition of appren-
sailors, &c.
to write, to
olar has made
cted in book-
as he chooses
for hitherto
ir profession.
to the maxims
truth, to give
character, or as
s are attached
ed; but go on
be richly re-

Sons, extracted

and payment to
ment he expres-
polite and kind
to his sons. In
English, he says,
none but God,
could have

young prince, I
en they came to
eral and enlarged
ge Jesus as a great
ried every where

1793.

notices of Tippoo, &c.

313

in a silver chair, from which he cannot move, by reason of the rheumatism in his legs, was heretofore ambassador at Constantinople, and is a man of great political abilities, and of high character. It is remarkable, that though unacquainted with the language in which the service was read, he was deeply affected by the manner of its performance. It is not less worthy of notice, that of all the low train of these eastern princes, there has not been even a complaint of the least irregularity, or disturbance, or misbehaviour.

"The princes and *Vakeels* gave a dinner lately at their own house, to lady Oackely, a few women and several men. It consisted of *pilau* dressed in the Seringapatam stile, and of fruits; nor was wine banished from the board. The boys sat at a little distance from the table by lady Oackely, who, on this and every other occasion on which I have seen them, seems much pleased with the vivacity and pleasantry of the younger and fairer prince, who shews a great share of good humour, and a great disposition to please, being of a mild and gentle nature. The elder prince who shews more mind, is more silent and reserved; he looks of a stern disposition, and of a commanding aspect. We think we see the father in his countenance. Their pictures by a famous miniature painter here, (Smart,) are preparing at the desire of lord Cornwallis, for the father; and a duplicate, it is imagined, will be presented by them to his lordship."

MEMOIRS OF THE MAID OF ORLEANS.

Continued from p. 271.

THE 29th of April 1429, Jane appeared before Orleans with 12,000 men. She wrote a letter to the duke of Bedford; but the English were so enraged at seeing a girl sent to fight them, that they put the heralds who brought it into prison. As this letter is curious I have copied it *verbatim* in the note *.

* "Jesus Marie, roy d'Angleterre, faites raison au roy du Ciel de son sang royal, rendez les clefs à la Pucelle de toutes les bonnes villes que vous avez enforcées: elle est venue de par Dieu pour reclaims le sang royal, et toute preste de faire paix, si vous voulez faire raison, par ainsi que vous mettez jus, et payerez de ce que vous l'avez tenue. Roy d'Angleterre, si ainsi ne le faites, je suis chef de guerre, en quelque lieu que j'attendray vos gens en France; s'ils ne veulent obeir, je les ferai iisir, vaillant ou non; et s'ils veulent obeir, je les prendray à mercy: croyez que s'ils ne veulent obeir, la Pucelle vient pour les occire: elle vient de par le roy du Ciel, corps pour corps, vous bouter hors de France, et vous promet et certifie qu'elle y fera si gros hahay, que depuis mille ans en France ne fut vue de si grand. si vous ne luy faites raison: et croyez fermement que le roy du Ciel luy envoyera plus de force à elle et à ses bonnes gens d'armes, que ne scauriez avoir à cent assauts entre vous archers, compagnons d'armes, gentils et vaillans qui estes devant Orleans, allez vous en en votre pays, de par Dieu; et si ne le faites ainsi, donnez vous garde de la Pucelle, et qu'il vous souviene de vos dommages. Ne prenez mie vostre opinion, que vous tiendrez France du roy du Ciel le fils Sainte Marie; mais la tiendra le roy Charles vray heritier, à qui Dieu l'a donnée, qui entrera à Paris en belle compagnie. Si vous ne croyez les nouvelles de Dieu, et de la Pucelle, en quelque lieu que vous trouverons, nous ferions dedans à horions; et si verrez lesquels auront meilleur droit de Dieu ou de vous. Guillaume de la Ponte, comte de Suffort, Jean sire de Talbot, et Thomas sire de Scales, Lieutenant du duc de Betfort, soy disant regent du royaume

The co
made a sa
tate the e
suaded th
sistance,
much vig
town. S
gel, and a
She was
treasurer
had been
rest or re
nificent e
bread dip
in the sa
with his
lish had
injurious
that the
harm wa
ners at
said, "J

"de France
"faire paix
"enne de v
"France p
"que vous
"elle fera
"fut fait e
"Et sur le
"celle. Au
"pour le r

THE MAID OF ORLEANS.

continued from p. 271.

On the 14th, Jane appeared before Orleans. She wrote a letter to the duke of Burgundy, who was so enraged at seeing her, that they put the heralds to prison. As this letter is curious, it is *verbatim* in the note *.

*de France pour le roy d'Angleterre, faites raison au roy du Ciel de
les clefs à la Pucelle de toutes les bonnes vil-
lages: elle est venue de par Dieu pour recla-
toute preste de faire paix, si vous voulez faire
vous mettrez jus, et payerez de ce que vous l'a-
Angleterre, si ainsi ne le faites, je suis chef de guerre,
j'attendray vos gens en France; s'ils ne veulent
vaillant ou non; et s'ils veulent obeïr, je les
croyez que s'ils ne veulent obeïr, la Pucelle vient
vient de par le roy du Ciel, corps pour corps,
France, et vous promet et certifie qu'elle y fera si
jus mille ans en France ne fut vue de si grand.
raison: et croyez fermement que le roy du Ciel
force à elle et à ses bonnes gens d'armes, que
ent assauts entre vous archers, compagnons d'ar-
ans qui estes devant Orleans, allez vous en en
Dieu; et si ne le faites ainsi, donnez vous garde
il vous souviene de vos dommages. Ne pren-
on, que vous tiendrez France du roy du Ciel le
mais la tiendra le roy Charles vray heritier, à qui
i entrera à Paris en belle compagnie. Si vous
les de Dieu, et de la Pucelle, en quelque lieu
e, nous serions dedans à horions; et si verrez les-
ur droit de Dieu ou de vous. Guillaume de la
uffort, Jean sire de Talbot, et Thomas sire de
du duc de Bedford, soy disant regent du royaume*

1793. *memoirs of the Maid of Orleans.* 315

The count de Dunois who commanded in Orleans, made a sally with all his garrison, in order to facilitate the entry of the provisions. The French, persuaded that Jane was sent from heaven to their assistance, resumed fresh courage, and fought with so much vigour, that she and her convoy entered the town. She was received there as their guardian angel, and all the streets were decorated with tapestry. She was lodged at the house of Jacques Boucher, treasurer to the duke of Orleans; and although she had been on horseback all day without taking any rest or refreshment, she refused partaking of a magnificent entertainment, and only ate some slices of bread dipped in a cup of wine and water. She lay in the same room with the wife of Jacques Boucher, with his daughter. When she heard that the English had detained her heralds, and had made use of injurious language respecting her character; and that the count de Dunois had sent to say, that if any harm was done to the heralds, all the English prisoners at that time in Orleans should pay for it, she said, "Let them alone; in the name of God they

*"de France pour le roy d'Angleterre, faites response, si vous voulez
"faire paix à la cité d'Orleans; si ainsi ne le faites, qu'il vous souvi-
"enne de vos dommages. Duc de Bedford, qui vous dites regent de
"France pour le roy d'Angleterre, la Pucelle vous requiert et prie
"que vous ne vous faciez une destraise. Si vous ne luy faites raison,
"elle fera tant que les François firent le plus beau saict qui oncques
"fut fait en la chrestienté. Escrit le mardy en la grande semaine.
"Et sur le dos estoit escrit: Entendez les nouvelles de Dieu et de la Pu-
"celle. Au duc de Bedford, qui se dit regent du royaume de France
"pour le roy d'Angleterre."*

MEMOIRS DE LA PUCELLE.

1793. *memoirs of the Maid of Orleans.* 317
 mate them, said, "It was not blood, but glory that
 ran from her wound." In one of these excursions,
 as she was passing the Loire with her landlord,
 Jacques Boucher, some fishermen offered him a shad,
 who said to her, "Jane, let us eat this shad before
 we go farther." "In the name of God (says she,) we
 will not eat of it before supper; when we shall have
 repassed the bridge, and have brought with us a
 GODON*, who shall have his share."

The siege of Orleans was raised the 8th May
 1429†. Jane carried the news of this fortunate event

* In a late edition of the Memoirs from whence I have taken this
 speech of the Pucelle, there is a note upon the word GODON, as fol-
 lows: *Elle entendoit par sobriquet et gaufferie quelque Anglois.* Now I do
 not believe this; for in looking into the Dictionary of Old Language,
 I find two words which may answer to her meaning, though not spelt
 precisely as this:

Geddon, Homme riche qui prend toutes ses aises.

Godone, Gourmand, Gouler, Goinfre.

At first sight I thought it might have had reference to our well known
 oath, and recollected that at a town in the south of France, upon ask-
 ing if any English were in town, the answer was, "Non, Monsieur.
 tous les God dammés sont partis."

† The following extract from a letter of the duke of Bedford to the
 king, is from Rymer's *Federa*. [Hague edition, 1740, vol. iv. p. 141.]

"And alle thing there prospered for you, til this tyme of the siege
 of Orleans, —taken in hand, God knoweth by what advis. At the
 which tyme, after the adventure fallen to the personage of my cousin
 of Salysbury, whom God assaille, there fell by the hand of God as it
 seemeth, a grete stroke upon your people that was assembled there
 in grete nombre, caused in grete partie as y trowe of lakke of sadde
 beleve, and of unlevefulle doubte, that thei hadde of a disciple and
 lyme of the fiende, called the *Pucelle*, that used fals enchantments
 and sorcerie. The which stroke and discomfiture nought only les-
 sed in great partie the nombre of youre people there, but as well
 withdrewe the courage of the remenant in merveillous wyse, and

VOL. XIV.

SS

†

to the king. As soon as she was in his presence, she knelt, and embracing his knees, said, "Gentle Dauphin, come and be crowned at Rheims. I am very earnest that you should go there, and have not the smallest doubt of your receiving the crown which is worthy of you." When the king and those with him had considered the great things they had seen her perform, with what prudence and courage she had conducted herself, as if she had been bred to arms all her life, and had seen how modest and pious her behaviour had been; considering all these things, those who before had advised the expedition into Normandy now changed their opinion.

Then the king and a few of his principal courtiers, thinking among themselves it would not displease Jane if they asked her what voice it was that she had said advised and comforted her; but before they made their request she said, "In the name of God I know what are your thoughts, and what you wish to know concerning the voice I have heard touching your coronation; I will tell you, that having placed myself according to my usual method when I pray, and having complained that what I said was not believed; the voice then said to me, *Girl, go go; I will be thy aid and supporter;—go.* And the mo-

"encouraged your adverse partie and enemys to assemble here forth-
"with in great nombre," &c. &c.

See also in the same volume of the Federa, p. 150, the instructions given by the Regent to Garter, King at Arms, when sent to England by him 16th July 1429. Also p. 160. *Anr. Dom. 1430: D. proclamationibus contra capitaneos et soldados tergiversantes, incantationibus Pucellæ terrificis.*

ment I heard this voice I was marvellously rejoiced." She ordered preparations to be made for the coronation at Rheims; but this was not very easy, as the English were masters of all that part of the country.

About this time the constable de Richemont, who succeeded to that honour after the death of the earl of Buchan's ancestor, John Steuart earl of Douglas, (and when he was duke of Brittany, after his brother's death, thought it honourable to retain the constable's sword,) seeing the affairs of France take a more favourable turn, was desirous of making his peace with the king. Jane was sent to meet him. When near, they both alighted; and as she was embracing his knees he said to her, "Jane, they tell me you wish to fight me. I know not where you come from, or who you are. If you are sent by God I fear you not, for he knows my intentions as well as yours; if by the devil I fear you less." She soon satisfied him as to herself and her intentions, and they both went together to the siege of Gergeau. During this siege, the English having kept up a very warm fire upon that part where the duke d'Alençon lodged, Jane came to him and said, "Handsome duke, take yourself from your present quarters as fast as you can, for you will be endangered by the cannons." The duke followed this advice; and he had scarce gone a few paces, when a ball from the town struck off the head of a gentleman from Anjou, who was standing in the place of the duke when the Pucelle spoke to him.

The French were about eight days before the town, which was as valiantly attacked as it was defen-

310 *memoirs of the Maid of Orleans.* May 1.
ded. Among the English was one of a very large size, armed with a very strong helmet of iron, who did wonders by throwing from the walls great stones, and overturning all the scaling ladders which were placed near him. The duke of Alençon seeing the mischief this man did, brought John the cannoneer, who placing properly a culverine struck him down. Jane went into the ditch with her standard in her hand, at that part where the English made the most vigorous defence; she was perceived by them, and they cast a heavy stone upon her head with so much violence that she was forced to sit down; notwithstanding which she soon got up again, and cried aloud to her companions, "Frenchmen, mount boldly and enter the town, you will find no longer any resistance." Thus was the town won. The earl of Suffolk retreated to the bridge; but being overtaken by a gentleman called *Guillaume Renault*, the earl asked if he was a gentleman? who answered "Yes," Art thou a knight? Upon his saying No, he knighted him, and afterwards surrendered himself to him. Baugency was afterwards delivered up on capitulation; and the English quitted Meun, leaving behind them provisions, &c. &c. They marched through Beauce towards Patay, where they were overtaken by the body of the French army commanded by the duke of Alençon, Jane, and many other principal commanders. The place they halted at is called *des Coyntes*,—when the duke d'Alençon said to the Pucelle, "Jane, there are the English in battle array, shall we fight with them?" She answered the duke by asking him 'If he had his spurs?'

May 1.
of a very large
of iron, who
the walls great
ladders which
of Alençon
bought John the
ulverine struck
with her stan-
re the English
he was percei-
avy stone upon
t she was forced
she soon got up
ions, " French-
wn, you will find
is the town won.
ridge; but being
willaume Renault,
? who answered
his saying No, he
ndered himself to
livered up on ca-
d Meun, leaving
They marched
where they were
h army comman-
and many other
they halted at is
ke d'Alençon said
English in battle
" She answered
had his spurs?"

1793. *memoirs of the Maid of Orleans.* 311
" What, (says the duke,) must we retreat and fly?"
" Oh! not at all; In the name of God fall on them
for they will fly, and without stopping will be dis-
comfited with scarce any loss of your men, therefore
you ought to have your spurs to follow them."

After these successes, the Pucelle took possession
of Auxerre, Troyes, and Chalons, not however with-
out some discontent on her part, as well as of other
officers, against la Trimouille, (the favourite of the
king,) who received from the principals of Auxerre,
a large sum of money to prevent its being taken by
assault. She thus opened for the king the road to
Rheims. This town flung open its gates as soon as
he appeared before it; and the next day, the 17th of
July, he was crowned. Jane assisted at this cere-
mony in her armour, with her standard in her
hand. Respecting this, she made an answer to her
judges worthy of record. Being interrogated by
them, " How she dared to come to the coronation
with her banner in her hand?" she answered, " That
it was but justice that that which had had its share
of the labour should also partake of the honour."

The moment the king was crowned, Jane, upon
her knees, embraced his feet, and with a torrent of
tears, exclaimed, " Gentle king, now is the will of
God executed, who ordained you should come to
Rheims to receive your crown, to show that you are
the rightful king, and that this kingdom is lawfully
yours." The king remained but a few days at
Rheims; he made different excursions, and in one
of them near Damptrartin, as the people were sing-
ing *te Deum laudamus*, and other holy anthems, she

313 *memoirs of the Maid of Orleans.* May 1:
said to Dunois, "In the name of God these people
are very good and devout; I should wish that when I
die it may be in this country." Whereupon the
count de Dunois replied, 'Jane, do you know
when you shall die, and in what part?' she answer-
ed that she did not: that it must be the will of God;
and she added, 'I have accomplished what God or-
dered me; which was to raise the siege of Orleans, and
to crown the king; I could wish now that he would
send me back to my father and mother, to take care
of their sheep and cattle, and do that which I was
accustomed to.'

The king went from Rheims to Crepi, to Senlis;
and after having taken possession of St Dennis and La-
gni, he besieged Paris. They forced the barriers of
St Honoré, and the Pucelle, animated by her for-
mer success, rushed to cross the ditch; but re-
ceived a severe wound in the thigh; and her standard
bearer was killed by her side. Her eagerness
and courage were so great, that in spite of her wound
she would have continued the engagement, if the
duke d'Alençon had not forced her to return to
her quarters. Through want of provisions, the
king was forced to raise the siege. This was cause
of triumph to those that were jealous of Jane. She
again requested leave to retire; as her mission was
accomplished; but it was refused her. The king
ennobled her and all her family; that is to say, her
father, and mother, and her three brothers, and
their posterity as well females as males. He
gave her for arms, a shield, *azure*, with two flower
de lueces, *or*, a sword *argent*, the hilt *or*, the point up.

May 1:
these people
that when I
hereupon the
you know
she answer-
will of God;
what God or-
of Orleans, and
that he would
to take care
which I was

repi, to Senlis;
Dennis and La-
the barriers of
ed by her for-
ditch; but re-
nd her standard
Her eagerness
te of her wound
agement, if the
er to return to
provisions, the
This was cause
us of Jane. She
her mission was
her. The king
at is to say, her
ee brothers, and
as males. He
with two flower
or, the point up-

1793. *mémoires of the Maid of Orleans.* 323
wards, crowned with a crown or. The name of Arc
was changed to that of Lys, and the town of Don-
remi where she was born, was exempted from all
taxes, aids, and subsidies for ever!

These honours were soon followed by the most
melancholy catastrophe. The English in 1430, with
the duke of Burgundy, besieged Compeigne. Jane
came there with Poton de Santrailles, the 25th of
May; and in spite of the besiegers entered the town.
The next day she made a sally at the head of an hun-
dred men, over the bridge, on the quarters of John
of Luxemburgh. After a very long combat, she
twice repulsed the enemy, as far as the quarters of
the Burgundians; but seeing a very strong rein-
forcement coming against her, she began her retreat.
It was rather late to think of it: for she and all her
troops were directly surrounded. Nevertheless, after
performing miracles of courage, she disengaged her
company, who fortunately re-entered the town.
Jane remained at the rear, to facilitate their retreat.
But when she wished to enter, found the gates shut.
She directly faced about to her enemies, and charged
them with a courage worthy a better fate. She seem-
ed not to expect any assistance; for whether she had
overheard, seen, or suspected some treachery, she
was heard to have cried out as she passed the gates
to make her sally, "I am betrayed." During the
time she was defending herself with the courage of
despair, her horse stumbled, and she fell. This ob-
liged her to surrender herself to Lionel Vasture of
Vendôme, who gave her up to John of Luxem-
burgh. This nobleman, forgetting the respect that

324 *memoirs of the Maid of Orleans.* May 1.
a warrior should show to courage, meanly sold her to the English for ten thousand livres. From the moment she was a prisoner, this heroine was forgotten. The king made no attempts to redeem her: and though at the time he had many English prisoners of the highest rank, he did not offer one of them in exchange for her. Were the very important services which Jane had atchieved so soon forgotten!!!

This neglect of Jane, and the persecution of Jacques Coeur, will be eternal blots on the memory of Charles VII. Upon Jane being a prisoner, the English made such rejoicings, as if they had conquered the kingdom. Such a man as the Black Prince would have honoured and respected her courage. The duke of Bedford thought it proper to disgrace her, in order to re-animate the courage of his countrymen. She had pretended to have been inspired; the regent pretended to believe her a sorceress. The university of Paris presented a petition against Jane, accusing her of magic and heresy. Either the university thought, as they imagined the regent wished them to think; or if otherwise, they acted with infamous cowardice. This heroine, worthy of the miracle she pretended, was judged at Rouen, by Cauchon bishop of Beauvais, and five other French bishops; only one English bishop attending. It would have been very easy for her to have justified herself; but her defence would have been useless; as she was condemned before she was tried. She therefore thought of procuring her liberty by other means, and had the courage to leap

ms. May 1.
meanly sold
livres. From
heroine was
attempts to redeem
many English
did not offer one
the very im-
chieved so soon

secution of Jac-
the memory of
isoner, the En-
they had con-
an as the Black
spected her cou-
ght it proper to
the courage of
ed to have been
believe her a sor-
represented a petiti-
magic and heresy.
they imagined the
f otherwise, they
This heroine, wor-
l, was judged at
Beauvais, and five
English bishop at-
y easy for her to
fence would have
ed before she was
procuring her li-
he courage to leap

1793. *Memoirs of the Maid of Orleans.* 325
from the top of the Tower Beaurevoir, where she
was confined. This fall which ought to have kil-
led her, only stunned her; the noise however of her
fall alarmed the centinel, and she was retaken.
They gave a different pretext to this attempt, and
construed it into an act of suicide. In short, for
this and the other crimes before mentioned, she was
condemned to be burnt alive, according to the sen-
tence pronounced by the bishops of Beauvais, Cou-
tances, Lisieux, the chapter of Nôtre Dame, sixteen
licentiates, and eleven advocates of Rouen, the 24th
May 1431; and she was given up to the secular
power to put the sentence in execution. When she
was led to the Calf Market, neither the sight of the
scaffold, nor the stake, affected her courage; and she
mounted it as boldly as she formerly did the breach at
an assault. She sat down very quietly, and was tied
to the fatal stake, uttering only, "*God be praised!*"
The fire was scarcely lighted when she was suf-
focated, and after she was burnt, her ashes were
dispersed in the air.

Such was the end of this extraordinary girl,
whose punishment will always be a blot on the En-
glish. Her mother in 1454 demanded a revision
of her process, and pope Nicholas v. gave the com-
mission to the bishop of Paris, who easily found
the justification proofs, which showed clearly that
Jane had never given the smallest cause of suspi-
cion of her faith, her manners, or her conduct; in
consequence of which, her fame was solemnly re-es-
tablished. Many different monuments were erected
to her memory; and among other places, there was

one at Rouen, which from being the place where they intended to cover her with disgrace, became that of her triumph*. This monument having been hurt by length of time, the magistrates ordered a new one to be erected, and in a better taste.

The family of Jane existed till within these few years, in the provinces of Anjou and la Bretagne. The last male died in 1760.

By a petition from the attorney general in 1614, they took from this family its greatest prerogative, which consisted in the female line, independent of the situation of their husbands, ennobling their children. The illustrious Rollin looks upon this deprivation as deserving the regret of every good citizen.

READING MEMORANDUMS.

MALEVOLENCE to the clergy, is seldom at a great distance from irreverence of religion.

The variable weather of the human mind, the flying vapours of fancy, which from time to time cloud reason, without totally eclipsing it, require much force of thought to regulate sound conduct.

* An engraving of this monument, from a beautiful drawing transmitted by the writer of this article, will be given as a specimen of the taste of the times, in some future number of this work.

May 1.
e place where
grace, became
nt having been
rates ordered
er taste.
thin these few
d la Bretagne.

eneral in 1614,
est prerogative,
independent of
ennobling their
ooks upon this
of every good

UMS.

ldom at a great

man mind, the
om time to time.
ing it, require
und conduct.

autiful drawing trans-
as a specimen of the
s work.

1793.

on India.

327

SIR,

To the Editor of the Bee.

As the charter of the East India company has nearly expired, it is of high importance to consider by what means the British nation can secure to herself the esteem and confidence of the people of Bengal, Bahar, and Orissa, together with the extensive population that has been lately added, by the termination of the war in the Melfore.

With this scope I have sent you a very interesting letter from a gentleman of eminence, who had an high command in India, was well acquainted with the country, and had no interest to pursue contrary to that of his native country, and of general policy and humanity in the good government of its extensive dependencie.

This letter you will observe by its date, and its reference to Mr Fox's famous speech on the India bill, was written with a view to be communicated to some of the leaders of the parties, that at that time distracted this country and nation; and its good sense entitles it to more particular attention now that higher considerations and more general knowledge of the springs of political contest in Britain have brought all parties into disrepute, and have taught the friends of the country and of humanity to think for themselves. I am, Sir, your constant reader,

N.

Letter from a gentleman of high military rank, on Indian affairs.

Ever since Indian affairs became so much the subject of public disquisition, I have thought of writing the following letter, but was always deterred by the ridicu-

that attends a projector of any thing new and unusual. But since the parliament seems ready to enter into some final determination about these matters, I would accuse myself if I did not communicate the knowledge I have acquired of these things by a very dear bought experience. I am sensible that a person who had an eminent office in India, without becoming richer for it, must in general be looked on as a very silly fellow; I therefore intended at first to have written an anonymous letter; but I reflected that such information could not be read with so much attention, as when it was known to come from one that had been at two of the principal British settlements in India, had visited several of the subordinate ones, and had sat both in their councils, and secret committees, and seen the secret springs that put many things in motion. And it is certainly worth while for any that may have a determining voice on such important points, to listen for a few minutes to one that had spent, in making observations, those years that others bestowed more profitably in making great fortunes, *per fas et nefas*.

Mr Fox (if his speech, such as we had it, in the newspapers be authentic,) has either been imposed on, or has intended to impose on his hearers, when he affirmed that lands were hereditary in India. Except houses in towns, and what may be called *church lands*, there is no heritable possession of land; nor can you find betwixt the Indus and Ganges what we call a *laird*; all belongs to the sovereign. An opulent financier takes from him a lease perhaps of a whole province. For facilitating the collection of rents, this is subdivided to small farmers, and often many of their shares subdivided again; and as each of these sets of farmers must have a profit, the actual cultivator of the soil must pay for all; so that the lands yearly yield a much greater revenue than ever comes to the exchequer.

May 1.

new and unusual.
enter into some
I would accuse
knowledge I have
ought experience.
eminent office in
just in general be
before intended at
; but I reflected
and with so much
ie from one that
ettlements in In-
e ones, and had
mittees, and seen
n motion. And
may have a deter-
o listen for a few
observations, those
y in making great
d it, in the news-
mposed on, or has
he affirmed that
t houses in towns,
there is no heri-
d betwixt the Indus
all belongs to the
from him a lease
facilitating the col-
small farmers, and of-
in; and as each of
the actual cultivator
e lands yearly yield
s to the exchequer.

on India.

1793.

329

This puts a stop to all valuable improvement of the ground, the miserable peasant endeavouring to raise no more from it than just what serves to support his family, well knowing that if he should meliorate his land, his rents will be raised of course. If he should get a little money, it is generally hid in the earth, and the possessor often dies without revealing where his treasure lies: so that it is commonly believed that much more money is concealed in the earth, than what is in actual circulation. When oppression becomes intolerable, the people have no other resource but to remove to another province, perhaps to the lands of another prince. It is true, that these migrations are more common among manufacturers; and I have known more than one of them in about five years that I was in India. But they are also not rare among peasants. A few buffaloes or goats are driven before him; his household furniture is in a manner nothing; two carts will carry the very materials of his house, and the labour of two days will build him a new one. By these frequent migrations the people contract not any affection for the *natale solum*; as many can scarcely tell where was the place of their birth; and their parents and near relations are scattered over the whole continent of India. When forced or hired to military service, they have no regard for the sovereign; and I have letters from French officers that were present when they changed sides by ten or twelve thousand at a time. Of the abuses that arise from the method of letting grounds, I will give you a striking instance from original letters that are now in my possession. There fell into our hands a French pattyman (courier,) who had letters from, I believe, every one of the council of Pondicherry. These letters give an account that their governor had let for 150,000 rupees some lands that used before to pay 400,000; so here was a deduction

of about 25,000l. sterling from the public treasury. No body will doubt that the governor had a valuable consideration from the financier; and as few will doubt that Britons may be corrupted as well as Frenchmen.

For all these evils there is an easy and an obvious remedy. Let the peasants that now possess the ground be declared hereditary proprietors of the lands they now have in lease, paying to the sovereign, as a land tax, the same sum they now pay to the financier as rent. The consequence will be a great encrease to the revenue, without any additional burden to the landholder; the grounds will be improved to the utmost, when every man knows that he is providing a lasting inheritance for his family; the money they now hide in the earth, will be produced and brought into the commerce of life; every moneyed man in India will come in troops to lay out their money in the only place where they can purchase an inheritance; every one will, according to his abilities, build more solid habitations, which they could not leave without regret, and loss to themselves; all will be filled with esteem and affection for a government under which they enjoy a blessing hitherto unknown in India; they will contract that natural affection every one feels for the town or village where he was bred up, where all his nearest and dearest connections are to be met with, and where he has rejoiced with the companions of his youth; the neighbouring princes will have no other way of retaining their subjects but by following the example of Britain.

As all my literary occupations can never produce any other advantage to myself, but merely a temporary amusement, the foul copy of the original letter has, by a carelessness usual with me, been mislaid or lost; you have

May 1
public treasury.
had a valuable
few will doubt
ell as French-

d an obvious re-
s the ground be
they now have
nd tax, the same
nt. The conse-
revenue, without
er; the grounds
every man knows
e for his family;
will be produced
every moneyed
lay out their mo-
urchase an inheri-
s abilities, build
ld not leave with-
ill be filled with
under which they
India; they will
feels for the town
re all his nearest
t with, and where
f his youth; the
way of retaining
mple of Britain.
never produce any
temporary amuse-
ter has, by a care-
or lost; you have

1793.

on India.

331

here the rough sense of it; so that if it is to be shewn to any body, it will much need polishing; and I know that I put it into a very able hand, for that purpose. But this my scheme can serve for no use, as people in power aim only at private emolument, or the support of their own party. The British possessions in India have grown too extensive. I foresee a storm that will probably soon rise from those quarters. Consider that the armies there are not supported, like other armies sent abroad, by money sent from the Metropolitan country, but by rents arising from the subject provinces; so that every popular governor has an army ready to be employed against whom he pleases. It is well that there have been hitherto only avaricious governors, that have aimed at nothing else than accumulating money. If either Madras or Bengal should have an ambitious governor who aims at power, there could be no possibility of subduing him, but by the assistance of the other. If both at one time should aim at independence, they may bid defiance to Europe. And if Europe will not trade with them, America will.

The peers who now support the tumultuous commoner are mistaken in their politics. If the democratical faction prevails, peers will become as insignificant as they were during the long parliament. Take it for a certain truth, as if it had come from the adyta of an oracle; or, if you please, as certain as if you had read it in Nahum or Habakkuk.

I presume, and hope it is needless to put my name below to protest duty, respect, service, &c. You know who is the only man that will draw up a scheme for the public good, when he can reap no good from it to himself.

Feb. 8. 1784.

FARTHER REMARKS ON THE SUBJECT OF THE PRESENT BANKRUPTCIES BY THE EDITOR OF THE BEE.

Continued from p. 300.

THE paper referred to was printed before any notice arrived at this place of Mr Pitt's intention of carrying into practice a plan for the relief of the country, nearly on the same principles with that recommended here. This appears to be one of the most beneficial exertions of the power entrusted with government that has occurred in our time, and will do infinite honour to the minister who brings it forward. I question if in the annals of past times, a single instance can be found of an exertion of any governing power equally patriotic, judicious, and beneficent; and it affords a fine example of the necessity there is for the controul of government, and the utility mankind may derive from it when under the guidance of wisdom.

The present alarming situation of this country does not seem to proceed either from the interruption that the war has given to commerce, as has been often asserted, nor to a slackening in the demand either at home or abroad, nor to ruinous speculations which so often derange the economy of individuals. The manufacturers do not allege that their orders are discontinued from any quarter, nor that the prices offered are inadequate; but merely that the state of credit is at present so precarious, that they dare not venture to let goods go out of their hands at the usual credits allowed; and that from the unexpected interruption which has taken place in the practice of discounting bills, their funds are so entirely locked up as to put it out of their power to answer the immediate demands that have come upon them. That this is the case is sufficiently

May 1.

THE PRESENT BANK

any notice arrived
trying into practice
y on the same prin-
This appears to be
he power entrusted
ur time, and will do
ings it forward. I
s, a single instance
erning power equal-
t; and it affords a
for the controul of
may derive from it

is country does not
uption that the war
en asserted, nor to a
ome or abroad, nor
derange the econo-
ers do not allege
m any quarter, nor
but merely that the
ious, that they dare
their hands at tho
he unexpected inter-
practice of discoun-
locked up as to put
mediate demands that
he case is sufficiently

1793. *on the present bankruptcies.* 333
obvious to all, seeing it is universally admitted, that nine-
teen out of twenty of the numerous bankruptcies that have
happened are merely stoppages, where the funds are more
than adequate to answer all the demands that can be made
upon the parties concerned.

This evil, therefore, originates solely in the interrup-
tion that has taken place in the salutary practice of dis-
counting bills: and what, we may now ask, has occasion-
ed this destructive interruption to discounting good
bills?

It will not be difficult to answer this question. There
is in general a certain quantity of floating cash in this
country, which men wish to keep at their command, ready
to answer any emergencies. This has been usually in Scot-
land lodged with bankers, at a reasonable rate of interest,
a little under that which is given for money lodged on other
securities for a definite time. This floating stock has been
usually applied almost solely to the accommodation of
individuals with cash accounts, and to the discounting of
bills. Upon the first prospect of the present war with France,
stocks having fallen greatly below the par of peace, and it
being universally believed that the war could not be of
long duration, almost every person who had the command
of money, wished to avail himself of the obvious benefit,
that this circumstance presented to his view; so that al-
most the whole of this floating stock was instantly de-
manded from the bankers*. This rendered it inconvenient

* From the great wealth that certain bankers in Scotland have
suddenly acquired by speculating in the funds, many persons sus-
pected that something of the same kind might have been attempted
by the bankers themselves, and that this circumstance took up a
great part of that capital which ought to have been employed for
accommodating the public. If so, the public would have had good
reason indeed to complain of them; but it is scarcely to be believed
that when embarrassments occurred, and the price of stocks not
falling, they would not have retired that stock very soon. It would

for them to discount bills as formerly; and this circumstance again made a greater demand upon them than usual for money upon cash accounts of individuals, which subjected the bankers to additional inconvenience.

Just at that *critical* time, the Bank of England, seemingly with a wanton capriciousness which deserves the severest reprehension, instead of giving that support to country bankers and wealthy companies, which the circumstances here stated rendered so obviously necessary, refused to discount bills, without discrimination of any sort. The consequences were obvious and inevitable. Even those who had very large capitals, from being deprived of their usual resources, were unable to answer, on the moment, the demands that came upon them; and were obliged to stop. These stoppages necessarily affected those immediately connected with them; and these another, and another; so that, like a house of cards, one falling brought a whole heap of ruins about it*.

be a very proper clause in Mr Pitt's bill to require every banker applying for relief, previously to make oath that he has no money vested in the funds; and to make it highly penal if it should be discovered he ever had so. Perhaps no banking company ought to be permitted to exercise this business without a licence; at obtaining which, such oath ought to be administered, and such penalties imposed. Nothing can be more destructive than for bankers, who are entrusted with the money of others, to be dabbling in such a deep and hazardous game as the buying and selling stocks; and the public ought to have some good security that they will not do so. I have no doubt but the want of such security, has induced many a person to withdraw their money from the bankers at present; and thus to increase the evil.

* Some may perhaps imagine that the Bank of England would experience an inconvenience of the same kind here specified, and would not therefore have it in their power to grant the accommodation wanted. But it is well known, that the course of business is so dif-

May 1.

and this circum-
pon them than
of individuals,
ditional inconve-

England, seem-
ich deserves the
that support to
s, which the cir-
viously necessary,
crimination of any
s and inevitable.
s, from being de-
able to answer, on
n them; and were
ecessarily affected
them; and these
a house of cards,
ns about it *.

quire every banker ap-
that he has no mo-
y penal if it should be
ing company ought to
licence; at obtaining
such penalties imposed.
bankers, who are en-
ling in such a deep and
stocks; and the public
ill not do so. I have
duced many a person to
esent; and thus to en-

k of England would ex-
re specified, and would
at the accommodation
urse of business is so dif-

1793. on the present bankruptcies. 335

In this situation, the minister, with infinite justice and propriety, steps forward to save the country. What the Bank of England *ought* to have done, he now finds himself obliged to do, or to suffer the country to be hurried *needlessly* into a state of universal ruin. As far as his plan is yet known, he seems to intend to give a loan to such banking houses, or other considerable bodies of men, who can produce undeniable evidence of the sufficiency of their funds to answer all demands upon them, of such sums as it shall be deemed safe and prudent to grant to each respectively. These notes to be issued in the form of exchequer bills, bearing interest from the day they are issued; for the payment of which interest, as long as they shall continue in circulation, together with the principal, the parties to whom they are granted will no doubt be required to give sufficient security. Thus will government, without costing the nation a single shilling, turn back into its usual channel, that circulation which has met with such a cruel and ill judged temporary obstruction *.

Nothing can be so ruinous to a manufacturing and commercial country as an interruption to the general current of circulation and credit, where that credit is not attempted to be stretched beyond the real funds of the parties concerned. Indeed it is this credit chiefly which has given to the manufactures and trade of this country that decided advantage they possess above those of all rival nations; for it is well known that it is neither the superior cheapness, nor excellence of British manufactures which gives them the decided advantage they possess above foreigner between that bank and others, that the very circumstance which diminished the resources of the one at the time would tend to augment those of the other. This is no place for explaining this peculiarity.

* The Bank of England, even in this case, will be obliged to concur in circulating these exchequer bills, otherwise they would soon be

others in foreign markets, but the long credits our merchants can afford to give. And what is it that enables our merchants to give these long credits, but the practice of discounting bills, which enables every one to have the full command of his funds at whatever time he may chance to have occasion for them. Nothing therefore can be so destructive to a country so circumstanced, as a causeless interruption to this circulation on which its existence so materially depends: and the present incident, which shows that it is in the power of one body of men, whenever they please, to throw the country into this state of distress, proves that in this particular branch of our commercial arrangements, sufficient care has not been taken to curb that spirit which the excess of power so naturally engenders. Hitherto the Bank of England, like the corporations of old, during the infancy of political societies, has been of great utility to the public; but is there not danger, that, like them too, the powers conferred upon it may in time become subversive of the interests of that very society for whose welfare it was instituted, and which, for a long time, it has so materially promoted? Let the minister, therefore, and the public, now reflect, whether it is not time to think of establishing some kind of counterpoise to this enormous body, which, like the serpent that sprung from Aaron's rod, seems at present to possess the power of swallowing up all others of the same kind, whenever it shall please to do so. Man is a fallible creature, and power when unchecked is ever in danger of degenerating into despotism. Monopolies in a trading country are always pernicious. But where is there such a monopoly as

greatly depreciated; but it is not to be supposed, powerful as they are, they will dare to refuse this. It would be kicking against the pricks indeed, should they decline it; and would soon bring the matter to an issue between them and the country.

1793.

on rare shells.

the Bank of England*, ought it not to have a rival? It would be presumption in me to pretend to say in what manner this rival should be created; but it requires no superior talents to say that such a rival would be the most effectual check that ever could be given to operations similar to those which have so needlessly thrown this country into its present very distressing embarrassments.

SIR,

To the Editor of the Bee.

IF Dr A. thinks the inclosed trifle will tend to forward inquiries on the subject treated of, by inducing gentlemen going abroad to send home specimens of sand to their correspondent here, he will probably be able to spare a corner for it in the Bee. After the conchologist has satisfied himself as to the shells found in the sand, a chemical analysis might be tried for ascertaining if any metallic substances are mixed with it; by which means

* It is justly reckoned a crime of a very deep dye to impeach the credit of any individual; because that may, almost in any case, occasion a run upon that person which may naturally produce a stoppage and consequent derangement of affairs. But is it not obvious that by the practice pursued on this occasion by the Bank of England, the credit of almost all the principal trading and manufacturing houses in Britain have been impeached, and a general run produced upon them; and stoppage, with all its dismal consequences, has necessarily followed? A public banking company ought to be considered as a servant of the public, which, like an innkeeper, is bound to accommodate all persons without distinction, who apply for it, and have evidently the means in their power of discharging their scores. They ought indeed to have a right of discriminating and of demanding a reasonable security where ever danger is apprehended; but on no occasion ought they to be allowed, I should think, capriciously to adopt a measure of such vast importance in its consequences, and without discrimination to effect a general stop in the circulation of the wealth of the nation.

some curious discoveries might be made, were specimens procured from various quarters of the world.

April 1793.

Minute and rare shells in sand.

The first discovery of minute shells in sand, originates with Mr Boys of Sandwich, in the county of Kent; and ninety of them are engraved, and a description of them published by George Walker in Faversham.

His method of examining them was thus: He placed small portions of the sand under Dr Withering's botanical microscope, in order to separate the shells from the sand, and afterwards proceeded to enlarge every single shell with greater magnifiers, in order to take his drawings of them with mere precision. To facilitate the more easy discovery of these minute objects, after the sand is perfectly dry put an handful of it on an open sheet of paper, and gently shake it from side to side; by which means the minute shells being lighter than the sand are separated from and lie above it, and are thereby much more expeditiously procured, than by any other method. The objects for inspection should be placed in a situation free from sudden blasts of air, to prevent their being blown away; a careless breathing or cough being frequently the cause of their being lost. Most sand contains a greater or less variety of minute shells; and the inquirer should not be discouraged although some parcels of sand are found to contain none, or at least only the most common kinds.

The sand examined by Mr Boys was that of Sandwich in Kent, and from thence to Faversham and Sheppy Island, and a number of shells heretofore unknown added to the British Conchology, equal to nearly one half of all the engraved English series—a sufficient inducement to

May 1.
were specimens
old.

and.
in sand, origi-
county, of Kent;
a description of
everham.

thus: He placed
Withering's bota-
the shells from the
large every single
take his drawings
simplify the more
after the sand is
an open sheet of
to side; by which
than the sand are
are thereby much
any other method.
placed in a situation
at their being blown
ing frequently the
contains a greater
the inquirer should
ls of sand are found
the most common

s that of Sandwich
am and Sheppy Is-
ore unknown added
nearly one half of
cient inducement to

1793.

to correspondents.

339.

gentlemen of a philosophic turn of mind, and who are admirers of the beautiful works of our beneficent Creator, to employ occasionally a few hours in similar researches.

Besides shells, some specimens of sand are found to contain minute varieties of the echinus or sea urchin, also the asterias or star fish; on sea weeds and corallins small shells are often found adhering which are not to be met with in any other situation.

We would therefore suggest the propriety of preserving specimens of sand found in all the different places which the naturalist has an opportunity of visiting. Before the specimen is laid aside for further examination it should be gently dried either in the sun or before a fire. Chip boxes, or phial bottles, should be employed for keeping the sand, to prevent the shells being crushed, and the name of the place where found written on a slip of paper put in along with the sand.

In a packet received, this day, May 4. by post from Russia, the Editor is favoured with the following obliging communication.

Extract of a letter from Dr Pallas dated Nov. 3. 1792.

"Had there been an opportunity of sending any thing to Britain, I could make up a parcel. In my journey to Astrahan, I will certainly collect for the Bee whatever economical curiosities I can."

Farther extracts in our next.

TO CORRESPONDENTS.

BOTH the copies of verses by A. L. are received, and under consideration. They shall be duly taken care of.

The critique by Frost, is indeed too snell for the occasion, though it is not without foundation; an opportunity will be embraced on some future occasion to do justice to his remarks, in the Index Indicatus.

The anecdote by a Scotsman is received, and shall have due attention paid to it.

Both the communications by G. R. H. are received and shall be duly attended to as soon as possible.

The benevolent proposal by Humanus, for establishing an institution for succouring sailors in danger of shipwreck, is received; and every aid the Editor can give for promoting the plan shall be afforded. It shall be printed with the first convenience.

to correspondents.

May 1.

The Editor is much obliged to *Zora junior* for the trouble he has taken in sending the account of the Hamster. The peculiarity he describes is now very generally known; and the figure is so bad that no use can be made of it. Some proper opportunity will be taken to specify the peculiarity to the readers of the *Bee*.

Thanks to *Asiatensis* for the trouble he has taken in transcribing the eastern tale; which shall have a place when an opportunity offers.

The verses by *B. C.* having accidentally been mislaid were not sooner acknowledged.

The communication by *Curiosus junior* is received, as also the former one. It is expected next week to be able to take more particular notice of it.

The communication by *Hurry Punt* is under consideration. He will be sensible it is not quite suitable for many of the readers of the *Bee*.

The address by *Cosmopolitan*, it is thought may now be deemed unnecessary. The other communications may have a place when a spare corner offers for them. It was impossible to insert any of them at the time he expected.

The letter by *Tobias* is received, and under consideration. The subject treated of by *I. M.—n* has been so often agitated, that it is difficult to say any thing new upon it; but the Editor will try to introduce the substance of the hints he throws out in one way or other.

The paper by *W. R.* is received, and will be more particularly noticed on some other occasion.

The short poems by *Physicophilologus* are received, and some of them shall soon appear.

The verses by *Y. Z.* are received.

The *Excerpt* by a *Constant Reader* is received, and though the poetry is of the usual class of such compositions, to please him it shall have a place.

The hints by *R.* are received.

W. E. has forgot the promise he made with his last communication.

Acknowledgements to correspondents deferred.

To the Readers of the Bee.

The Editor of this work earnestly requests that all those of his subscribers whose accounts are of considerable standing, to discharge them as soon as possible.

All persons empowered to collect monies for this publication to whom payments have been made, would greatly oblige him by transmitting the sums received, and the names of the subscribers who have paid.

While every grateful acknowledgement is due to those whose punctuality has enabled the Editor thus far to continue the publication, he is obliged to observe that so great is the expense attending its prosecution, and so large the amount of arrear that unless a considerable part of that amount is speedily realised, it will be impossible for him to continue the *Bee* with any reference to a distant and extensive circulation.

He requests his readers in the remote parts of Scotland, to embrace the opportunity that now occurs, of making remittances by the clergy, who will soon be coming to Edinburgh to attend the General Assembly.

May 1.

the trouble he has
The peculiarity he
the figure is so bad
portunity will be ta-
B.c.

taken in transcribing
n opportunity offers.
his id were not soon-

iyed, as also the for-
take more particular

r consideration. He
of the readers of the

now be deemed un-
ave a place when a
insert any of them at

sideration. The sub-
gitated, that it is dif-
Editor will try to in-
t in one way or other,
more particularly no-

ved, and some of them

d, and though the poe-
to please him it shall

his last communication.
deferred.

that all those of his
standing, to discharge

is publication to whom
ge him by transmitting
pers who have paid.
to those whose punc-
tinue the publication,
pense attending its pro-
hat unless a consider-
will be impossible for
a distant and extensive

f Scotland, to embrace
mittances by the clergy
the General Assembly.

HISTORICAL CHRONICLE.

WEDNESDAY, MARCH 27. 1793.

FOREIGN.

FRANCE.

NOTHING can be more precarious than the fortune of war. For some months past the arms of France were crowned with success in all quarters, and the neighbouring nations began to tremble for their safety. One conquest was followed by another; and as they advanced, they successively annexed the dominions they had over-run to that of France, under the alluring names of freedom and equality. Some nations acknowledged the authority of the present powers of France; and others temporised, in order to avoid being subjected to the severe scourge of war and pillage. Among the first were Sweden and Tuscany; and Venice, with her wonted policy, declared she would acknowledge the powers in France, when the other powers in Europe recognised them; and, in the mean while, would preserve the strictest neutrality, and treat France as the most favoured nation.

But while hopes of extended conquests swelled the bosom of the subjects of that new republic; and while the rapid progress of Dumourier in the United Provinces gave them reason to believe, that the conquest of that country was so certain, as to authorise the National Convention to decree in what manner the property of the Stalholder, heritable and moveable, should be disposed of; one post brought such an accumulation of news, as totally blasted these fair prospects, and reversed the apparent state of things. Breda had already been given up to the successful arms of Dumourier,—not without suspicion of treachery; Klundart, a small fort, had been carried by assault; and Gertrudenburg surrendered by capitulation. Williamstadt was closely besieged; and Heusden, and Bois le duc, and Bergenopzoom, threatened. In this situation news were received that a decisive victory had been obtained over the French at Aix la Chapelle;—that they had been driven from Leige, in which the magazines for carrying on the operations on the upper Maese and the Rhine had been formed, all of which fell into the hands of the enemy;—that the French were driven from the neighbourhood of Venloo; and Ruremonde taken, in which their magazines for the operations in Guelderland, had been formed;—that the siege of Maestricht had been raised, and the French driven backwards towards Brussels. To complete the disastrous catalogue, the same post brought an account that the French fleet under Trugnet had made an unsuccessful attempt upon Cagliari in Sardinia, from whence it had been beat off, with great loss; and the

squadron had returned to Toulon, in a distressed condition, without effecting the object for which it had been fitted out.

Since that time all these pieces of news have been confirmed; together with the additional circumstances that the French had been attacked in their retreat near Tongres, and again routed;—that all the different armies that had been driven from the places above named, had formed a junction near to Louvain;—that general Dumourier had withdrawn the bulk of his army from Dutch Brabant, and marched them towards Antwerp, leaving a detachment to push the siege of Williamstadt, and to cover his retreat;—that while this small fort was thus vigorously attacked, and as vigorously defended, Dumourier himself had pushed forward towards the united French armies, and having assumed the command, had withdrawn them off from Louvain, and had occupied a strong post between that town and Brussels, called the *Iron Mountain*, where he seems to repair, to wait the attack of the combined forces of Germany which are advancing against him;—and finally, that the siege of Williamstadt had been raised;—that the siege of Heusden, which was threatened, had been abandoned;—that the fort of Klundart and Gertrudenburg had been evacuated;—that the cannon the French could not carry off, had been thrown into the canals;—and that the French troops were all marching southward with the greatest expedition;—that 12,000 Prussians had reached Bois le duc, and were preparing to march directly towards Breda, which they are in full hopes of recovering in a short time.

Such was the situation of things in the middle of last week, in the Low Countries. On the Rhine, Custine still keeps possession of Mentz; but by the last post an account has been received of the capture of Konigstein; so that there is every reason to believe that Mentz must soon fall, and the retreat of Custine be entirely cut off. Reports also prevail, with much appearance of probability, that Dumourier has been defeated near Louvain, that his army is disbanded, and flying in every direction, in the utmost fear and consternation. A large body of fugitives reached Dunkirk, and brought this news.

No words can be found to describe the consternation that prevailed in Paris on the receipt of these disastrous news. That ill fated town had been lately threatened with an insurrection on account of the alleged scarcity of bread; which had been with difficulty allayed. Lyons, ever since receiving the news of the death of the king, had been in a state of rebellious ferment, which had not fully subsided. The National Convention had been harassed with daily accounts of riots and insurrections in various parts of the kingdom, on account of the scarcity of corn. Many of its members had been dispatched as commissioners to quell these multiplied disturbances. In this situation, the news of these disasters produced a kind of desperation of mind. The generals, the ministers, the members of the Convention, were summarily

and tumultuously accused of treason by each other. Bournonville, minister at war, having been called to the bar of National Convention, was forced to read the following letter.

LETTER FROM THE COMMISSIONERS SENT TO BELGIUM.

"CITIZENS OUR COLLEAGUES, Liege, March 3. 1793.

"As you will have laid before you the letter which we have addressed to the National Convention, we shall not here repeat the contents of it. But we must add, that every thing is in a most alarming situation; that the army which retired from Aix la Chapelle, and the environs, is almost entirely disbanded; that the enemy will perhaps to-morrow, or perhaps this evening, be in Liege,—in Liege where all our provisions are collected, and which contains immense treasures! We give this account from the information of general Valence, at whose house we now write. He assures us that if Dumourier himself does not arrive, he cannot answer for the consequences.

"We are endeavouring to rally the fugitives, and are using our utmost endeavours with the provisional administration and the citizens, that the people of Liege may second us, and supply the wants of our army. The dangers resulting from this want are so much the greater, as the enemy are very strong in cavalry, while we have scarcely any at all.

(Signed)

DE LACROIX GOUSIN,
MERLIN DE DUVAL."

But he denied that things could be in the situation the commissioners had represented it; and said he had given orders to Dumourier to march directly to lay siege to Maestricht in form. Without doors the ferment was not less, as will appear by the following address.

PROCLAMATION BY THE COMMUNE OF PARIS.

"To arms citizens! to arms! If you delay, all is lost. A great part of the republic is over-run; Aix la Chapelle, Liege, Brussels, must be in the possession of the enemy; the heavy artillery, the baggage, the treasure of the army, are retreating with precipitation to Valenciennes, the only place that can stop the enemy for a moment. What cannot follow will be thrown into the Meuse. Dumourier is making conquests in Holland; but, if not supported by considerable forces, Dumourier, and with him the flower of the French armies, may be swallowed up.

"Parisians! behold the greatness of the danger; will you permit the enemy again to lay waste the land of Liberty, and to burn your towns and villages?

"Parisians! it is against you in particular that this abominable war is directed; it is your wives and children that are to be massacred; it is Paris that is to be reduced to ashes; recollect that the insolent Brunswick has sworn not to leave one stone on another.

"Parisians! once more save the commonwealth, give an example once more; arise, arm, march, and these bands of slaves will again give way before you.

"It is necessary to make a great effort, a terrible stroke, a last blow! This campaign must decide the fate of the world; we must dismay, we must

exterminate kings! Men of the 4th of July, of the 5th of October; men of the 10th of August, awake!

"Your brethren, your children, pursued by the enemy, surrounded, perhaps, call to you! Your brethren, your children, massacred on the 10th of August, on the plains of Champagne, under the smoking ruins of Lisle; your brethren slain at Jemappe;—Arise! they must be revenged!

"Let all the arms be carried into the sections; let every citizen meet there; let us swear to save our country; let us save it. Misfortune light on him who shall hesitate! Let to-morrow thousands of men leave Paris. This is the deadly combat between men and kings; between bondage and liberty.

PACHE Mayor
COLOMBEAU, Secretary."

Marat, Robespierre, and the rest of that sanguinary party, were not idle on this occasion. Attempts were made to shut the barriers, which was generally believed to be the certain signal for another massacre, but by the vigilance of the magistrates and Santerre, the commander in chief in Paris, that was happily prevented; so that a temporary tranquillity was once more established.

A short while ago a decree had been passed with a view to complete the levies of men necessary for the armies, requiring every person in the nation, between eighteen and forty, to march out as soldiers to join the armies, when called upon by certain commissioners named for that purpose. This severe and arbitrary measure, (which can in truth be viewed in no other light than as a law, authorising these commissioners to pillage at will every person of property, and to oppress those who have none,) it seems has failed to produce the intended effect; for the armies were nearly as deficient in numbers as before. Another decree, still more arbitrary and more despotic, was now passed, erecting a tribunal for the purpose of bringing to trial, and summary punishment, all persons suspected of uncivism, or entertaining antirevolutionary principles. This tremendous tribunal was to consist of six persons, and is to have power to summon before them whoever they please; and in a summary manner to examine all circumstances that may to them appear of a suspicious nature; and to pronounce immediate judgement; and execute these decisions without appeal. The decree is in the following words:

i. The Revolutionary Tribunal shall take cognizance of every enterprise, plot, and attempt against the liberty and sovereignty of the people, and the unity, indivisibility, and external, as well as internal safety of the republic; of every plan tending to establish royalty, and of every crime relating to the fabrication of forged assignats.

ii. This tribunal shall consist of six judges, divided into two sections. Three members in each section shall be sufficient to examine facts denounced.

iii. The judges shall be chosen by the National Convention, by the Appeal Nominal, and by a Relative Majority.

iv. To this tribunal shall belong a public accuser, and two assistants, named by the Convention in the same manner as the judges. A commission of six members shall also be appointed to draw up the decrees of accusation which may be passed by the Convention.

historical chronicle.

v. The jurors shall be in number twelve, and their substitutes three. They shall be taken from the department of Paris until the 1st of May next, an epoch when the electoral bodies must renew their jurors.

vi. Crimes against general safety, assigned heretofore to the cognizance of municipalities, shall in future be judged by the revolutionary tribunal.

vii. There shall be no appeal from the sentence.

viii. Sentence passed in the absence of the accused, shall have the same effect as if they were present.

ix. Persons accused who shall not appear within three months, shall be considered as emigrants, and treated as such.

During this state of ferment and confusion, Bournonville, the minister at war, gave in a letter to the Convention, containing his resignation of that office, and requesting permission to go and serve in the army on the frontiers. This gave occasion to violent debates, recriminations, and abuse, in the Convention. Some members proposing that the minister should be interrogated as to his reasons for resigning, and others opposing it. Danton proposed that ministers in future should be chosen from among the members of the Convention; but this motion for the present was not relished. Finally, Bournonville's resignation was accepted; but he was not permitted to join the army till his accounts shall have been passed.

Some time ago Condorcet read from the Committee of Legislation a new plan of a constitution for France, which has been now printed, and detailed in all the English newspapers; but which our narrow limits prevent us from inserting: and which seems indeed the less necessary, as it will not in all probability be ever carried into effect, seeing the Jacobin Club, the rulers of which direct every thing in France, have rejected it. The following is an extract from the papers on that subject.

Very vehement debates have taken place amongst the Jacobins on the plan of a new constitution presented to France. Anthoine said, it was a masterpiece of nonsense and treachery. Couthon complained that a clear exposition of the Natural Rights of Man was not to be found in it. The principle of resistance to oppression was expressed in an absurd and most unintelligible manner. The theory of election was too complicated, and favoured the intrigues of the rich. Above all, he found it ridiculous to indicate a legal manner of resisting oppressions; as if, said he, when an assassin is to be got rid of, time ought to be allowed him to consummate his guilty designs.

The society came to the following resolutions. *That they considered the plan of the constitution as a public calamity, and would make incessant efforts to prevent the adoption of it by the people.*

The society also took into consideration the means of punishing such deputies as had voted against the execution of the late king.

This plainly discovers, that the domineering party in France wish to have no check upon their power, even by the appearance of law; but that they only desire to perpetuate that bloody system of proscription and assassination which they have hitherto so successfully employed. Some faint attempts have been made by means of the mob, to try if the people are yet prepared

to go the lengths they wish, by proclaiming *Egalité* regent; but this proposal was received with such marked disapprobation as to check their proceeding farther in that path for the present. These motions have been just sufficient to discover what is the ultimate object of their wishes.

Such is the present distracted state of France. The crisis now seems to be at hand; and we should by no means be surprised, if, in our next chronicle, we had occasion to announce some dreadful convulsion, which has once more precipitated many thousands to the grave, and others to misery and wretchedness, in that distracted country! Who does not wish that a speedy termination could be put to these multiplied scenes of confusion and disturbance!

DOMESTIC.

THE levies continue to go forward with increasing alacrity; and no man ever saw, in Scotland at least, such a number of recruits obtained in so short a time, either for the navy or land service, as at present. The nation seems, indeed, to believe, almost with unanimity, that the war was unavoidable; but they are as universally satisfied, that it is of great importance it should be of as short duration as possible. It is this sentiment animating every bosom, which has induced almost every description of men to exert themselves as if the success of the war depended on them alone, in order that, by the great vigour of our arms, the contest may be rendered so unequal as to terminate in a permanent peace almost at once. Even the members of opposition profess to have adopted the same principles. Administration, at the same time, professes that it has no desires hostile to France. And it is to be hoped these professions are sincere on both sides; for if they be, the nation at large will forward these views with the most cordial unanimity. Never, indeed, before did this nation seem to be so sensible of the mischievous tendency of war; nor was its effects ever so sensibly and so speedily felt as at present. Monied men have been so eager to avail themselves of the profits that they hope to derive from this *short spurt* of war, as it is generally supposed it will be, that they have called in their credits from the mercantile and manufacturing part of the community so rapidly as to have produced already very serious effects. Many bankruptcies in great banking houses, where the money was lodged at command, have already taken place; and more are feared. The discounting of bills, on which the credit of our very extensive manufactures greatly depends, has been almost universally discontinued, which occasions an unexpected scarcity of cash, that is severely felt, and which, if long continued, would be productive of very wide and mischievous consequences. Every one, therefore, who feels these inconveniences, looks forward towards the termination of the war with the most impatient anxiety; so that were administration to avoid embracing the earliest opportunity of terminating the war in such a manner as to insure the safety, without aggrandising the territories

of Britain, the popular tide would turn very quickly, and ebb with a greater degree of rapidity than it has flowed.

In parliament nothing remarkable has occurred since our last, unless it be the opening of the budget, which took place in a Committee of Supply on the 11th of March, when the minister, after giving in estimates of the expence, and stating the Ways and Means for the current year, found there would be a deficiency amounting to L. 2,900,000, which he proposed to raise by way of loan; and the bill proposed by the Attorney General, "For the more effectually preventing the holding treasonable correspondence with the enemies of his majesty's subjects, aiding, abetting, or comforting the said enemies." The intention of this bill is, in the first place, to prevent British subjects from sending to the enemies of this country, during the continuance of the war, supplies of arms, ammunition, victuals, or warlike stores of any sort. 2d, To prohibit them from buying lands in France, or from vesting money in the French funds. 3d, To prevent any persons from going to France, without his majesty's permission under the privy seal. 4th, To prevent any person from coming into this country from France, without certain precautions therein stated. And, lastly, To prohibit the insurance of French ships by British subjects. This bill is only announced, and has not yet been brought into parliament. It is a strong step; but whether the present circumstances of the country may not be sufficient to authorise it, we pretend not to say. We doubt not but administration will take care so to conduct themselves under its authority, as to give no just occasion for complaint. Some may think it has been too long delayed; and that, now, it is like shutting the stable door after the steed has been stolen.

The French have made a vigorous push to fit out a fleet at Brest which sailed some days ago, and is supposed to be now cruising in the chops of the channel, waiting for captain Gardener's rich convoy. It consists of seven ships of the line, and three frigates. By the last accounts, a fleet of nine ships of the line were ready to sail from Spithead in quest of it. Should it be so fortunate as fall in with and beat the French squadron, it is hoped that circumstance would contribute much to pave the way for a speedy termination of the war.

MISCELLANEOUS.

IN Ireland the Roman Catholic bill, which is meant to restore to the privileges of citizens that numerous body of men, having now nearly passed in parliament, though not without considerable opposition, seems to give very general satisfaction; and we would fain hope will contribute much towards eradicating that tendency to licentiousness, which has too long pervaded that fine country.

In the committee of Ways and Means, the Minister stated £. 500,000 as what he expected to obtain from the East India Company for a renewal of their charter. The terms on which this renewal is to be granted, are not yet finally adjusted. But it is proposed, *inter alia*, that the Company should appropriate annually a certain tonnage of shipping for the transporting of British goods to India, at a freight much below the rate that has been hitherto charged.

News has been received of the safe arrival of captain Bligh in the West Indies, with a large assortment of plants of the bread fruit tree, and other vegetables from the southern hemisphere, in a state of high preservation. This is the first expedition we know of, (the present being considered as only the completion of captain Bligh's first voyage,) that has been fitted out by any European power for the sole purpose of augmenting the happiness and prosperity of mankind by a kind of traffic,—if a transporting of useful commodities from one part of the world to another deserves that name, in which the party who makes that transportation, is to have no profit. This kind of intercourse is, in fact, so unusual, that it has not as yet obtained an appropriated name. Our gracious sovereign has had the merit of planning and effecting it; and we hope he will live to see the happy effects that will result from it. May these be such as to induce many others to follow his example!

William, earl Mansfield, who for many years occupied the highest law department in this country, with great honour to himself, and satisfaction to the public, died at Caen Wood on the 20th instant, in the eighty-sixth year of his age. He is succeeded in his titles and great wealth by his nephew, lord viscount Stormont, now earl Mansfield.

MANUEL, who long made such a conspicuous figure in France, has been assassinated at Montagnis, his native place, to which he had lately retired, on finding the very violent and sanguinary dispositions of the ruling party in Paris. The pretext was his refusing to be inrolled as a volunteer, having pleaded that he was exempted from that duty by the law, he being upwards of forty years of age.

It is also reported that Dumourier, on his arrival at Brussels, imprisoned the commissioners of the National Convention. It is certain that other commissioners are appointed to superintend the army in Belgium. The intrepid DANTON is one of that number. The proceedings of the commissioners have been so arbitrary in different places, as to occasion great complaints. A deputation from Straßburgh was sent to the Convention to accuse the commissioners, who have been in consequence of that recalled.

BOUANONVILLE having been re-elected minister at war, has agreed to hold that office till the month of May, at which time he says he means to go to fight the enemy on the frontiers.

HISTORICAL CHRONICLE.

WEDNESDAY, APRIL 17. 1793.

FOREIGN.

FRANCE.

SINCE our last, almost every day has produced events more disastrous to the ruling powers in France, than the former. Encouraged by the success of the combined armies in the Netherlands, the royalists have taken up arms in many parts in France; numberless skirmishes have taken place in various parts of the kingdom, some that might be called battles, between the patriots and royalists, (for such are the names assumed by the different contending parties,) without any decided advantage on either side, each party telling with exultation the numbers that have been put to death; but still the insurgents, as the royalists are called, seem to be increasing in numbers, and the National Convention are daily fatigued with applications from all quarters for additional supplies of troops to quell these insurgents. But the most formidable force of the royalists is at present in Brittany, where they have taken possession of all the strong posts; have got a train of artillery; and are said to be in arms to the amount of forty or fifty thousand. Great apprehensions are entertained lest they should be able to obtain possession of Brest, and by that means call in the assistance of Britain; for the popular cry is there, *vivent les Anglais, vive le Roy, vive l'aristocratie*.

So much are the ruling powers in France afraid that the English may profit by these internal commotions, that they have put a stop for near a fortnight past to all direct communication with England, so that full eight days elapsed without the smallest intelligence from thence having been received in Britain; a communication, however, is now opened thither by means of the Dutch Netherlands, through which channel news will be transmitted as regularly as before, though a little more slowly; but circumstances have now occurred that render it probable the usual channel of conveyance by Dover and Calais will soon be opened.

Dumourier had, in our last chronicle, suffered a considerable defeat on the 15th last, near Tirlémont. The combined armies pursuing their victories, obtained another decisive victory on the 22d; and on the 23d the French army were once more worsted, though Dumourier still kept his forces together in retreating. Brussels, Antwerp, Ghent, Bruges, Mons, and Ostend, successively fell into the hands of the Austrians; in all which places the French no sooner were gone than the inhabitants received the combined armies with the most extravagant emotions of joy as their deliverers. At Ostend, where the French had conveyed a great part of the plunder they had ob-

tained in Brabant, intending to transport it by sea to Dunkirk, their design was frustrated by admiral Macbride, who commands a squadron of small vessels at the Nore, and who immediately on learning this intention, sent a few frigates to intercept these vessels; no sooner did they appear before the town, than the French in that place thought proper to retreat; and the inhabitants having entreated the commanding officer to send ashore some troops to enable them to defend the place against any chance stragglers who might return for the purpose of pillage, a small number of marines were sent on shore, and the British flag was hoisted on the walls, where it continued till a detachment of the Austrian army came up to relieve them.

Breda and Gertrudenburg, though now entirely cut off from having any communication with the French armies, were still defended by the French garrisons in these places, until March 26. when having received orders from Dumourier to make the best terms of capitulation they could, both these places were delivered up to the Dutch by capitulation upon honourable terms; the troops being allowed to march out with the honours of war, and to be safely escorted by the Dutch till they reached the French territories. Some demurrage took place about the Brabant corps which had joined them, the Dutch general at first insisting that they should not be included in the capitulation; but at length he wisely agreed that they should.

Defeat of Custine.

During this time, Custine having assembled all the forces he could, attempted to make a diversion on that side, and did push forward a little towards Hesse Cassel, having compelled an advanced party of Prussians to retire with loss. But on the 1st of April he was attacked in force by the king of Prussia near Bingen, and obliged to retreat with considerable loss. General Newing, with fifty officers and 2000 men were taken prisoners. The Prussians have taken fifteen cannon, two standards, and a military chest containing 44,000 livres. The enemy have evacuated Worm and Oppenheim, and have retired towards Landau. The Prussian army is at present employed in blockading Mentz.

Dumourier ever since his retreat from Brabant, has been evidently much dissatisfied with the conduct of the ruling powers in France, and in particular he disrelished the conduct of the Commissioners, whom he treated with very little ceremony. After his defeat on the 18th of March he wrote the following letter to the minister at war.

"CITIZEN MINISTER, *Tuilemont, March 19.*
"It is with much grief that I give you an account of the fatal check which I have received. You will have seen by my letters of yesterday, that my presumptions in that respect were too well justified. On intelligence which I received of the danger of Namur, and of the approach of a body of nearly 10,000 men, who were directing their march towards Brussels and Louvain,

Dunkirk, their design
a squadron of small
this intention, sent
did they appear before
per to retreat; and the
er to send ashore some
any chance stragglers
all number of marines
on the walls, where
ny came up to relieve

cut off from having any
defended by the French
ng received orders from
they could, both these
lation upon honourable
ith the honours of war,
each the French terri-
rabant corps which had
that they should not be
wisely agreed that they

l the forces he could, at-
push forward a little to-
l party of Prussians to re-
attacked in force by the
at with considerable loss.
men were taken prisoners.
ards, and a military chest
uated Worm and Oppen-
an army is at present em-

been evidently much dif-
France, and in particular
om he treated with very
March he wrote the fol-

Tirlemont, March 19.
of the fatal check which I
rs of yesterday, that my
On intelligence which
ouch of a body of nearly
rds Brussels and Louvain,

I thought I could not save the public cause, but by disposing the enemy from their camp of Neervinden. I formed the plan of an attack on the left wing of the enemy; the centre division attacked towards Neervinden; and the left wing of our army, commanded by Miranda and Champmorin, attacked towards the village of ———. The right and the centre had some success, though the infantry fell back twice, and were driven from the village of Neervinden; the attack on the left was unsuccessful. The retreat was made with confusion, even beyond Tirlemont, and perhaps much farther. Marshal Mielen, the Commandant of the artillery, was killed, and two general officers were wounded in this retreat, or rather flight. We have lost a number of men, and a great many cannon, three of which were twelve pounders. I was ignorant of this defeat; and I was intending to make an attack next morning to complete the victory, when being uneasy that I received no accounts of Miranda, and hearing it whispered that he had retreated, I quitted the victorious part of the army on the approach of night, to get intelligence of the left. I was astonished on proceeding to Tirlemont, that I had fallen in with no corps of the army; I gave orders to Miranda to resume his post on the heights of Sainte-Marguerite, to cover the retreat. I send you, Citizen Minister, a letter from General Valence, who has been wounded, and who has just set out for Brussels.

"I am going to resume the camp at Louvaine, to cover Brussels and Malines. I cannot conceal from you that misfortune and disorganization are at their height. I dread the fatal effects of this retreat in a country the inhabitants of which we have incensed against us by plundering and want of discipline. I shall do every thing in my power to save the army, which has shewn much confidence in me. I refer myself to their opinion. I shall readily submit my conduct to the strictest examination, and I shall myself demand a court martial to try me for what I have done, happy if the sacrifice of my life can be useful to liberty. Whether I lose it in combating for my country, or in consequence of being tried by it, I fear neither the judgment of my fellow citizens, nor that of posterity.

"You may readily judge that our loss has been considerable; it amounts at least to 2000 men, I must render justice to the bravest soldiers in the universe, but they want experienced officers. I propose that the present mode of electing them may be suppressed. This mode does not produce talents; it commands no confidence, and does not obtain subordination.

(Signed) DUMOURIER."

In another letter of the 18th, addressed to Bournonville, he gave an account of the retreat of the body of the army under command of generals Neuilly and Ferrand, who, by the desertion of great numbers of volunteers, were obliged to evacuate the city of Mons, during the night of the capitulation of General Marais, military Commander of Anvers, who by that method, though not the most honourable, yet indispensably necessary, saved a body of 10,000 men. He added, that Colonels St Clair and Thouvenot were attacked without means of defence—that our military convoys were detained at Bruges—that he has sent forces in order to liberate those convoys—that he has given orders to garrison St Omer, Cambrai, and all the places on the line from Dunkirk to Givet.

In these and other letters Dumourier describes the army as in a state of the greatest disorder, and not having provisions for more than ten days: He

says that the pretended succours of men from the departments of the north, consist only of old men and children, who, so far from being useful, serve only to increase the confusion and consume the provisions. He declares, that if order and discipline be not restored—that if fifty authorities, each more absurd than the other, continue to direct all political and military operations, France is lost; he declares, that he, with a small number of brave men, would bury themselves under the ruins of their country. He affirms that it is impossible for him to stop the progress of the enemy, who, without amusing themselves with sieges, may, with an army of 20,000 cavalry, lay waste and reduce to ashes all that part of the country which is in the neighbourhood of Paris. Dumourier concludes this melancholy representation of the state of affairs, with bestowing eulogiums on the clemency and moderation of the Austrians, which were entitled to the more praise, as from the example of cruelty and outrage which the French had exhibited, a very different conduct on their part might have been expected. I, (says he,) have always affirmed, and I repeat it, that a Republic can only be founded on virtue, and that freedom can be maintained only by order and wisdom.

These letters, conjoined with the news of successive defeats, and the retreat of the army, occasioned great discontents, and excited much distrust against Dumourier and his officers. An order was issued to bring General Miranda to answer at the bar of the National Convention. Which summons he immediately obeyed; but on the arrival of the Commissioners from Belgium, they represented the conduct of Dumourier in such terms as set the whole Convention in a blaze.

CAMBACÈRES gave an account of the proceedings of the Commissioners of the Executive Power. Arrived at Valenciennes, they learned that General Dumourier was at Tournay. They repaired thither, and found him with Madame Sillery, with Pamela Egalite, and Valence. He was surrounded with deputations from the district of Cambrail. The interview was violent. Dumourier expressed himself in terms of invective against the Jacobins. "They will ruin France, (said he,) but I will save it, though they should call me a Cæsar, a Cromwell, a Monk." The Commissioners carried the conversation no further. They departed, and returned next day, determined to dissemble, in order the better to discover the extent of his views. Encouraged by their overtures, Dumourier no longer kept any bounds. He said that the Convention were a herd of ruffians, whom he all equally held in abhorrence. That all the volunteers were poltroons; but all their efforts would be in vain. "As for the rest, (added he,) there still remains a party—the Jacobins have only to cover with their bodies the survivors of the royal family, and to dismiss the Convention. If the queen and her children are threatened, I will march to Paris; it is my fixed intention; and the Convention will not exist three weeks longer." He then details a great many questions and answers in which Dumourier is represented as speaking of the Convention in terms of the highest contempt, and treating the Commissioners with the most haughty insolence.

The Convention instantly took fire at this, and proposed that Dumourier should be put under arrest; but before that time he had arranged matters with some of his officers, and carried his army back into France, where

he soon received intimation from his friends of the plots laid to ruin him. A decree ordering him to appear at the bar was carried against him in the Convention, and Bournonville, with five of its members, accompanied by a Secretary, were ordered to bring him a prisoner to Paris.

Of this he was informed before the Commissioners reached his army, and took measures accordingly.

It was the opinion of his friends, that, even independently of the intelligence he had received, the Convention, as a body, had shewn an imbecility and weakness on almost every occasion, that proved them altogether unqualified to legislate for France, which they had brought to the brink of destruction. It was agreed that means should be followed to impress the army with proper sentiments respecting the conduct of the Convention, in numerous instances, and particularly towards their General, who had shared every danger with them, whose valour they had all witnessed, and whose good conduct alone had preserved them from entire destruction, and enabled them to make a good retreat from a country which had received them as friends and brothers, but which had become their enemy by the exactions levied by order of the Convention, and the constraints put upon their freedom, after the honour of the French nation had been pledged that they should be left at free liberty to choose their own form of government.

The army, by the readiness with which they agreed to support their General, shewed, that before it was proposed they were almost to a man inclined to put an end to the tyranny of the Convention. Want of individual confidence alone had prevented them from proclaiming their sentiments to each other before.

The general voice was for restoring, with a few modifications, the constitution decreed by the first or constituent assembly, viz. a limited monarchy.

It is even believed that some of the Commissioners themselves approved of the measure.

When the Commissioners, on the 1st of April, reached the army, they were put under arrest, and sent next day with an escort to the Austrian army, as prisoners of war, and hostages for the safety of the royal family.

In the letter which Dumourier sent with them to General Clairfait, he calls the dauphin *the young king*, and offers some of the frontier towns as a security that he would perform the promise he had made, *to overthrow the Convention, and restore a monarchical government.*—The following letter puts this transaction beyond a doubt.

Copy of a letter from his Excellency General Clairfait to M. Comte Starenberg, imperial minister at the Hague, dated Tournay April 2.

"I lose not a moment in communicating to your Excellency what M. Dumourier has just written to me, when he sent to our camp eight or nine prisoners this morning, four of whom, with General Bournonville, he says, were specially commissioned by the National Convention to arrest and con-

ments of the north, being useful, serve only

He declares, that authorities, each more and military operations, a small number of brave country. He affirms enemy, who, without of 20,000 cavalry, say which is in the neighbourhood representation of efficiency and moderate praise, as from the exhibited, a very defective. I, (says he,) can only be founded order and wisdom.

he defeats, and the re-excited much distrust sued to bring General Convention. Which summoned Commissioners from such terms as set the

of the Commissioners, they learned that and thither, and found Valence. He was ambrai. The inter-terms of invective (said he,) but I will Cromwell, a Monk." her. They departed, order the better to dis- overtures, Dumourier ention were a herd of hat all the volunteers

"As for the rest, is have only to cover and to dismiss the Con- I will march to Paris; ist three weeks longer in which Dumour- terms of the highest at haughty insolence.

posed that Dumourier had arranged matters into France, where

duct him a prisoner to their bar, and, on any resistance on the part of Dumourier, to have him assassinated on the road:—"But (adds the writer,) I have been before hand with them, in securing these commissioners and their deputies as my prisoners." These he has sent under a strong escort to the Prince de Coburg, after having put seals on their papers, &c.

"M. Dumourier transmitted me at the same time the inclosed list of the prisoners, and concludes by saying, 'That he was that instant about to move with this trusty part of his army, in order to destroy all those who may further oppose themselves to the public good of France, and to give to that distracted kingdom permanent peace and tranquillity.'

"I have the honour to be your Excellency's, &c.

CLAIRFAIT."

List of prisoners referred to above: Bournonville, a General in the army, and War Minister. Memoire, a captain of Hussars, his aid-du-camp. Villeneuve, Secretary Commissioner of the War Office, Camus,—Lamarque,—Quinette,—Henri Brucal, ditto.—Faucard, Secretary of the Commission. These prisoners have been since lodged in the citadel of Maistrecht.

It is believed that Dumourier marched directly for Paris, and that Valenciennes and Lille are put into the possession of the Austrians, who are said to wait there in readiness to act as occasion shall seem to require.

It has been confidently reported that Dumourier was fired upon by some unknown person among his own troops, and narrowly escaped being shot, on which he went off with a single regiment of horse, as was supposed, to join the Austrian army. It now appears that he joined the Austrians at Mons, accompanied with young EGALITE, who has now assumed the title of the duke of Chartres. Dumourier, though deserted by his own army, proposes still to raise another army of royalists in France: but whether he may not here also be disappointed a little time will show.

A better idea may be obtained of the present state of mens minds, and the actual state of things in Paris from the proceedings of the Convention, and Clubs; than from any accounts transmitted by individuals. The following particulars are selected with that view; and exhibit a most striking picture of the horrible state of desperation that there prevails.

National Convention—March 30th.

DANTON—"The patriots are oppressed by the aristocracy. It is meant to murder them, by making the people believe that they have been tampering in Dumourier's plot. (He was interrupted by a vehement agitation in the Convention, and afterwards proceeded)—You reproach me, you who sit on the mountain, with not exerting all the energy of character which nature hath bestowed upon me. You accuse me of weakness. Very well! I confess my error, and I proclaim before all France that those who through stupidity or weakness meant to withdraw the tyrant from the sword of the law, are the same men who indulge in the insolent practice of calumny. I am reproached with not repairing to the Committee at the moment of my return from Belgium—How could I?—Overpowered with fatigue, after passing several nights without rest, was it not natural to yield to this first call? Scarcely had I obtained a few hours of repose, when I repaired to the Committee, and I call to witness all who were present what were my first words.

see on the part of Dumourier (adds the writer,) commissioners and their detestable strong escort to the towers, &c.
 The inclosed list of names was that instant about to destroy all those who were in France, and to give to the world a new example of treachery.

CLAIRFAIT."

General in the army, his aid-du-camp. Villeneuve, Camus, Lamarque, &c. were members of the Commission of the Commune of Maitrecht.

For Paris, and that Valentin, the Austrians, who are said to require.

It was fired upon by some of the escaped being shot, on the 25th, as was supposed, to join the Austrians at Mons, and assumed the title of the Republic by his own army, proposes to but whether he may not

state of mens minds, and the proceedings of the Convention, individuals. The following exhibit a most striking contrast.

30th.

aristocracy. It is meant that they have been tampered with by a vehement agitation in the reproach me, you who sit of character which nature knelt. Very well! I contrast those who through sturtevant from the sword of violent practice of calumny. At the moment of my death with fatigue, after paid to yield to this first call? When I repaired to the Commune what were my first words,

"Dumourier must be watched. Dumourier is a traitor. Dumourier has said that the Convention consists of four hundred fools, led by three hundred ruffians."

"But Dumourier wishes for a king, and Danton is suspected of having been his partner in this audacious, this criminal idea—Danton, who, if I may say so, led the tyrant to the scaffold. But let us cease to impute to innocence a crime, of which those only who had the wickedness to keep terms with Louis can alone be reasonably suspected,—those who endeavoured to exasperate Dumourier against the popular societies—those who wished to punish the civism of Paris, by arming the departments against it—those who at clandestine suppers concerted plans of conspiracy with him. I defy the traitor to produce a single line of mine that can compromise me with him. If he can, let my head pay the forfeit." He concluded with proposing to levy fifty thousand men for the protection of Paris; and that the commission above decreed should take cognizance of all the deputies since the opening of the Convention, and of all publications against the unity of the Republic, &c.

OSSELIN, from the Committee of Surveillance, announced that a great number of deserters were flocking to Paris. He read a declaration of the Commandant of the light cavalry of Calvados, denouncing Dumourier and his aid du camp Baptiste, formerly his valet de chambre. The Convention passed a decree for apprehending at the barriers of Paris all military men who should not produce leave of absence.

Decree that Baptiste be put under arrest.

Commune of Paris.

On the 25th of March, Chaumet informed the Council General of the Commune that the prisoners in the Temple being asked if they had any complaint to make against the persons who attended them, said that they had great reason to be satisfied with the conduct of the Commissioners in the Tower; and that they wished only for a door of communication between their apartments. A person was appointed to examine whether or not this request could be granted. On the 26th, one of the Commissioners accused his colleagues of conversing familiarly with the prisoners; and on the 1st of April, the Council General ordered that none of the Commissioners at the Temple should hold familiar conversation with the prisoners, nor execute any commission for them; that two Commissioners should be constantly with them; that no Commissioner should read or receive any letters from them, which had not been previously read to the Council of the Temple; and that when the prisoners should walk on the platform of the tower, they should always be accompanied by three Commissioners and the Commandant of the post.

The clubs now exercise both the legislative and executive functions of government, and while they dictate to the deliberations of the Convention, issue their mandates with all the imperiousness of constituted authorities. In the club of the CORDELIERS, it was resolved on the 26th of March that DUMOURIER and the other commanders of the army should be brought to Paris in order to be tried; "and if, (cried some of those present,) they escape the tribunal, they shall not escape us."

Sitting of the Jacobins—March 25.

A violent debate arose on the question, Whether the Society ought not to send Commissioners chosen from its own members to accompany those of the Convention into the departments?

BENTABOLE communicated to the Society the bad news received from Belgium; 800 million of expences, and 150,000 men conducted to slaughter. These are the fruits of all our conquest in the Netherlands.

An administrator of the department of Deaux Severs, after mentioning the troubles by which the territories of the Republic are desolated, cried out, "Rise! your enemies are in the midst of you—crush them, or they will crush you! The people can only save themselves. Let them then—it is time!—Remember the 10th of August—March! You have not a moment to lose."

HERBERT.—"The counter-revolution is in the Convention. Your Legislators are your tyrants—they are in concert with the Generals and the Executive power. Let the people then rise. The Convention, instead of saving, mean to betray us." [Several voices from the galleries here cried out, No more quarter—let us rise and strike!]

Another member.—Let us proceed to the Convention. Let the Mountain be in force, and let them say to the people, here are your friends—there are your tyrants. This insurrection must be the last, for such shocks exhaust the machine; the blood of your enemies must run in large streams. At the same hour, on the same day, in all the towns, in all the villages, all the hamlets, and all the cottages throughout the kingdom, the heads of conspirators must roll in the dust.—Applauded with much transport.

March 27.

ROBERSPIERRE.—"The only means of saving ourselves are to declare war against our enemies, as they have declared war against us. Let us remember the 10th of August. Let us not go to ask the Convention whether it will save us—Yes, it will, but we must second it. I propose then, that all foreigners be banished—all the agents of the cabinets of Vienna and Berlin—all suspected persons.—You will ask me how they are to be discovered? Let a Revolutionary Committee, composed of warm patriots, be established in each Section. Banish from these Sections all the *ci-devant* nobles, priests, &c."—Applauded.

Several members proposed different measures of general safety, but all agreed on the necessity of a new insurrection.

BOISSEL.—"As the law is not executed, the people must do justice to themselves."

March 31.

MARAT.—"Act with energy and courage. Behave like a true republican. Do as I shall do. If the enemy enter France, I shall draw my poignard and fall upon the traitors. [Here Marat drawing a dagger from his bosom, brandished it in his hand.] I am determined to die rather than bend the knee. The despair of liberty will give me death. I propose that a considerable number of such arms shall be manufactured and given to all citizens of known patriotism, who are not acquainted with military evolutions. Let us set on foot a subscription for this purpose. I myself shall make the first sacrifice to it."—This was adopted, and the subscription agreed to.

April 1.

ROBERSPIERRE made a long speech on the conduct of Dantonier, and mentioned the dangers to which liberty was exposed; but which, however, he observed, would appear more glorious after the severe proofs to which it had been put. "Some speak of giving you a king, (said he,) but it is not known that the fairest laurels which bind your brows, were plucked from the grave of the last of the Capets? and certainly no one will tear from you that mark of triumph, but with your lives."—He concluded with moving, that all the members of the family of Capet, as well as all the *ci-devant* nobles and priests, should be expelled.—Adopted.

MISCELLANEOUS.

It now appears that the French squadron returned to Brest on the 2d inst, after having suffered considerable damage in a storm, without having made a single capture, or effected any of the other objects intended by it.

Admiral Goodal has captured and carried into Gibraltar above a dozen of vessels, nearly half of them French West Indiamen of great value.

Our cruisers continue to be successful in picking up privateers,—almost the only French vessels that are to be found in the narrow seas. Captain Cochrane of the *Hinde* brought in no less than four of these to Portsmouth at one time.

Nothing remarkable has occurred in parliament since our last, unless it be the debates on the alien bill, which has been opposed with much energy in all its stages. It has at length got through the House of Commons with several amendments.

The negotiation with the East India Company respecting a renewal of their charter is not yet terminated. It seems at present as if the plan proposed by Mr Dundas would be agreed to.

Spain seems now to be determined to prosecute the war against France. A powerful army has already begun to march into the southern provinces of that kingdom. If our accounts can be relied on, the common people in Spain are much exasperated against the French, and treat them with great harshness.

Sweden has fitted out a fleet of considerable strength to cruise in the Baltic, for the purpose, it is said, of protecting her own trade. An ambassador has been dispatched from France, with the avowed intention of inducing that nation to act with them. If the cautious regent shall decline to do this, it is said the French mean to confiscate all the Swedish vessels in the ports of France.

Congress at Antwerp.

A congress was held at Antwerp, on the 8th inst. which was composed of the following persons.

The prince of Orange and his two sons,
The Dutch Pensionary Van der Spiegel,
His royal highness the Duke of York,
Lord Auckland,
His royal highness the prince de Saxe Cobourg
Count Metternich,
The count de Staremberg,
The count Mercy d'Argenteau,
The Prussian, Spanish, and Neapolitan ministers, resident at the Hague.

The object was to settle a general plan for the prosecution of the war; and, as Dumourier's defection had produced no material alterations, to deter-

mine whether the combined armies should again attempt the invasion of France, or confining the French within their own frontier, and cutting them off from external communication, leave the restoration of monarchy to the efforts of the royalists within the kingdom, and the natural progress of discontent arising from distress among the people.

The ill success of the campaign of last year had taught the Austrians and Prussians the difficulties that must attend entering France; and produced declarations, that it was not their intention to dictate a form of government for the French, but to prevent the effects of those licentious principles which tended to the subversion of every established government.

By the congress, however, it was resolved to commence a plan of active operations against France, and instead of the chimerical project of marching directly to Paris, to besiege at once as many as possible of the strong places on the frontier, which will block up or call off the greatest part of the republican troops from the interior of the kingdom, and leave the royalists within it without much opposition. If these places fall, they will be immediately occupied by the troops of the combined powers, and serve as points to act from according to circumstances, while the fleets of England, Holland, and Spain are to form a chain of cruisers round the coast, ready to favour the royalists wherever they appear, and to cut off all supplies by sea, as the armies will do by land.

We know for certain, that the preparations for embarking our cavalry and other regiments destined for foreign service, were suspended on Monday, but these orders have been recalled, and the most vigorous exertions are now making to get ready their accoutrements, and the transports in which they are to embark. A descent on the French coast is supposed to be meditated.

The cessation of hostilities with the French is of course broken off. General Valence, who had availed himself of it, had gone to Antwerp, where he is now, to recover of his wounds.

Support of the private credit.

The inconveniences to mercantile people and manufacturers arising from the want of credit continue to increase, and many bankruptcies in consequence of that have already taken place, and seem to threaten more. The magistrates of Liverpool have applied to parliament for an act to authorise them, under certain limitations, to support the credit of the banking houses there. And at Newcastle the inhabitants at large have adopted a measure equally liberal and salutary for supporting the credit of the banking houses there, which ought to be preserved to posterity as an honourable and characteristic trait of the spirit of the times.

A general meeting of the gentlemen, merchants, tradesmen, and inhabitants of Newcastle having been summoned on the 5th of April, to deliberate on the most effectual means of supporting the credit of the banking houses there on the present excessive run upon them; a committee of fifteen was appointed to inform themselves of the selection of the banks, and to report to the meeting. The following was the result.

The report of the Committee.

We, your Committee, proceed with satisfaction to report what we have done in the execution of the important duty committed to us, because we have found in the funds of the respective banks of Ridley, Cookson and Co.—Surtees, Burdon, and Co.—Baker, Hedley, and Co.—and Lambton and Co. a stability beyond our most sanguine expectations.

These funds appeared so substantial, and so effective, that we found much difficulty in prevailing upon ourselves to accept the offer of those gentlemen, to pledge specifically their respective private real and personal estates, for the fulfilment of their banking engagements. But the offer was made with so much earnestness, that we have incorporated that measure into the plan we have to submit to your consideration.

Our inquiries were directed to the ascertaining with precision the amount of the paper issued by these banks, and now in circulation; and we learned that it did not exceed in the whole, two hundred and thirty thousand pounds; a sum which bears a small proportion to the amount of their funds. Adverting to their private fortunes, we found in them a security almost without limit.

In such circumstances, we deem the plan about to be proposed necessary, only because at such a juncture as the present, nothing ought to be omitted that may remove from the most distrustful, every particle of doubt and suspicion.

With this view, we suggest the propriety of all who are any way connected with the landed or commercial interests of this town and the adjoining counties, entering into a guarantee for the space of twelvemonths, securing to the holders of the notes of these banks the full sum due upon them.

It is our idea that every gentleman should name the sum for which he will be answerable, and that proper persons should be authorised to call for the sums subscribed, or any part of them, if ever they should be necessary, to aid the funds of the banks; which, we confess, to us appears hardly possible. We have explained this branch of our plan, by preparing a subscription paper, signing it, and by adding, opposite to our names, the sums we are ready to advance, if called upon. It is intended that this subscription shall be kept open until it amounts to £. 230,000, the whole value of the notes in circulation; and that the gentlemen to whom this authority is committed, shall be of the highest respectability; and to them shall be given by the bankers that pledge of their private fortunes which they so honourably propose.

We wish to recommend to these gentlemen, not to resume their business till some day in the ensuing week, by which time it is evident to us that they will be fully enabled to answer every possible demand; and in the mean time, to issue such cash as may be necessary to answer the demands of all who are employed in the coal works and manufactories.

The proprietors of the Commercial Bank having stated to the public meeting yesterday, that it was not their intention to continue bankers; and having given the strongest assurances of their ability to answer every demand upon them, we did not think it necessary to examine particularly the state of their debts and credits; but we wish to recommend it strongly to the other bankers, that as soon as possible, every proper aid be given to that house to enable them to liquidate their affairs with the utmost dispatch.

We cannot conclude this report, without expressing ourselves highly satisfied with the conduct of the gentlemen of the four banks who gave us a meeting, and who, with that openness and liberality becoming men consci-

ous of their integrity, afforded us the fullest information concerning their circumstances and transactions.

James Rudman, chairman
Thos. Cha. Bigge
Henry U. Reay
John Graham Clarke
A. Adams
Walter Hall
T. E. Hcadlam
Wm. Darnell

St. Pemberton
Sam. Lawton
Nath. Clayton
Ralph Heron
Malin Sorbie
Anth. Hood
John E. Blackett

In consequence of this, the proposed guarantee was immediately entered into by the gentlemen present, and the sums subscribed before six o'clock in the evening amounted to THREE HUNDRED AND TWENTY-TWO THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED POUNDS.

Two regiments of emigrant French are to be raised in England, to consist of 1400; the duke d'Harcourt is to command one, and the marquis de Choiseul the other. They will embark from this country to act with the French princes the moment they are completed.

The duke of Richmond has introduced in the Sussex militia the round hat, which the artillery have taken by his Grace's recommendation. The effect is, that this corps has an appearance less smart than that of any other regiment in the kingdom.

By private letters from Brussels, we learn that generals *Miranda, Lancut, and Sengen* have been executed at Paris.

Five thousand persons, most of them of rank, had been seized in consequence of the late decree of the Convention. Amongst them are many women of high rank. They are doomed to fall victims to the sanguinary disposition of the ruling faction in Paris; we may expect to be soon shocked by the horrid detail of another massacre.

The ships in the harbour of Bourdeaux, laden with corn, which had been seized on the commencement of the war, have been since permitted to take in their cargoes and depart.

East India House, Wednesday April 3. A general court of proprietors was convened on special affairs, when a much greater number of stockholders were present than on any former recent occasion. As soon as the Chairman and Court of Directors were seated, the clerk read a paper sent by the court in reply to the resolutions communicated to the Chairman by Mr Dundas, which consisted of a long detail of observations upon the several resolutions, respectively couched in terms of great acuteness, and propriety, and pointedness of application. As soon as the paper was read, Mr Baring (the chairman) produced a resolution, which he submitted to the opinion and decision of the general court. Its purport was, to declare their approbation of the answer given by the Court of Directors to Mr Dundas, on the subject of the resolutions communicated by him, as the resolutions which that Right Honourable Gentleman intended to submit to the House of Commons, as the terms on which the legislature might in his judgement agree to grant to the Company a new charter, securing to them a continuance of their exclusive trade for the period of twenty years.

This motion, after a conversation of some length, was agreed to unanimously.

Some resolutions were then moved and passed respecting the future regulations of shipping, &c. After which the court adjourned, the chairman observing, that from the urgency of their affairs, he might probably very soon have occasion to call another meeting.

INDEX.

- Advice of a father to his son, 209
 Edificator on the plaster called
chinam in India, 128
 Alkali, volatile, a cure for the
 bite of serpents, 47
 Anderson, Dr. of Madras, ex-
 tracts from his correspondence
 concerning the bread fruit
 tree, 36
 Anecdotes of hunting,—mode of
 hunting the bear in Ruf-
 sia, 10,—ditto in Finland,
 16,—account of a bear chase
 in North America, 17,—me-
 thod of killing brants, a kind
 of water fowl, in ditto, 133—
 mode of hunting the moose
 deer in ditto, 135—manner of
 shooting the great grouse in
 Russia, 174—of shooting the
 black cock in ditto, 175
 Anecdotes, 223-224
 Anecdotes of British officers kil-
 led in the Russian service, 280
 America, account of a bearchase
 in, 17—method of killing
 brants in ditto, 133—mode of
 hunting the moose deer in dit-
 to, 135
 Arcticus on popular superstiti-
 ons, 122—his account of the
 Turkish method of setting
 jewels on swords, &c. 173—
 anecdotes of hunting by, 174—
 his account of admiral Greig, 281
 Art of life, by lord Bacon, 22-117-205-271
 Artists, eminent Scottish,—Ber-
 ry 1—Jamesone, 141
 Arts, fine, observations on, 275
 Alsasins, observations on ancient
 ones, 170
 Authors, remarks on some cele-
 brated ones, 99-153-301
 Bacon, lord, fragments by, 18—
 art of life, 22-117-205-271
 Bankruptcies in Scotland in
 1772, and 1786 compared, 165
 VOL. XIV.
 —thoughts on the present
 ones, 299-332
 Balsano, J. W. Spencer's obser-
 vations on, 247
 Battle of herrings account of, 264
 Bear, mode of hunting in Ruf-
 sia, 10—method of tracing
 him in summer, 15—mode of
 hunting him in Finland, 16—
 account of a chase of one in
 North America, 17
 Benefits to be derived from tra-
 velling, 113
 Berry, William, hints respecting,
 with a portrait, 1
 Berry and Robertson, their
 trial, 289
 Bible, a political one proposed,
 48—specimen of ditto, 51
 Bible, English translation of,
 characterised, 305
 Biographical catalogue of emi-
 nent Scottish artists,—Berry 1
 —Jamesone, 141
 Birds, method of preserving, 147
 Brants, a kind of water fowl,
 method of killing in North
 America, 133
 Bread fruit tree, notices concer-
 ning in India, 36
 Bricks, disquisitions concerning
 the making of, 60-83
 Bysanthium, Old, on ancient al-
 alsins, 170
 Caledonius Rusticus, to his son
 on foreign travels, 113
 Canals in Scotland, account of
 different ones proposed, 166
 Castilio's Bible characterised, 306
 Cement for fixing jewels on me-
 tal, &c. 173
 Chinam, account of, 128
 Classical learning, observations on, 154
 Cobra de capello, method of cu-
 ring its bite, 47
 Correspondents, 40-151-191-340
 Cotton mills, a new improvement
 in, 181
 d
 †

- Cotton, mode of preparing, so as to take on the same dyes with silk, 173
- Court of justice, a singular decision of, 191
- Critical remarks on some celebrated authors, 99-153-301
- Cure for the bite of a snake, 46
- Damavoy, a superstitious goblin in Russia, account of, 122
- Deer, moose, mode of hunting in America, 235
- Detached remarks, 245-66
- Directions for collecting and preserving the objects of natural history, 146
- Disquisitions concerning the mode of making bricks among the Romans, 60-83
- Drapery in painting, observations on, 279
- Dutch school of painting characterised, 277
- Elephant, account of, with a cut, 193—correction on ditto, 224
- English paintings characterised, 277
- Epistolary correspondence, on the modern stile of, 143
- Famine in India, notices concerning, 174
- Ferguson, A. extracts from his moral and political science, 179
- Fine arts, observations on, 175
- Fishes, mode of preserving, 149
- Fisherman, northern, a tale 69-107
- Foliacius on the philosophy of natural history, 28
- Foreign travels, on the benefits to be derived from, 113
- Forth and Clyde navigation, slight history of, 166
- Foulisius Eremitus, to Ascanius Trimontanus, 184
- Fragments by lord Bacon, 18—art of life, 22-217-205-271
- French literature, observations on, 257
- Generation of insects, observations on, 131
- Gibbon's writings characterised, 99
- Government of India, observations on, 330
- Gregory, Dr John, his writings characterised, 182
- Greig, admiral, account of, 286
- Grouse, manner of shooting in Russia, 174
- Hairbrain Timothy, lucubrations of, 225
- Herrings, battle of, account of, 264
- Home Henry, a letter from, 145
- Hunting, anecdotes of,—mode of hunting the bear in Russia, 10—ditto in Finland, 16—account of a bear chase in North America, 17—method of killing brants, a kind of water fowl, in ditto, 133—mode of hunting the moose deer in ditto, 135—manner of shooting the great grouse in Russia, 174—of shooting the black cock in ditto, 175
- Jamesone, George, painter, account of, 141
- Jane d'Arc, maid of Orleans, memoirs of, 261-314
- Improvements in Scotland, 163
- Improvements in India, 36
- Improvement in cotton mills, 181
- Index indicatorius, 151-187-266
- India, interesting observations on, 327
- India, notices concerning a famine in, 174
- Insects, on the generation of, 131
- Insects, method of preserving, 150
- Instances of remarkable bodily strength, 112
- Juries, on the privileges and power of, 285
- Kellie, William, his improvement on the machinery of cotton mills, 181
- Law intelligence, 285
- Laws, revenue, observations on, 91-221
- Letters, on the bread fruit tree in India, 36—on different authors 99-153-301—from Henry Home, 145—from Horace Walpole, 16—from Foulisius Eremitus to Ascanius Trimontanus, 184—to the daughters of Sophia on the dawning of the spring, 236
- Life of W. Berry with a portrait, 1
- Literary olla, No. v, 143, No. vi, 184
- Lombard school of painting characterised, 278
- Lucubrations of T. Hairbrain, 225

account of, 174
of shooting in, 174
nothy, lucubra- 225
of, account of, 264
letter from, 145
otes of,—mode of
pear in Russia, 20
Finland, 16—ac-
chase in North
—method of kil-
a kind of water
o, 133—mode of
a moose deer in
—manner of shoot-
at grows in Ruf-
shooting the black
175
George, painter, ac- 141
maid of Orleans, 261-314
in Scotland, 163
in India, 36
in cotton mills, 181
orius, 151-187-166
ing observations on, 327
concerning a fa- 74
e generation of, 131
od of preserving, 150
remarkable bodily 112
privileges and pow- 285
iam, his improve-
e machinery of cut- 281
nce, 285
observations on, 91-111
bread fruit tree in
—on different au-
3-301—from Hen-
145—from Horace
—from Foulisius
Ascanius Trimpon-
—to the daughters
on the dawning of 236
erry with a portrait, 1
No. v, 143, No. vi, 184
ol of painter: cha- 278
of T. Hairbrain, 225

index.

xxiii

Madras, account of a school in-
stituted there by subscription, 310
Man of the mountain, old, ac-
count of, 170
Memoirs of W. Berry, 1—of the
maid of Orleans, 261-314
Mercator on the present bank-
ruptcies, 299
Misanthrope, the, 216
Moose deer, mode of hunting
in North America, 135
Natural history of the elephant,
with a cut, 193—correction on
ditto, 224—of the ocelot wi h
a cut, 81—on minute shells, 337
Natural history, philosophy of, 28
Natural history, directions for
preserving the objects of, 146
Northern fisherman, a tale, 69-107
Notices of a famine in India, 74
Ocelot, account of with a cut, 81
Old Bysantium on ancient af-
satins, 170
Origin of the priory of the two
lovers, a tale, 219
Orleans, memoirs of the maid
of, 261-314
Painting, the different schools of
characterised, 277
Perfection, the road towards, 179
Philosophy of natural history, 28
Plaster, called *chinam* in India,
account of, 128
Poison of serpents, remarks on, 41
Political bible, proposal for, 48
—specimen of ditto, 51
Popular superstitions in Russia,
observations on, 111
Present state of Scotland compa-
red with its ancient state, 163
Preserving the objects of natural
history, directions for, 146
Priory of the two lovers, origin
of, a tale, 219
Quadrupeds method of preserv-
ing, 147
Raynal, as an author, character-
ised, 160
Reading memorandums, 136-176-216-326
Revenue laws, observations on, 91-211
Road towards perfection, 179
Robertson and Berry, observa-
tions on their trial, 285
Roman method of making bricks,
observations on, 60-83
Rousseau, J. J. as an author
characterised, 158
Rusticus, Caledonius, letter to
his son on foreign travels, 113
School at Madras, account of, 310
Scotland, its ancient and pre-
sent state compared, 163
Scottish artists,—Berry 1—Ja-
mesone, 148
Seat of war, with a map, 32-79
Self rival, a tale, 254-296
Serpents, on the poison of, 41
Shakespeare, as an author cha-
racterised, 302
Shells, on minute ones, 337
Sketch of the present seat of war
in the Netherlands, with a
map, 32-79
Smuggling, pernicious effects of
to manufacturers, 211
Spencer, J. W. his observa-
tions on his travels, 94—Baf-
sano, 247
Spring, on the dawning of, 136
Sterne, as an author, characteri-
sed, 301
Strength, remarkable instances
of, 112
Stuart, Gilbert, his writings
characterised, 101
Superstition, popular, observa-
tions on, 121
Tales,—northern fisherman, 69-
107—origin of the priory of
the two lovers, 219—the self
rival, 254-296
Taste in composition, remarks
on, 304
Telemaque of Fenelon charac-
terised, 161
Timothy Hairbrain, lucubrati-
ons of, 225
Tippoo Sultan and his sons, noti-
ces of, 312
Trader Political, on revenue
laws, 91-211
Traveller, No. vi, Valencia 94
—No. vii, Bafsano, 247
Travelling, benefits to be de-
rived from, 113
Turkish manner of setting jew-
els on swords, watches, &c. 173
Venetian school of painters,
characterised, 278

Voltaire as an author characterised,	158	Fable,	104
Utopia, kingdom of, news from,	225	Gleanings of ancient poetry,	6
Walpole Horace, letter from,	145	Jupiters reply to Scotia's request,	67
War, sketch of the seat of in the Netherlands, with a map,	32-79	More Sir Thomas, a tragedy, extracts from,	105
		Persian, translation from,	27
		Plaid, the, or Jupiter's reply to Scotia's request,	67
		Poppy, verses to, by Mrs Charlotte Smith,	178
		Proteus to April,	217
		Smith, Mrs C. to the poppy by,	178
		Song,	68
		Sonnet,	218
		Spens, Dr, verses on education by,	137
		Spring, address to, by Drummond of Hawthornden,	68
		Tomb of Charlotte, extract from,	178
		Translation from the Persian,	27
		Venus and Cupid,	283
		Verses to the poppy by Mrs C. Smith,	178
		Verses on education, addressed to a young nobleman,	137

POETRY.

Anacreontic,	218
April,	217
Ascanius Alter, sonnet by,	218
Belle modern, confession of,	284
Blind boy's petition,	177
Charlotte, tomb of, extract from,	178
Clio, the poet and Cupid by,	283
Confession of a modern belle,	284
Contented cottager, a Scots song,	26
Cupid and Venus,	283
Drummond of Hawthornden, to the spring by,	68
Education, verses on, by the late Dr Spens,	137
Extract from Sir Thomas More's tragedy,	105

END OF VOLUME FOURTEENTH.

DIRECTIONS TO THE BINDER.

	PAGE
Portrait of William Berry to face	1
Map of the seat of war in the Netherlands *	32
The Ocelot,	87
The Elephant,	123

Sheet L wants the Signature
In a few of the copies sheet K K. has the Signature SS; it is only a quarter sheet and begins with p. 257
Place the Chronicle before the Index at the end.
Place the Contents after the Title.

* Fold the map in the middle, and paste a piece of paper to the outside at the middle, by which piece of paper it may be fixed.

ent poetry, 104
 Scotia's request, 67
 a tragedy, ex- 105
 on from, 27
 piter's reply to 67
 y Mrs Charlotte 178
 117
 the poppy by, 178
 68
 118
 on education by, 137
 to, by Drum- 68
 ornden, 178
 e, extract from, 27
 the Persian, 283
 ppy by Mrs C. 178
 tion, addressed 137
 bleman, 137

TH.

PAGE
 1
 31
 81
 193

; it is only a quar-

paper to the out-
 e fixed.

